



GENEALOCY COLLECTION

✓



ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 1833 01740 1289

GENEALOGY

975.7

S088SA

1912-1913



Digitized by the Internet Archive  
in 2013









THE  
SOUTH CAROLINA  
HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL  
MAGAZINE

---

PUBLISHED QUARTERLY BY THE  
SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY

---

EDITED BY  
MABEL LOUISE WEBBER

---

VOLUME XIII.



PRINTED FOR THE SOCIETY BY  
WALKER, EVANS & COGSWELL CO.

CHARLESTON, S. C.

1912

OFFICERS  
OF THE  
SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY,

MAY 19, 1911—MAY 19, 1912.

*President,*

HON. JOSEPH W. BARNWELL.

*1st Vice-President,*

HENRY A. M. SMITH, ESQ.

*2nd Vice-President,*

HON. THEODORE D. JERVEY.

*3d Vice-President.*

HON. F. H. WESTON.

*4th Vice-President,*

HON. JOHN B. CLEVELAND.

*Secretary and Treasurer and Librarian,*

MISS MABEL LOUISE WEBBER.

*Curators:*

LANGDON CHEVES, ESQ.,      D. E. HUGER SMITH, ESQ.,

CHARLES W. KOLLOCK, M. D.,

PROF. YATES SNOWDEN,      CAPT. THOMAS PINCKNEY,

PROF. C. J. COLCOCK,      HON. C. A. WOODS,

A. S. SALLEY, JR., ESQ.,      G. M. PINCKNEY, ESQ.

*Board of Managers,*

ALL OF THE FOREGOING OFFICERS.

*Publication Committee,*

HENRY A. M. SMITH,      JOSEPH W. BARNWELL,

A. S. SALLEY, JR.



THE  
SOUTH CAROLINA  
HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL  
MAGAZINE



PUBLISHED QUARTERLY BY THE  
SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY  
CHARLESTON, S. C.

---

VOLUME XLIII., NO. 1,      JANUARY 1912.

---

Entered at the Post-office at Charleston, S. C., as  
**Second-Class Matter.**

---

PRINTED FOR THE SOCIETY BY  
WALKER, EVANS & COGSWELL CO.  
CHARLESTON, S. C.

1912

## *PUBLICATION COMMITTEE.*

JOSEPH W. BARNWELL,                      HENRY A. M. SMITH,  
A. S. SALLEY, JR.

*EDITOR OF THE MAGAZINE*  
MABEL L. WEBBER.

---

## **CONTENTS.**

The Baronies of South Carolina .....	3
Register of St. Andrew's Parish, Berkeley County, South Carolina .....	21
Order Book of John Faucheraud Grimké .....	42
Abstracts from the Records of the Court of Ordinary of the Province of South Carolina, 1700-1710....	56
Historical Notes .....	64

---

N. B.—These Magazines, with the exception of No. 1 of Vol. I and No. 4 of Vol. XI, are \$1.25 each to any one other than a member of the South Carolina Historical Society. Members of the Society receive them free. The Membership fee is \$4.00 per annum (the fiscal year being from May 19th to May 19th), and members can buy back numbers or duplicates at \$1.00 each. In addition to receiving the Magazines, members are allowed a discount of 25 per cent. on all other publications of the Society, and have the free use of the Society's library.

Any member who has not received the last number will please notify the Secretary and Treasurer,

Miss Mabel L. Webber,  
South Carolina Historical Society,  
Charleston, S. C









# The South Carolina Historical and Genealogical Magazine.

VOL. XIII

JANUARY 1912.

No. 1

## THE BARONIES OF SOUTH CAROLINA.

By Henry A. M. Smith.

### VI.

#### WINYAH BARONY.

The Winyah Barony derives its name from its situation on the shore of the large bay of that name which lies between the Town of Georgetown and the sea. The name, Winyah—variously spelled Winyaw, Win-e-au, Wee-nee-a, Wyneah—was the Indian name given to that body of water, and it would appear also to the locality. There was also a tribe or sub-tribe of Indians, called “Winyahs.” The barony was originally laid out to Landgrave Robert Daniell as part of his patent, entitling him to 48,000 acres.

Robert Daniell first appears on the record on 3<sup>d</sup> June, 1678, when a warrant was issued to survey out a lot in Charles Town for him.<sup>1</sup> On 4<sup>th</sup> April, 1679, he appears as sailing from Barbados for Carolina,<sup>2</sup> and on the same boat there also sailed to Carolina Thomas Drayton, J<sup>r</sup> and Stephen Fox. On 15<sup>th</sup> December, 1680,<sup>3</sup> and on 10<sup>th</sup> May, 1682,<sup>4</sup> he is mentioned under the title of “Capt.,” as owning lands

<sup>1</sup>Printed Warrant Book, p. 167.

<sup>2</sup>Hotten, p. 362.

<sup>3</sup>Historical and Genealogical Magazine of S. C., vol. 11, p. 126.

<sup>4</sup>Ibid, p. 51.

in South Carolina. On 7<sup>th</sup> May, 1682,<sup>5</sup> he is granted lot 34 in Charles Town, and he is again referred to by that rank in a deed dated 1693<sup>6</sup> and in a will, making him an executor, in 1695.<sup>7</sup> In May and August, 1692, we find him styled "Major;"<sup>7½</sup> and on 24<sup>th</sup> November, 1693,<sup>8</sup> he is styled "Major," and commander of the ship "Daniel of Carolina;" and on 12<sup>th</sup> September, 1696,<sup>9</sup> 10<sup>th</sup> March 1696/7,<sup>10</sup> and 10<sup>th</sup> January, 1697,<sup>11</sup> he is also styled "Major" in records on file. In 1698 he is also styled "Major" in the communications from the Lords Proprietors to the Governor and Council at Charles Town.<sup>12</sup> In 1702 he is styled "Col.,"<sup>13</sup> and so again in 1710, 1712 and 1716. In what service or how he obtained his successive promotions the record does not disclose.

He was an active opponent of Landgrave James Colleton when the latter was governor, and an active adherent of Seth Sothel during the latter's stormy administration, and was, in 1692, together with James Moore, excepted by the Lords Proprietors from the general pardon they extended to all who had been concerned in the expulsion of Governor Colleton. This notwithstanding, he assisted the Lords Proprietors in 1698 in the preparation of the final set of "fundamental" Constitutions they submitted for the government of the Colony, and which they sent over to Carolina by Major Daniell, at the same time entrusting him with several blank patents for Landgrave to be filled out by himself,<sup>14</sup> and another. He himself was created a Landgrave by patent dated 12<sup>th</sup> August, 1698.<sup>15</sup>

In the expedition against St. Augustine, in 1702, he was second in command to Governor James Moore and acquitted himself well. He was Deputy Governor under Sir.

---

<sup>5</sup>Ibid, vol. 9, p. 17.

<sup>6</sup>Ibid, vol. 11, p. 128.

<sup>7</sup>Ibid, vol. 10, p. 83.

<sup>7½</sup>Printed Journal Grand Council, pp. 19, 55, 61.

<sup>8</sup>Ibid, vol. 8, p. 210.

<sup>9</sup>Ibid, vol. 10, p. 236.

<sup>10</sup>Ibid, vol. 10, p. 24.

<sup>11</sup>Collections Historical Society, vol. 1, p. 144.

<sup>12</sup>Collections Historical Society S. C., vol. 1, pp. 145, 146.

<sup>13</sup>Rivers Sketch, p. 201.

<sup>14</sup>Collections Historical Society of S. C., vol 1. pp. 145, 146.

<sup>15</sup>Office Historical Commission, vol. 1701-1714, p. 111.

Nathaniel Johnson, who, in 1706, appointed him Deputy Governor of North Carolina.<sup>16</sup> He was again appointed Deputy Governor of the Province of South Carolina in 1715, during the Yemassee war, and after the departure of Governor Craven acted as governor and held his post until the arrival, in 1717, of Governor Robert Johnson.<sup>17</sup> He was a member of the Commons House of Assembly in 1706 and also in 1712 and 1713. In the year 1712 it was suggested that he should have the command of the expedition against the Tuscaroras, but an agreement between himself and the committee of the Commons House having the matter in charge could not be reached.<sup>18</sup> He died in May, 1718, aged 72. His tombstone was fortunately discovered in 1908, and was, by the Society of the Colonial Dames of America, placed against the wall of the south porch of St. Philip's Church. His stone states that he was "a brave man who had long served King William in his "Wars both by Land and Sea," but the record shows only his apparent continued residence and service in the Province. There he was undoubtedly a brave, capable, active and prominent man.<sup>19</sup>

His ownership of the Winyah Barony did not continue long—one day. It was granted to him with other lands aggregating 24,000 acres on the 18<sup>th</sup> June, 1711,<sup>20</sup> and the next day, 19<sup>th</sup> June, 1711, he conveyed the whole 24,000 acres so granted, including this Barony, to Landgrave Thomas Smith, the second Landgrave of the name.<sup>21</sup>

The Barony from its long ownership in the Smith family was afterwards called the "Smith" Barony and was the only barony in South Carolina distinctively known as "Smith's" Barony; but it was properly "Daniell's"

---

<sup>16</sup>McCrary, vol. 1, p. 461.

<sup>17</sup>Rivers Sketch, p. 268.

<sup>18</sup>S. C. Hist. and Genealogical Magazine, vol. 10, p. 43.

<sup>19</sup>For an account of the finding of this tombstone see *The News & Courier* for 23d June, 1908, and "Days of Yore" part I, p. 29. A Robert Daniell was commissioned 2d June, 1714, Chief Justice during the absence of Chief Justice Trott. *Off. Hist. Com<sup>n</sup>. Bk. Q. Q. 1685-1712*, p.—

<sup>20</sup>*Off. Hist. Com<sup>n</sup>. Memorial Bk. 5, p. 147.*

<sup>21</sup>*Ibid.*

Barony, or more properly, as it was styled at first, the "Winyah Barony."

Of Thomas Smith, the second Landgrave, the record shows that he came to the Province with his father in 1684, and accumulated before his death a very considerable property in land and slaves. The record does not show what consideration he paid to Landgrave Robert Daniell for the 24,000 acres, including the Winyah Barony purchased in 1711, nor what step he took to settle up and utilize the Barony prior to 1732.

In October, 1732, he advertises in the *South Carolina Gazette* that he has for sale "14,000 acres of Land on "Winyaw River fronting the same, most of it not above "6 miles from the Town on *Sampit* River." He did not sell, and the growth of Georgetown, which was laid off in 1734,<sup>22</sup> seems to have encouraged the Landgrave in founding a competitive town, for in the *South Carolina Gazette*, for the week 16<sup>th</sup> to 23<sup>d</sup> July, 1737, we find the following advertisement:

*"South Carolina, July primo, 1737.*

"Whereas at the request of several of the In-  
 "habitants of the Province as well as Strangers I  
 "Landgrave *Thomas Smith* have laid out a Township  
 "on a Bluff of my *Winyaw* Barony containing 690  
 "half acre Lotts fronting *Winyaw*-River, it being  
 "about 6 Miles from George Town, nearer the River's  
 "Mouth, the River before the Town is about a Mile  
 "and half wide, and generally fresh Water, whereon  
 "500 Sail of Vessels may ride before the said Town,  
 "it being about a Mile front on the River, and con-  
 "tains on the Bay front 30 Lotts, 100 Feet front and  
 "200 & odd Feet deep, every 2 Lotts deep is a cross  
 "Street, there runs from High-water Mark 11 Streets  
 "through the Heart of the Town, and 12 Cross Streets,  
 "the broad Streets from the front in the Center of  
 "the Town is 100 Feet wide and the rest 60 ditto.  
 "And whereas several Persons are desirous to rent or

---

<sup>22</sup>S. C. Hist. and Genealogical Magazine, vol. 9, p. 88.



“purchase 50 Acre Lotts 2 or 3 Miles from the back  
“of the said Town for Country Seats, be it known  
“that I the said *Thomas Smith* will rent for 10 or 12  
“Years, each 50 Acre tracts for 5 l. *per Year Pro-*  
“*clamation Money*, or to sell that Quantity for 40 l.  
“in the same Specie, to the Quantity of 150 Acre  
“Tracts, and I the said *Thomas Smith* propose to give  
“*gratis* for the Use of the said Town, 100  
“acres for a Common of Wood—Land on the back of  
“the Town, and the Timber that grows on that 100  
“Acres the Inhabitants of the Town are welcome to  
“make use of it *gratis* for building, I will also give to  
“any Church of England Minister that may settle and  
“preach there, 2 Lotts about the Center of the Town  
“for a Dwelling-house, Church and burial Place, and  
“the same to any Presbyterian Minister, as also to any  
“Baptists, and in case any Body of our Friends called  
“Quackers that comes to settle in the said Town with  
“their Teachers, the same Donation which shall be  
“employ’d by all them and their Successors for ever,  
“besides 10 Acres for each, about 3 Miles from the  
“said Town, and if such a School-Master as I and my  
“Heirs shall approve of him, and his Successors shall  
“have a Town-Lott and 10 Acres to him also, as  
“Witness my Hand the Day and Year before written

Thomas Smith

“N. B. I shall sell each half Acre Lott clear of all  
“Charges for 40 s. *Proclamation Money* or 10 l. this  
“Currency. I have also Right of 2360 Acres of Land  
“to dispose of, together or in small Parcels, And will  
“sell or Rent 2000 Acres of Land on *Black-River*  
“joining on M<sup>r</sup> *Commander’s*, great part of which  
“is good Rice *Swamp*, that the Spring Tide flows on,  
“some Corn Land and a Quantity of it good Light-  
“wood Land never work on. Also 6000 Acres on  
“*Charlestown Neck* some of it 9 or 10 and some 20  
“or 30 Miles from the said Town, Rice, Corn and  
“Lightwood Land never work’d on. At my *Goose*  
“*Creek* Plantation is a Quantity of Red Oak Hogs-  
“head and Barrel Staves to be sold.”

There is no map or plan in existence that the writer of this article has been able to discover of this projected town on the Barony, and there is no evidence on the record that the several inhabitants of the Province and the strangers who urged the Landgrave to lay out the town ever testified to their opinion of its desirability by purchasing lots and settling on them. The advertisement has its value to the student of the "origins" of rice planting in South Carolina by showing that as early as 1732 the value for purposes of rice culture of swamp-land irrigated by the flow of the tide had become known.

The sale of lots could not have progressed satisfactorily—if at all—for eighteen months later in the *Gazette* for the week 29<sup>th</sup> December to 5<sup>th</sup> January, 1737, we find the following advertisement:

"These are to give Notice to all poor Protestants of  
 "any Nation whatsoever, that are willing to come and  
 "settle on a Township, laid out by Landgrave *Thomas*  
 "*Smith* of *South Carolina* about Six Miles from the  
 "Mouth of *Winyaw-River* & about 50 Miles to the  
 "North ward of *Charles town*, that the Said *Smith*  
 "to the first 150 Families that will claim this Dona-  
 "tion and come to settle that Town within 5 Years  
 "after the Date hereof, will give to each Family, on  
 "their Arrival at *South Carolina*, a Town Lott, con-  
 "taining half an Acre English Measure, as also 6 acres  
 "back of the said Town, to them and their Heirs for-  
 "ever, clear of all Charges for 10 Years, the said  
 "*Smith* obliges himself to pay the Kings Quit-Rent  
 "for that Time; upon Condition, that the Possessors  
 "of the said Lotts within 4 or 5 Years at most after  
 "Possession, do build a wooden House 25 Feet long  
 "and 16 wide with a brick Chimney, and after the Ex-  
 "piration of *Ten* Years after Possession to pay the  
 "Kings Quit-Rent. There is also a Common of 100  
 "Acres of Wood Land on the back of the said Town  
 "where all the Inhabitants of the said Town are well-  
 "come to get Timber *gratis*, and those that settle  
 "on the 6 Acres of Land back of the Town, may keep

"Cattle and Hogs, sufficient to maintain a Small Family, there being many thousand Acres of Land to graze on. And in case such a Body of People that comes to settle on the Land according to my Proposals, will bring on a Minister, I will give unto such Minister a Town-Lott and 10 Acres of Land back, as also Land sufficient for a Church, all of which I confirm.

*"Given under my Hand this 18<sup>th</sup> Day of October 1737  
Thomas Smith.*

The second Landgrave, Thomas Smith, died 9<sup>th</sup> May, 1738.<sup>23</sup> Before his death he seems to have given away a portion of the barony to his eldest son, Thomas, for in the latter's will dated 3<sup>d</sup> December, 1729, probated 15<sup>th</sup> January, 1729/30, he devises to his sister, Justinah Moore, 1,000 acres out of 3,000 acres given him by his father in the upper part of his barony on "Wineaw" river.<sup>24</sup> After her brother's death, Justinah Moore advertises in the Gazette that she possessed and was prepared to sell this 1,000 acres. The second Landgrave Thomas Smith survived his eldest son, Thomas, and had by a second wife a younger son also named Thomas. By his will dated 3<sup>d</sup> May, 1738, the second Landgrave made the following disposition of the remainder:

"And whereas I have laid out a Township on my Wynyaw Barony and have advertised to sell Part of it and to give Part of it to Strangers according to my Printed Advertisement as also to rent out Part; I do Authorize and Empower my Loving Wife Mary Smith to sign such Writings that either the Purchasers or Renters may be sure of a good Title According to agreement made with her During her Widowhood \* \* \* And whereas I have reserved for myself twenty Lotts on the front of the said Township which runs back to the first Cross Street." he disposes of the lots viz: to "son Henry Smith" lots

<sup>23</sup>S. C. Hist. and Genealogical Magazine, vol. 11, p. 140.

<sup>24</sup>Probate Court Charleston Bk., 1671-1727, p. 228.

16 and 46 "as appears in the Model of the said Town"; to "son Thomas Smith" lots 13 and 43; to "son George Smith" lots 10 and 40; to "son Benjamin Smith" lots 19 and 49; to "loving Wife Mary Smith" lots 22 and 52; to "Daughter Anne Waring" lots 25 and 55; to "Daughter Moore" lots 28 and 58; to "Daughter Sarah Bowen" lots 7 and 37; to "Daughter Mary Scriven" lots 4 and 34; to "Daughter Elizabeth Smith" lots 1 and 31; to "Dorothy Bassett daugh<sup>r</sup> of my good Friend the Reverend Nathan Bassett" lot 106.

"And Whereas I have thirty one Grand Children & "Great Grand Children I give unto each a Town Lott "which amounts to thirty-one Lotts beginning at "Numb<sup>r</sup> Three hundred and one Fronting Church "street to Number Three hundred and fifteen joyning "Broad Street and from Number three hundred and "thirty-one to three hundred forty-five on Broad Street "and three hundred Sixty one being the Corner lott of "the first Cross Street from Church Street \* \* \* "to be drawn by Lotts. I also give unto my aforesaid "Grand children and Great Grand Children Two thou- "sand acres of Land to make each of them a small "Retireing Country Seat which Two thousand acres of "Land is to begin from the back Part of my Barony "that is near Santee River and to Run towards Winyaw "River to Joyn that land which I have by my Printed "Advertisement given away to Ministers and Poor "People and a free School Churches Meeting houses "&c \* \* \* As to the Remainder of my Winyaw "Barony that extends to the Northward and South- "ward of the s<sup>d</sup> Town. Item I give & bequeath unto "my Sons Henry Smith Thomas Smith George Smith "and Benjamin Smith one thousand acres each which "is to be run out in Proportion to the North & South "side of the Barony \* \* \* Now what is still "more remaining of my Barony Land I do Empower "my Loving wife to sell to any Purchaser that will "buy it."<sup>25</sup>

---

<sup>25</sup>Probate Court Charleston Will Bk., 1736-1740, p. 292.



The name of the proposed Town was Smith-Town or "Smiths-Town"<sup>26</sup>. The effort to create a town however failed. Whether from its more advantageous position or from its earlier start, Georgetown which lay some six or seven miles to the Westward maintained its place as the Port-Town and after the death of the second Landgrave, Thomas Smith, apparently all attempt to build up the town on the Barony ended.

The Landgrave's son George mentioned in his will died under age and unmarried<sup>27</sup> and his 1,000 acres of the barony devised under his father's will was by the others interested transferred to his three brothers, Henry, Thomas and Benjamin, who partitioned the 4,000 acres among them; 1,333 $\frac{3}{4}$  acres falling to Henry Smith who advertises in the Gazette on 18th May, 1752, for sale

"2 or 3000 Acres of land at *Winyaw* joining Smith-Town either in thousand acre tracts or 500 or as the "purchaser chuses."

On 25th March, 1756, Henry Smith sold his 1,333 $\frac{3}{4}$  acres to Elias Horry, and in the deed of conveyance it is described as bounding Southeast on "Smiths-Town."<sup>28</sup>

The rest of the barony (with the exception of the share of Benjamin Smith) seems to have been gradually disposed of by the children and grandchildren of the Landgrave and passed into the hands of strangers.

Out of the share going to him, Benjamin Smith, on 2<sup>nd</sup> March, 1757, sold 346 acres to Elias Horry,<sup>29</sup> but the remainder continued in his family for many years. From Benjamin his part of the Barony apparently passed to his eldest son, Thomas, from whom it next passed to his eldest son, Thomas John, who died in 1834, and some time after whose death the remaining part owned by him, which constituted the "Retreat" plantation, was sold away.

---

<sup>26</sup>M. C. O. Charleston Bk. Q. Q., p. 366.

<sup>27</sup>Mes: Con: Off: Charleston Bk. Q. Q., p. 368. There was an elder son by his first wife also named George who predeceased his father. The George named in the will was by the second wife and apparently born after his brother's death.

<sup>28</sup>Ibid.

<sup>29</sup>Mes: Con: Off: Charleston Bk. R. R., p. 362.

On 28<sup>th</sup> August, 1733, Mr. Thomas Lynch had obtained a grant for 4,500 acres, lying mainly to the South of the Barony. It included however the valuable tidal rice swamps on Santee river which had been omitted from the barony grant. At the date the barony was run out the value of the tidal swamps for rice cultivation was not yet known. The lines of the new grant overlapped or interfered with the lines of the barony, and the result was litigation between Thomas Smith and Thomas Lynch. The exact result of this litigation the available remaining records do not disclose, but apparently by some settlement the title of the various purchasers from Thomas Lynch to so much of their land as was included in this "overlap" was confirmed.

Possibly by exchange, as part of the "Retreat" plantation as owned by Thomas John Smith lay to the west of the barony line and included part of a grant to Thomas Lynch.

The map of the barony published with this is from an old copy of the map made in the litigation between Thomas Smith and Thomas Lynch over the conflicting lines of the two grants.

The location of the Town called Smiths-Town apparently from the map accompanying the deed to Elias Horry from Henry Smith, fronted on Winyah Bay just west of Estherville plantation and east of the east line of the Retreat plantation, where the high land comes to the beach or water's edge, without intervening marsh or mud flats.

---

## VII.

### WISKINBOO BARONY.,

The Wiskinboo Barony derived its name from the locality in which it lay, viz: at Wiskinboo or on Wiskinboo Swamp which is in what is now Berkeley County, one of the leads of Wadboo or Fairforest Swamp, between the Cooper and the Santee rivers.

It was granted under the patent as Landgrave of the first Landgrave, Thomas Smith, and was apparently the only

Barony in South Carolina granted as such under his patent. There were other large grants of land made to the first and the second Landgrave under this patent which entitled him to four baronies of twelve thousand acres each, or forty-eight thousand acres in all. But none of these other grants were distinctively for twelve thousand acres of land in one body as a Barony. They were all for lesser and varying areas and although taken out as part of the total 48,000 acres, yet were not laid out as Baronies. There were certainly two Thomas Smiths who preceded Landgrave Thomas Smith in their advent to the Province.<sup>1</sup> The first was the Thomas Smith who came over with the very first fleet,<sup>2</sup> with Paul Smith.<sup>3</sup> They seem to have come over together, but their exact relationship is not stated on the record. Paul Smith died prior to June, 1672.<sup>4</sup> Thomas Smith appears to have been joined by James Smith, for a number of warrants for land are issued to them jointly, between 21<sup>st</sup> May, 1672 and 16<sup>th</sup> April, 1675.<sup>5</sup> But there is no apparent connection between this Thomas Smith and the Thomas Smith who arrived in the Province in July, 1684, with his wife Barbara, and with Thomas and George Smith, Mathew Crosse, Philip Adams, Joan Atkins, Johanah Atkins, Elizabeth Adams, Aron Atkins, Ellen and Mary Atkins, and Michael Peirce.<sup>6</sup>

Thomas and George Smith were evidently his sons. Thomas, subsequently the second Landgrave, and George, subsequently D<sup>r</sup>. George Smith. For no reason apparent save the identity of name, the Landgrave has been supposed to be the same with the first Thomas Smith who came over in 1670, and it has been stated that James Smith was his brother who later established himself in Boston and founded a family of Smiths there.

The record in South Carolina would not seem to indicate that the Thomas Smith who arrived in 1670 in the first fleet with Paul Smith was the same as the Thomas Smith

---

<sup>1</sup>Printed Warrant Bk., pp. 4, 95.

<sup>2</sup>Ibid.

<sup>3</sup>Collections Historical Society of S. C., vol. 5, p. 134.

<sup>4</sup>Printed Warrant Bk. p. 17.

<sup>5</sup>Ibid, pp. 9, 16, 96.

<sup>6</sup>Printed Warrant Bk., 1680-1692, p. 166.

who arrived in 1684 and was subsequently created a Landgrave and was Governor of the Province. Under the offer of the Lords Proprietors to induce and encourage the settlement of the Province, each intending settler was entitled on landing to a grant of so many acres for himself and to so many acres additional for each person (including servants) he brought with him. The Thomas Smith who arrived in 1670 received on 12<sup>th</sup> April, 1675, a warrant for 150 acres to which he was entitled for his personal arrival in the first fleet as an intending settler.<sup>7</sup> On 12<sup>th</sup> April, 1675, Thomas Smith and James Smith received a warrant for 550 acres, to which they were entitled for servants brought over by Thomas Smith in the first fleet in 1670.<sup>8</sup> On 20<sup>th</sup> January, 1684-5, the Thomas Smith who arrived in 1684 received a warrant for 650 acres, which included the acres to which he was entitled for his personal arrival in 1684, as an intending settler.<sup>9</sup> It does not seem plausible that the same Thomas Smith should have received twice over the bonus in acres given to an intending settler for his personal arrival, and until some other connection is shown it must be assumed that these two Thomas Smiths were different persons.

It has been stated that Landgrave Thomas Smith was the son of Cassique John Smith. Not only is there nothing on the record to support this surmise, but there is an entire absence of anything on the record to indicate any sort of connection with Cassique John Smith, who appears to have died without any children.

Landgrave Thomas Smith appears to have been a "Chirurgion," inferred from the clause in his will which bequeaths to his son George "all my instruments that belong "to chirurgervy and one-half of all my medicines \* \* \* "alsoe my large brass mortar and pestle."<sup>10</sup>

His wife Barbara died sometime prior to March, 1687 (1688 new style) for on 22<sup>nd</sup> March 1687/8 he was in the presence of Bernard Schenckingh, Esq., high Sheriffe of

<sup>7</sup>Printed Warrant Book, 1677-1679, p. 95.

<sup>8</sup>Ibid, p. 96.

<sup>9</sup>Printed Warrant Book, 1680-1692, p. 166.

<sup>10</sup>Probate Court Charleston Bk., 1671-1727, p. 33.



Berkeley County. William Smith, Thomas Smith, Junior, James Barbott, gentleman, and divers others, including Anna Cornelia Van Myddagh married by the Rev. William Dunlop to "Sabina de Vignon Dowager Van Wernhaut."<sup>11</sup>

She was the widow of M<sup>r</sup> John d'Arsens, Seigneur de Wernhaut (often erroneously referred to as "Lord" Wernhaut) who was apparently a Dutch or Flemish gentleman of some means. He arrived in the Province sometime in 1686, for on 29<sup>th</sup> Sept<sup>r</sup> 1686 the Proprietors directed that as he was the first of his nation to settle in the Province he should have measured out to him such a quantity of land as he might desire, not exceeding 12,000 acres,<sup>12</sup> and on 29<sup>th</sup> Oct<sup>r</sup>, 1686, a warrant was issued by the Proprietors for the grant to "Mons. John d'Arsens, Seigneur of Wernhaut" of 12,000 acres.<sup>13</sup> Thomas Smith having married the widow made application that the 12,000 acres be transferred to him, and there being apparently no children of the Wernhaut marriage, the Proprietors on 9<sup>th</sup> Dec<sup>r</sup>, 1689, granted his request and directed that the 12,000 should be granted to Smith.<sup>14</sup>

Smith does not appear before this marriage to have acquired much landed property beyond the 650 acres at his arrival, but on the 10<sup>th</sup> Nov<sup>r</sup>, 1688, a warrant was issued to him for "that poynt of land in Charles Towne w<sup>ch</sup> is "comonly called and knowne by the name of the Oyster poynt,"<sup>15</sup> and on 16<sup>th</sup> Dec<sup>r</sup>, 1688, a grant was issued to him for 6 acres being the "poynt."<sup>16</sup>

The new wife did not long survive the marriage. She died in December, 1689, and was buried from "the house formerly belonging to the aforesaid John van Arsein, Lord Wernhoudt" according to a certificate duly made by the "Hon'ble Collonell Andrew Percivall Lieut: Coll: Robert "Quary Chief Judge of the Court of Pleas Ralph Izard and

<sup>11</sup>S. C. Hist. and Genealogical Magazine, vol. 6, p. 179.

<sup>12</sup>Transactions Historical Society S. C., vol. 1, p. 117.

<sup>13</sup>Calendar of State Papers America and West Indies, vol. 1685-1688, p. 270.

<sup>14</sup>Transactions Historical Society S. C., vol. 1, p. 123.

<sup>15</sup>Printed Warrant Bk., 1680-1692, p. 20.

<sup>16</sup>Off: Sec: State Grant Bk. 38, p. 74.

"James Moore Esq<sup>rs</sup>" who were by Thomas Smith requested to attend the funeral.<sup>17</sup>

She does not appear to have left any children by either d'Arsens or Smith.

It is not known where was the house referred to. It may have been the brick house on the Back river or Medway plantation or the house devised by Landgrave Smith to his son George as "all my brick house in Charles Town containing four roomes one above another with convenient "passage to and from it."

On 6<sup>th</sup> Oct., 1690, a commission was made out by the Proprietors to Thomas Smith "one of the Cassiques of "Carolina" appointing him Governor of the Province,<sup>18</sup> but he seems never to have acted under this Commission, as Sothell was then in possession of the post. On 13<sup>th</sup> May, 1691, he was one of the grand council of the Province, and on 19<sup>th</sup> April, 1692, was appointed deputy for Thomas Amy, one of the Proprietors. On 12<sup>th</sup> April, 1693, he was commissioned as Sheriff for Berkeley County, with instructions that the power given to the Governor (Col. Philip Ludwell) to remove a sheriff should not apply to him.<sup>19</sup> On 29<sup>th</sup> November, 1693, he was appointed Governor and Commander in Chief of the Province.<sup>20</sup> He died in November, 1694, in the 46<sup>th</sup> year of his age and was buried on his Medway plantation, on Back river, where his tombstone still exists.

Archdale describes him as "a wise sober and moderate "and well living Man" and the Proprietors writing to Gov<sup>r</sup> Archdale on 10<sup>th</sup> Jan<sup>y</sup>, 1695, say: "We forward copies "of letters written by Colonel Smith not long before his "death, that you may enjoy with us his satisfactory account "of the growing condition of the province and of the peace "and union to which he had brought it. He appears to us "to have been a man not only of great parts, integrity and "honesty but of a generous temper and a nobleness of

---

<sup>17</sup>Off: Hist. Com<sup>n</sup>. Bk., 1672-1692, p. —

<sup>18</sup>Transactions Historical Society, vol. 1, p. 124.

<sup>19</sup>Transactions Historical Society S. C., vol. 1, p. 131.

<sup>20</sup>Ibid, p. 134.

"spirit as to the public good as is scarcely to be met withal  
"in this age."<sup>20</sup><sub>2</sub>

On the 13<sup>th</sup> May, 1691, he was created a Landgrave by a patent of that date which entitled him to grants of land to the aggregate of four baronies or 48,000 acres, but he seems during his lifetime to have taken out grants for but a comparatively small amount. His total grants outside of the "oyster point" and some six other lots in Charles Town appear on the record to have been 2,850 acres on Medway or Back river, 500 acres on Ashley river and 350 acres elsewhere in Berkeley County. He had in Charles Town a house of some size for on 20<sup>th</sup> Sept<sup>r</sup>, 1692, the Commons House of Assembly met there.<sup>21</sup>

The initiation of the cultivation of rice in South Carolina has been attributed to him, but upon no contemporary testimony, and the cultivation of rice in the province seems to have preceded by years his alleged introduction of it.<sup>22</sup> The "gloss" or statement of "first rice patch" as marked on Landgrave Smith's lot in Charles Town in the copy of Crisps map of Charles Town, published with Ramsay's history of South Carolina, has been established to be a later interpolation. No such statement is on the original map.

By his will, dated 26<sup>th</sup> June, 1692, the first Landgrave devised all his lands (but does not mention his Landgraveship) to his eldest son, Thomas, about that time styled "Capt." Thomas Smith, and who was a member of the Commons House in 1694. By a codicil to his will, dated 15<sup>th</sup> July, 1693, the Landgrave bequeathed and assigned to Landgrave Joseph Blake his patent as Landgrave with all the baronies and rights thereto appertaining.<sup>23</sup>

This, made at that date, is a little singular, as by the Fundamental Constitution the dignity conferred by a patent as Landgrave was intended to descend to the eldest son and continue in the male line, and was incapable of alienation after 1701. It was possibly intended as a temporary

<sup>20</sup><sub>1</sub>Cal. St: Papers Am: & West Ind: Vol. 1693-1696, p. 425.

<sup>21</sup>Printed Council Journal for 1692, p. ———

<sup>22</sup>Sunday News for 9th Decr., 1900.

<sup>23</sup>Probate Court Charleston Will Bk., 1671-1727, p. 33.

transfer as security for debt. At any rate we afterwards find the second Landgrave procuring grants of land to be credited to the 48,000 acres to which this patent entitled him.<sup>24</sup>

The second Landgrave procured large grants of land in varying amounts under his patent, and on 20<sup>th</sup> Sept<sup>r</sup>, 1716, procured a warrant under which there was laid out to him a barony of 12,000 acres in one body. This was the only grant of a barony granted distinctively as such in South Carolina for 12,000 acres under Landgrave Thomas Smith's patent as Landgrave, dated 13<sup>th</sup> May, 1691.

It was laid out near Wiskeinboo Swamp in Berkeley County. The grant was dated 8<sup>th</sup> June, 1717.<sup>24½</sup> In his description of the boundaries of the barony in his memorial, dated 23<sup>rd</sup> May, 1733, the second Landgrave describes it as bounding on M<sup>r</sup>. Gough and company's Barony, also on M<sup>r</sup>. John Allston's land, M<sup>rs</sup>. Ann Harrison, M<sup>r</sup>. William Waties, M<sup>r</sup>. Creaque, M<sup>r</sup>. Henry Tazeyell and Elias Ball. Out of this barony at that date, viz., 23<sup>rd</sup> May, 1733, he states he had only 3,000 acres left, the rest having been sold or given away.

The barony referred to as M<sup>r</sup>. Gough and Company's was the Cypress Barony described in the number of this Magazine for January, 1911.

Wiskeinboo Swamp is one of the branches of Fair Forest Swamp, which is a head of Wadboo creek and traverses part of Wadboo Barony. The Wiskeinboo Barony therefore lay probably west or northwest of the Cypress Barony and east or northeast of the Wadboo Barony and on the waters of Wiskeinboo Swamp.

There is on record a deed of gift from Landgrave Thomas Smith to his son George Smith, J<sup>r</sup>., dated 1<sup>st</sup> Sept<sup>r</sup>, 1718, for 1,000 acres, which according to the plat is "per Watboo Barony" and lies between lands of Capt. Ed<sup>wd</sup> Hyrne and of Capt. Warrien (Waring). Both Edward Hyrne and Benjamin Waring were sons-in-law of the second Landgrave, and the author of "The Olden Time of Carolina." p. 66, states that on 1<sup>st</sup> Dec<sup>r</sup>, 1724, "Col. Edward

<sup>24</sup>Off: Hist. Com<sup>n</sup>. Bk., 1714-1717, p. 79.

<sup>24½</sup>Ibid.



Hyrne and Barbary his wife" received a conveyance of 584 acres near the head of a branch of Cooper river, known by the name of Watboo branch and being part of a Landgraveship formerly granted to Landgrave Thomas Smith, and that Benjamin Waring and Anne his wife had also part of that Barony.

In his will, dated 3<sup>rd</sup> May, 1738<sup>25</sup> the second Landgrave makes the following reference to the Barony:

"I give and bequeath unto my daughter Mary  
"Scriven one thousand acres of Pine Land Joyning on  
"Whiskimbo and a thousand acres joyning that to my  
"daughter Elizabeth Smith."

The writer of this article has never been able to find any map of the Barony nor any deeds or maps of parts of it, which by collection together might indicate the lines and location of the Barony, and can only give its general location as above.

As a distinctive "Barony" its duration was very short.

The second Landgrave to whom the grant of the Barony was issued seems to have arrived in the Province with his father in July, 1684. He died 9<sup>th</sup> May, 1738, and was buried at his plantation at Goose Creek.<sup>26</sup> He had a large number of children and has left innumerable descendants. He was twice married. The name of his first wife the writer of this article has never been able to satisfactorily determine. It was certainly not Sarah Blake, daughter of Col. Joseph Blake, as stated by Landgrave Smith's descendant the "Octogenarian Lady,"<sup>27</sup> (Mrs. Poyas), for the simple reason that there was no such person. Col. Blake (who was also a Landgrave and Proprietor and twice Governor of the Province) had one daughter, but her name was Rebecca, she was born in 1699; too young to have been the mother of the second Landgrave's children, born, as stated by M<sup>rs</sup>. Poyas, Thomas in 1691, George in 1693, Anne in 1695, Barbara in 1697, Sabina in 1699, etc.

---

<sup>25</sup>Probate Court Charleston Bk., 1736-1740, p. 292.

<sup>26</sup>S. C. Hist. and Genealogical Magazine, vol. 12, p. 140.

<sup>27</sup>Olden Time of Carolina, p. 62.

Besides she married in 1717 George Smith the second son of the second Landgrave Smith.<sup>28</sup> There was no Sarah Blake to whom Thomas Smith could be married. For his second wife he married in 1713, Mary Hyrne.

At the time of his death he was a very large landed proprietor, retained his title of Landgrave to the last, and was still the owner of the Winyah Barony (purchased by him from Landgrave Robert Daniell) intact, altho' he had disposed of the greater part of the Wiskinboo Barony.

Many of the facts concerning the two Landgraves Thomas Smith, stated in this article are at variance with the statements of the Octogenarian Lady, whose account has been generally accepted and followed, as well as with those contained in a genealogical publication entitled "Some account of the Smiths of Exeter and their descendants, by one of them" (Arthur M. Smith) printed for private circulation, Exeter, 1896, which contains a chapter on Landgrave Thomas Smith of South Carolina and his descendants.

The writer can only say that for what he has stated he has endeavoured to rely only on record contemporaneous evidence; while for a period in time so remote, M<sup>rs</sup>. Poyas (having no sufficient access to the records) was naturally repeating in many instances that which came to her by that most fallacious channel for the transmission of facts, family tradition, and her account has been hitherto generally accepted and followed.

---

<sup>28</sup>S. C. Hist. and Genealogical Magazine, vol. 1, p. 157.

REGISTER OF  
ST. ANDREWS PARISH, BERKELEY COUNTY,  
SOUTH CAROLINA.

1719-1774.

Copied and Edited by MABEL L. WEBBER.

(Continued from the October Number)

CHRISTNINGS P<sup>r</sup>. THE REV<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. GUY.

Mary-Anne y<sup>e</sup> Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Emanuel Smith bap<sup>d</sup>. Dec<sup>r</sup>.  
y<sup>e</sup>. 27. 1721.

Francis the Son of Stephen & Alice Todd	} bap <sup>d</sup> . Dec <sup>r</sup> . y <sup>e</sup> 29. 1721
Joseph the Son of Ibid	
Mary y <sup>e</sup> . Daught <sup>r</sup> . of Ibid	

Elizabeth the Daught<sup>r</sup>. of John & Eliz: Tankard bap<sup>d</sup>. Dec<sup>r</sup>.  
y<sup>e</sup>. 29. 1721

Mary y<sup>e</sup>. Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Edward & Abigale White bap<sup>d</sup>. Dec<sup>r</sup>.  
y<sup>e</sup>. 29. 1721

Mary y<sup>e</sup>. Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Martha Gibbon bap<sup>d</sup>. Dec<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>. 29.  
1721.

Moses the Son of ——— Butler bap<sup>d</sup>. Jan<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>. 7—1721/22

John the Son of Tho: & Reb: Holman bap<sup>d</sup>. Jan<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>. 19.  
1721/22

Lois-Frances the Daught<sup>r</sup>. of ——— Galloway bap<sup>d</sup>.  
March y<sup>e</sup>. 4. 1721/22

Jane y<sup>e</sup>. Daughter of Tho & Jane Headon bap<sup>d</sup> March y<sup>e</sup>.  
4. 1721/22

Elizabeth y<sup>e</sup> Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Isaac & \*Fran<sup>s</sup>. Stewart bap<sup>d</sup>.  
March y<sup>e</sup>. 9. 1721/22.

Francis the Son of Tho: & Eliz: Rose bap<sup>d</sup>. March y<sup>e</sup>. 23.  
1721/22

Mary y <sup>e</sup> . Daughter of W <sup>m</sup> . & Mary Cattell &	} April y <sup>e</sup> . 2, 1722
Benjamin=Godfrey y <sup>e</sup> . Son of ibid bap <sup>d</sup> .	

Christopher y<sup>e</sup>. Son of W<sup>m</sup>. & Rebecca Guy bap<sup>d</sup>. April y<sup>e</sup>.  
4. 1722.

---

\*Franc<sup>s</sup>. erased.

W<sup>m</sup>. the Son of W<sup>m</sup>. & Mary Miles bap<sup>d</sup>. April y<sup>e</sup>. 4. 1722.  
Margaret the Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Tho. & Mary Miles April y<sup>e</sup>. 4.  
1722.

Anne y<sup>e</sup>. Daught<sup>r</sup>. of John & Mary Bull bap<sup>d</sup>. April y<sup>e</sup>. 24.  
1722.

Benjamin the Son of W<sup>m</sup>. & Anne Parrott bap<sup>d</sup>. May y<sup>e</sup>.  
6. 1722.

Joseph=Elicot y<sup>e</sup>. Son of Rowland & ——— Storey bap<sup>d</sup>.  
June y<sup>e</sup>. 10. 1722.

Sarah y<sup>e</sup>. Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Edw<sup>d</sup>. & Bridgett Brailsford bap<sup>d</sup>.  
July y<sup>e</sup>. 6. 1722.

Hannah y<sup>e</sup>. Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Joseph & Leah Clair Bap<sup>d</sup>. July y<sup>e</sup>.  
22, 1722.

Jonathan y<sup>e</sup>. Son of Edw<sup>d</sup>. & Abigale White bap<sup>d</sup>. p<sup>r</sup>. the  
Rev<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. Hesketh

Edward the Son of Edw<sup>d</sup>. & Mary Butler &

Joseph the Son of Joseph & Sarah Steant

July y<sup>e</sup>. 26. 1722.

Thomas the Son of — — Siminett bap<sup>d</sup>. Aug<sup>t</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>. 5. 1722

Benjamin y<sup>e</sup> Son of Benj. & Eliz: Perrey Bap<sup>d</sup>. Aug<sup>t</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>.  
12. 1722.

Joseph Stent an adult bap<sup>d</sup>. Sept. y<sup>e</sup>. 2. 1722.

Anne y<sup>e</sup>. Daught<sup>r</sup>. of W<sup>m</sup>. & Mary Chapman bap<sup>d</sup>. Sept<sup>r</sup>.  
2. 1722.

Richard the Son of Rich<sup>d</sup> & Sarah Woodward bap<sup>d</sup>. Sep<sup>r</sup>.  
2. 1722.

Charles y<sup>e</sup>. Son of Charles & Eliz: Brewer bap<sup>d</sup>. Sept. y<sup>e</sup>.  
22. 1722

John y<sup>e</sup>. Son of Rich<sup>d</sup>. & Susannah Godfrey bap<sup>d</sup>. Oct.  
y<sup>e</sup>. 7, 1722

Peter y<sup>e</sup>. Son of W<sup>m</sup>. & Mary Cattell bap<sup>d</sup>. Oct<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>. 13.  
1722.

Thomas the Son of John & Eliz: Woodward

Charles the Son of Charles & Mary Armstrong

Mary the Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Charles & Mary Armstrong

Mary the Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Edw<sup>d</sup>. & Elizabeth Wormsley

Hannah y<sup>e</sup>. Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Tho: & Jane Headon

W<sup>m</sup>. Eyres the Son of Tho: & Abigail Lancaster

Elizabeth the Daughter of Stephen & Jane Russell

} Oct. y<sup>e</sup>. 21. 1722.  
bap<sup>d</sup>.



MARRIAGES P<sup>r</sup>. THE REV<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. GUY.

Francis Stokes & Sarah Popwell mard. March y<sup>e</sup>. 8. 1721/  
22.

Thomas Williams & Mary Wade mard. May y<sup>e</sup>. 4. 1722.

Henry Parsons & Martha Vincent mard May 29, 1722.

David M<sup>c</sup>quin & Catherine Samways mard June 11. 1722

Francis Ladson & Sarah Clark mard Aug<sup>t</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>. 7. 1722.

W<sup>m</sup>. Kenneday & Elizabeth Turner mard Aug<sup>t</sup>. 7. 1722.

W<sup>m</sup>. Spencer & Sarah Hill mard Nov<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>. 20. 1722.

Thomas Croskeys & Eliz: Gantlett mard Nov<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>. 29,  
1722.

Samuel Fairead [?] & Mary Ayre mar<sup>d</sup>. p<sup>r</sup>. Rev<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>.  
Garden March y<sup>e</sup>. 3. 1722/23.

Tho: Elliott & Isabella West mard. April y<sup>e</sup>. 18. 1723

George Boddington & Willoughby Wells mard May y<sup>e</sup>. 16.  
1723.

Andrew Deveaux & Hannah Girerdeau mard June y<sup>e</sup>. 18.  
1723.

George Pope & Sarah Humphreys mard June y<sup>e</sup>. 19. 1723.

James Canty & Eliz: Stevens mard July y<sup>e</sup>. 24. 1723.

Robt. Kendal & Eliz: Creek mard July y<sup>e</sup>. 24. 1723.

Arthur Middleton & Sarah Morton mard. Aug<sup>t</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>. 3<sup>d</sup>.  
1723.

Rob<sup>t</sup>. Mackewn & Susannah Hackett mard Aug<sup>t</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>. 3.  
1723.

Rob<sup>t</sup>. Yonge & Hannah Eve mard Aug<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup>. 15. 1723.

Abramh Neale & Catherine Atkins mard. Sep<sup>t</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>. 2. 1723.

W<sup>m</sup>. Elliott Sen<sup>r</sup>. & Hester Butler Sen<sup>r</sup>. mard. Sept. y<sup>e</sup>. 19.  
1723.

Tho: Hext & Judith=Ester Torquet mard Sept. y<sup>e</sup>. 26,  
1723,

Rich<sup>d</sup>. Timmons & Mary Stanyarne mard Oct. y<sup>e</sup>. 6, 1723.

Tho: Bartlett & Elizabeth Lewis mard Nov<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>. 13. 1723.

Edw<sup>d</sup>. Perry & Rosamond Miles mard Dec<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>. 11. 1723.

Joseph Barnart & Eliz: Styring mard. Dec<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>. 15, 1723.

Rich<sup>d</sup>. Baker & Mary Bohun mard. Dec<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>. 19. 1723.

John Smith of Charlestown & Margaret Williamson mar<sup>d</sup>.  
Jany y<sup>e</sup>. 23 1723/4.

Joseph Elliot & Mary Chapman mard Jany y<sup>e</sup>. 23. 1723/4.  
 Isaac Emanuel & Priscilla Jones mard Febry y<sup>e</sup>. 6. 1723/4.  
 John Freeman & Eliz: Arnold mard. Febry y<sup>e</sup>. 27. 1723/4.  
 W<sup>m</sup>. Simmons & Anne Tanner mard. March y<sup>e</sup>. 21.

1723/4.

Joseph Turner & Tabitha Nichols mard y<sup>e</sup>. 26. March  
 1724.

W<sup>m</sup>. Emms & Anne Skipper mard y<sup>e</sup>. 26. April 1724.

W<sup>m</sup>. Atkinson & Hannah Adams mard Augt. y<sup>e</sup>. 6. 1724.

Peter Perry & Eliz: Holman mard Aug<sup>t</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>. 13. 1724

Henry Wood & Anne Grady mard Aug<sup>t</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>. 18. 1724

Joseph Elliot & Edith Whitmarsh mard. Sep<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>ee</sup>. 2. 1724

John Hewson & Dorothy Stocks mard Sep<sup>r</sup>. 22<sup>d</sup>. 1724

John Delonay & Mary Tucker Spinster mard Nov<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>. 26  
 1724.

Sam<sup>l</sup>. Williams & Leda Andru of S<sup>t</sup>. Betheole.<sup>ms</sup> mard  
 Dec<sup>m</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 23 1724.

Thomas far & amarichah Ellett mard Jan y<sup>e</sup>. 21. 1724/5.

Abram Morsheo & Elesabeth Clay mard Octo y<sup>e</sup>. 13. 1725

Charles Wallis & Mary Armsetrong mard Jan: y<sup>e</sup>. 12.  
 1725/6.

Bengemen Childs & hanna Ellett mard. Jan. y<sup>e</sup>. 13. 1725/6.

Robord Ellett & Elizabeth harford [?] mar<sup>d</sup>. Jan. y<sup>e</sup>. 25.  
 1725/6

Thomas Holeman & Leah Clare mar<sup>d</sup>. feb y<sup>e</sup>. 1. 1725/6

Thomas Rose & Elesebeth Coppin mar<sup>d</sup>. March y<sup>e</sup>. 6, 1725/  
 6

Miles Reuers & Mary Warde mard. Mar. y<sup>e</sup> 15. 1725/6

Benjamin Atwell & Mary Knight of Jam<sup>e</sup>. Isl<sup>d</sup>. mard Dec<sup>r</sup>:  
 23. 1724/5 [sic]

Charles Wallace & Mary Armstrong wid: mard Jany 12.  
 1725/6

Peter Hoskins & Rebecca Boswood mard April 14, 1726

Benjamin Godfrey als Garnie<sup>r</sup>. & Martha Williams mard  
 June y<sup>e</sup>. 9. 1726

Thomas Drummond & Mary Clogy Spinst<sup>r</sup>. mard July y<sup>e</sup>.  
 25. 1726.

John Dart & Hannah Livingston Widdow mard Aug<sup>t</sup>. 19,  
 1726

William Bellinger Widdow<sup>r</sup>. & Mary Dunavan Spinst<sup>r</sup>.  
marrd Octob<sup>r</sup>. 14. 1726

William Fuller Jun<sup>r</sup>. & Martha Whitmarsh Spins<sup>r</sup>=mard.  
p<sup>r</sup>. the Rev<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. Dyson Chaplin of Fort S<sup>t</sup>. George.  
Jan<sup>y</sup>: 11: 1726/7

Joseph Williams & Eliz: Stanting mard March 9. 1726/7

John Rivers & Martha Smallwood mard. April 27. 1727

John Gwin & Mary Ramsay mard May 17, 1727.

Thomas Witter & Elizabeth Hearn mard June 19. 1727.

David M<sup>c</sup>.quin & Martha Bodet mard July 9<sup>th</sup>. 1727.

Rice Edwards & Jael Deer mard July 9<sup>th</sup>. 1727.

Daniel Cartwright & Sarah Butler mard Sept<sup>r</sup>. 7<sup>th</sup>. 1727.

Samuel Rivers & Eizabeth Tankard mar<sup>d</sup>. p<sup>r</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. Dyson  
May 9<sup>th</sup>. 1727.

Joseph Mackintosh & Mary Perryman wid: mard. Oct<sup>r</sup>: 5.  
1727

W<sup>m</sup>. Holman & Ruth Bodet mard Nov<sup>r</sup>. 14, 1727.

Aylift Weedon & Johanna Johnson widd. 3 times pub<sup>d</sup>.  
mard Dec<sup>r</sup>. 8<sup>th</sup>. 1727.

George Mugford & Mary Dickens, 3 times publish<sup>d</sup>. mard.  
Dec<sup>r</sup>. 21. 1727.

John Edmundson & Mary Smith Spinster mard Jany 14,  
1727/8.

W<sup>m</sup>. Carr & Mary Ayres widdow mard Jany y<sup>e</sup>. 24, 1727/8.

John Anger & Hannah Perry mard March the 20. 1727/8

John Cattell & Sarah Hall Spinster mard April 24. 1728

John Heydon & Mary Pastong (a Molattoe belonging to  
Coll: W<sup>m</sup>. Bull) being 3 L<sup>ds</sup>. Days publish'd) mard April  
26. 1728.

John Williams & Mary Rivers Widd: mard May 14. 1728

W<sup>m</sup>. Emms of S<sup>t</sup>. Pauls & Eliz: Elliott widd: mard. June  
27. 1728.

John Russ & Mary Wood Spinster mard. July 12. 1728.

Tho<sup>s</sup>. Brown & Anne Harris Spinster mard. July 14, 1728.

Henry Perrineau & Elizabeth Hall Spinster mard. July  
30<sup>th</sup>. 1728.

John Daniel & Martha Wells Spinst<sup>r</sup>. mard. Sept<sup>r</sup>. 12.  
1728.

- W<sup>m</sup>. Newball & Rebecca Butler wid: mard. Octob<sup>r</sup>. 30.  
1728.  
Sam<sup>l</sup>. Bowman & Sarah Ladson Spins<sup>r</sup>. mard Dec<sup>r</sup>. 19.  
1728.  
James Manning & Sarah Folkinham (3 Ld<sup>s</sup> D. pub<sup>d</sup>.) mard  
Dec<sup>r</sup>. 29. 1728.  
John Farr & Constance Reynolds of S<sup>t</sup>. Pauls mard Jany  
30. 1728/9.  
Sam<sup>l</sup>. Urwin & Catherine Neal Widdow mard Feby 29th  
[?] 1728/9.  
Zachariah Story & Mary Ellis of James's Isl<sup>d</sup>. mard March  
10. 1729.  
Rich<sup>d</sup>. Wright & Elizabeth Woodward mard. March 20.  
1729.  
—[torn] & Mary two free negroes 3 times pub. were  
mard April 13 1729.

CHRISTNINGS P<sup>r</sup>. REV<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. GUY.

- Anne=Booth y<sup>e</sup>. Daughter of Richard & Mary Fuller Bap<sup>d</sup>.  
Jan<sup>y</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>. 25. 1722/23  
Nathaniel y<sup>e</sup> Son of D<sup>r</sup>. Duncan bap<sup>d</sup>. Feb<sup>ry</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>. 4 1722/23  
Ann y<sup>e</sup>. Daught<sup>r</sup>. of James & Ann Palmer bap<sup>d</sup>. Feb<sup>ry</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>.  
16. 1722/23.  
Andrew y<sup>e</sup>. Son of Peter & Cath: Cattell bap<sup>d</sup>. March y<sup>e</sup>.  
17. 1722/23.  
Elizabeth y<sup>e</sup>. Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Joseph & Eliz: Heap bap<sup>d</sup>.  
March y<sup>e</sup>. 22. 1722/23.  
John & Mary an adult negro man & negro woman bap<sup>d</sup>.  
April y<sup>e</sup>. 12. 1723. both belonging to M<sup>r</sup>. John Godfrey.  
Mary the Daughter of W<sup>m</sup>. & Deborah Webb bap<sup>d</sup>. May  
16. 1723.  
Anna y<sup>e</sup>. Daugt<sup>r</sup>. of Mary Thomas bap<sup>d</sup>.  
W<sup>m</sup>. the Son of Philip & Mary Evans  
James the Son of Rob<sup>t</sup>. & Anne Ladson  
Margaret y<sup>e</sup>. Daught<sup>r</sup>. of W<sup>m</sup>. & Martha Ladson  
Sarah y<sup>e</sup>. Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Rob<sup>t</sup>. & Johanna-Drayton Johnson  
bap<sup>d</sup>. May 26 1723.  
Mary y<sup>e</sup>. Daught<sup>r</sup>. of John & Mary Gibbs bap<sup>d</sup>. July y<sup>e</sup>.  
14. 1723.

} bap<sup>d</sup>.  
May y<sup>e</sup>. 19  
1723.



Mary y<sup>e</sup>. Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Charles & Eliz: Hill bap<sup>d</sup>. Aug<sup>t</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>. 5. 1723.

Mary y<sup>e</sup>. Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Benjamin & ——— Godfrey als Garn<sup>r</sup>. bap<sup>d</sup>. Aug<sup>t</sup>. 5, 1723.

W<sup>m</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>. Son of W<sup>m</sup>. & Allice Gibbs bap<sup>d</sup>. Aug<sup>t</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>. 30, 1723.

Tho: y<sup>e</sup>. Son of Tho: & Mary Mells bap<sup>d</sup>. Sept. 15 1723.

John y<sup>e</sup>. Son of & } John & Eliz: Mells bap<sup>d</sup>. Sept.

Elizabeth y<sup>e</sup>. Daught<sup>r</sup>. of } 15. 1723.

Tho: y<sup>e</sup>. Son of W<sup>m</sup>. & Mary Miles bap<sup>d</sup>. Nov<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>. 10. 1723

Anne y<sup>e</sup>. Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Arthur & Martha Hall bap<sup>d</sup>. Nov<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>. 22: 1723.

Sarah y<sup>e</sup>. Daught<sup>r</sup>. of W<sup>m</sup>. & ——— Allen bap<sup>d</sup>. Nov<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>. 22 1723.

Eliz: y<sup>e</sup>. Daught<sup>r</sup>. of James & Eliz: Samways bap<sup>d</sup>. Dec<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>. 8. 1723.

Mary-Henrietta y<sup>e</sup>. Daught<sup>r</sup>. of W<sup>m</sup>. & Mary Bull bap<sup>d</sup>. Dec<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>. 29. 1723.

Mary-Lucy y<sup>e</sup>. Daugh<sup>t</sup>. of Burnaby & Lucy Bull bap<sup>d</sup>. Dec<sup>r</sup>: 29. 1723.

Susannah y<sup>e</sup>. Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Edw<sup>d</sup>. & Mary Rawlins bap<sup>d</sup>. May y<sup>e</sup>. 13. 1724.

Henry Wood an Adult bap<sup>d</sup>. June y<sup>e</sup>. 21. 1724.

Benjamin the Son of Benj: & ——— Godfrey als. Garn<sup>r</sup>. bap<sup>d</sup>. Aug<sup>t</sup>. 3, 1724.

Sarah y<sup>e</sup>. Daughter of John & Eliz: Tankard & } bap<sup>d</sup>.  
Mary y<sup>e</sup>. Daughter of Joseph & Eliz: Dill } Aug<sup>t</sup>. 30  
1724.

Benjamin the Son of Rich<sup>d</sup>. & Susanna Godfrey bap<sup>d</sup>. Sept. y<sup>e</sup>. 20. 1724.

Sarah y<sup>e</sup>. Daught. of Francis & Sarah Ladson & } bap<sup>d</sup>.  
Rachel-Ladson y<sup>e</sup>. Daught. of Benj: & Eliz: } Sep<sup>t</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>.  
Perry } 27, 1724

Hannah y<sup>e</sup>. wife of Tho: Booth bap<sup>d</sup>. October y<sup>e</sup>. 2. 1724

Mary y<sup>e</sup>. Daughter of Henry & Eliz: Wood an Adult bap<sup>d</sup>. Oct. y<sup>e</sup>. 2 1724

John y<sup>e</sup>. Son of Isaac & Frances Stewart bap<sup>d</sup>. Oct. y<sup>e</sup>. 2<sup>d</sup>. 1724.

W<sup>m</sup>. the Son of Robert & Sarah Wood bap<sup>d</sup>. Oct. y<sup>e</sup>. 2<sup>d</sup>.  
1724

Benjamin the Son of Robert & Sarah Wood bap<sup>d</sup>. Oct. y<sup>e</sup>.  
2<sup>d</sup>. 1724.

Sarah y<sup>e</sup>. Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Rob<sup>t</sup>. & Sarah Wood bap<sup>d</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>. 2<sup>d</sup>.  
1724.

Susannah Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Rob<sup>t</sup>. & Sarah Wood bap<sup>d</sup>. Oct. y<sup>e</sup>.  
2<sup>d</sup>. 1724.

Elizabeth y<sup>e</sup>. Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Tho: & Hannah Booth bap<sup>d</sup>. Oct.  
y<sup>e</sup>. 2<sup>d</sup>. 1724.

Anne y<sup>e</sup>. Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Joseph & Mary Barton bap<sup>d</sup>. Oct. y<sup>e</sup>.  
2<sup>d</sup>. 1724.

John y<sup>e</sup>. Son of Joseph & Mary Barton bap<sup>d</sup>. Oct. y<sup>e</sup>. 2<sup>d</sup>.  
1724

Rebecca y<sup>e</sup>. Daughter of Rob<sup>t</sup>. & Sarah Wood bap<sup>d</sup>. Oc<sup>t</sup>.  
y<sup>e</sup>. 16 1724

Stephen the Son of Rob<sup>t</sup>. & Sarah Wood bap<sup>d</sup>. Oct. y<sup>e</sup>. 16.  
1724

John y<sup>e</sup>. Son of John & Eliz: Lupton bap<sup>d</sup>. Oct. y<sup>e</sup>. 16:  
1724

Lucretia y<sup>e</sup>. Daughter of John & Eliz: Lupton bap<sup>d</sup>. Oct.  
y<sup>e</sup>. 16. 1724.

Anne y<sup>e</sup>. Daughter of John & Eliza: Lupton bap<sup>d</sup>. Oct. y<sup>e</sup>.  
16. 1724

Hannah y<sup>e</sup>. Daughter of John & Eliza: Lupton bap<sup>d</sup>. Oct.  
y<sup>e</sup>. 16: 1724

John y<sup>e</sup>. Son David & Catherine M<sup>e</sup>quin bap<sup>d</sup>. Oct. y<sup>e</sup>. 18.  
1724.

Peter Wood an Adult bap<sup>d</sup>. Oct. y<sup>e</sup>. 25. 1724

Jacob y<sup>e</sup>. Son of Jacob & Eliz: Ladson Bap<sup>d</sup>. Oct. y<sup>e</sup>. 25.  
1724.

Charles y<sup>e</sup>. Son of W<sup>m</sup>. & Mary Cattel bap<sup>d</sup>. December y<sup>e</sup>.  
26. 1724.

Pirscilla y<sup>e</sup>. Daughter of Isaac & Pirscilla Emanuel bap<sup>d</sup>.  
Jan y<sup>e</sup> 14 1724/5.

Mathew y<sup>e</sup>. Son of Mathew & Mary Smallwood bap<sup>d</sup>. Jan.  
y<sup>e</sup>. 24. 1724/5.

Anne y<sup>e</sup>. Daughter of Mathew & Mary Smallwood. bap<sup>d</sup>.  
Jan y<sup>e</sup>. 24. 1724/5

Mary y<sup>e</sup>. Daughter of Tho<sup>s</sup>. & Abigal Langester bap<sup>d</sup>. Jan.  
y<sup>e</sup> 31, 1724/5.

Edward y<sup>e</sup>. Son of Edward & Rosemond Peary bap<sup>d</sup>. feb.  
y<sup>e</sup>. 21. 1724/5.

Joseph y<sup>e</sup>. Son of Joseph & Elizabeth Dell bap<sup>d</sup>. feb. y<sup>e</sup>. 28.  
1724/5.

George y<sup>e</sup>. Son of W<sup>m</sup>. & Mary Chapman bap<sup>d</sup>. feb. y<sup>e</sup>. 28.  
1724/5.

Charles y<sup>e</sup>. Son of Will<sup>m</sup>. & Rebeckah Guy bap<sup>d</sup>. March 2.  
1724/5.

Mary Anne y<sup>e</sup>. daugh<sup>r</sup> of Jeremiah & belinda Burrows  
bap<sup>d</sup>. Mar. y<sup>e</sup>. 7. 1724/5.

Mary y<sup>e</sup> Wife of John Williams bap<sup>d</sup>. Mar. 18. 1724/5.

John y<sup>e</sup>. Son of John & Mary Williams bap<sup>d</sup>. Mar. y<sup>e</sup>. 18.  
1724/5.

Thomas Son of Thomas & Jane haydon bap<sup>d</sup>. Mar y<sup>e</sup>. 21.  
1724/5.

Elis. y<sup>e</sup>. daught<sup>r</sup>. of Rich<sup>d</sup>. & Mary Beaker bap<sup>d</sup>. May y<sup>e</sup>.  
23. 1725.

Martha y<sup>e</sup>. daught<sup>r</sup> of W<sup>m</sup>. & Martha Ladson bap<sup>d</sup>. Aug  
y<sup>e</sup>. 29. 1725.

Elizabeth y<sup>e</sup>. daugh<sup>r</sup>. of Isaac & Sarah Battoon bap<sup>d</sup>. Sep<sup>r</sup>.  
y<sup>e</sup>. 5. 1725

Debbora y<sup>e</sup>. daught<sup>r</sup>. of W<sup>m</sup>. debbero Webb bap<sup>d</sup>. Octo  
y<sup>e</sup>. 24. 1725.

hanah rebeckah y<sup>e</sup> dartr of Joseph & Elese<sup>bn</sup> heape, bap<sup>d</sup>.  
Oct. y<sup>e</sup>. 24, 1725.

Mary y<sup>e</sup>. Wife of Mathew Smallwood bap<sup>d</sup>. Octo y<sup>e</sup> 31.  
1725.

Anne y<sup>e</sup>. daugh<sup>r</sup> of henary & anne Wood Bap<sup>d</sup>. Novem. y<sup>e</sup>.  
28. 1725.

Benj: & Eliz: Son & Daugh<sup>r</sup>. of W<sup>m</sup>. & Mary Cattell bap<sup>d</sup>.  
Febry. 8. 1725/6

Jeremiah y<sup>e</sup>. Son of W<sup>m</sup>. & Mary Miles Bap<sup>d</sup>. feb. y<sup>e</sup>. 13  
1725/6

Peter y<sup>e</sup> Son of Peter & Cath<sup>n</sup>: Cattell Bap<sup>d</sup>. Mar. y<sup>e</sup> 11.  
1725/6.

Jeudith y <sup>e</sup> daugh <sup>r</sup> . of Joseph & Martha hull	}	Bap <sup>d</sup> . April 1 1726.
Elesebeth y <sup>e</sup> daugh <sup>r</sup> of Joseph & Martha hull		

Elesebeth y<sup>e</sup> daught<sup>r</sup> of philop & Mary Euens Bap<sup>d</sup>. Aprl  
y<sup>e</sup> 1 1726

Eles<sup>b</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>. daugh<sup>r</sup> of Wm & Anne Branford Bap<sup>d</sup>. April y<sup>e</sup>  
1 1726.

Margret y<sup>e</sup> daugh<sup>r</sup> of Thomas & ——— Whaly Bap<sup>d</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>.  
April 3 1726.

Anne y<sup>e</sup> daugh<sup>r</sup>. of James & Elesebeth Samwis [Sam-  
ways?] Bap<sup>d</sup>. Aprl y<sup>e</sup> 10. 1726.

W<sup>m</sup>. y<sup>ee</sup> Son of W<sup>m</sup>. & Debearo Weeb Bap<sup>d</sup>. April y<sup>e</sup> 11  
1726.

Sary Mary y<sup>e</sup> Daugh<sup>r</sup>. of Isaac & priscilla Emanuel Bap<sup>d</sup>.  
April y<sup>e</sup> 11. 1726.

James y<sup>e</sup> Con of David & Catarne Macquin bap<sup>d</sup>. Apr<sup>l</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>.  
17. 1726.

Rob<sup>t</sup>. the Son of Charles & Eliz: Hill bap<sup>d</sup>. April 17. 1726.

Mary y<sup>e</sup>. Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Robt & Anne Ladson bap<sup>d</sup>. April y<sup>e</sup>.  
30. 1726

Sarah y<sup>e</sup>. Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Peter & Eliz: Perry bap<sup>d</sup>. May  
y<sup>e</sup>. 15. 1726.

Anne the wife of Roger Saunders (formerly Jon: Fitch)  
bap<sup>d</sup>. May 15 1726.

Thomas the Son of Jon: & Anne Fitch bap<sup>d</sup>. May 15.  
1726

Stephen the Son of Jon: & Anne Fitch bap<sup>d</sup>. May 15.  
1726.

Susannah y<sup>e</sup>. Daught of Joseph & Constant Fitch bap<sup>d</sup>.  
May 15. 1726.

Mary y<sup>e</sup>. Daugh<sup>r</sup>. of Joseph & Eliz: Barnart bap<sup>d</sup>. May  
15. 1726.

#### FUNERALS P<sup>r</sup> Y<sup>e</sup> REV<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. GUY.

Capt. Rich<sup>d</sup>. Godfrey bur'd October 27. 1725

James Samuaes Beurd January y<sup>e</sup> 13 1725/26

Cattarn y<sup>e</sup>. wife of David Macquen Beur<sup>d</sup>. Jan y<sup>e</sup> 13.  
1725/6.

Anne y<sup>e</sup> Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Rob<sup>d</sup>. Jones Beu<sup>d</sup>. Jan. y<sup>e</sup> 14. 1725/6

Charles Armstrong Beurd Aug. y<sup>e</sup> 26 1725 [sic]

M<sup>r</sup>. La<sup>r</sup>. ponge [?] a Young Gentleman belonging to the  
Scarborough man of war beu<sup>d</sup>: feb: y<sup>e</sup> 4. 1725/6.



- Mary y<sup>e</sup>. daught<sup>r</sup>. of W<sup>m</sup>. & Deborah Webb beur. March  
y<sup>e</sup> 16 1725/6.
- Benj: & Elizabeth Son & Daug<sup>r</sup>. of W<sup>m</sup>. & Mary Cattell  
burd. Feb<sup>ry</sup>: 10 1725/6.
- Charles Jones Sen<sup>r</sup>. burd. Sep<sup>r</sup>. 14 1726.
- Miles Rivers burd. February 15. 1726/7.
- Joseph Hull burd February 15, 1726/7
- Joseph the Son of Joseph & Eliz: Heap burd Febr'y 21,  
1726/7.
- Thomas Gibson burd March y<sup>e</sup> 2<sup>d</sup>. 1726/7.
- Samuel Jones burd March 7<sup>th</sup>. 1726/7.
- Robt. the Son of Charles & Eliz: Hill burd. May 16. 1727.
- Susannah Fitch burd July 11. 1727
- Leah the wife of Thomas Holman bur'd October 23, 1727.
- W<sup>m</sup>. the Son of John & Mary Heydon (Serv<sup>ts</sup>. of Coll.  
W<sup>m</sup>. Bull) bur'd May 20, 1728.
- Anne the Daughter of Th<sup>s</sup>. & Jane Heydon burd. May 27,  
1728.
- Catherine the Daughter of Arthur & Martha Hall bur'd  
June 26, 1728.
- George the Son of Thomas & Elizabeth Rose burd June  
26, 1728.
- William Townnelly Clark to the Hon<sup>ble</sup>. the Gov<sup>r</sup>. & Council  
&c burd July 29. 1728
- One Crofts, An apprentice of Mr. Wells (bound out by  
Coll: Bull) burd Sept. 8, 1728.
- M<sup>rs</sup>. Ludlam of Goosecreek burd Sept<sup>r</sup> 29 1728
- The Rev<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. Ludlam Rect<sup>r</sup>. of S<sup>t</sup>. James Goosecreek burd  
Oct. 12<sup>th</sup> 1728
- John the Son of Benj<sup>n</sup>. & Marg<sup>t</sup>. Godfrey burd. Sept. 30.  
1728.
- Deborah the Daughter of W<sup>m</sup>. & Deborah Webb burd.  
Octo<sup>r</sup>: 25. 1728.
- Jane the daughter of W<sup>m</sup>. & Rebecca Guy bur'd Nov<sup>r</sup>. 17.  
1728
- Old M<sup>r</sup>. Ferguson bur'd. Dec. 11, 1728
- Martha wife of David M<sup>e</sup>:quin bur'd. Dec<sup>r</sup>. 25 1728.
- Anne\* daught<sup>r</sup>. of M<sup>rs</sup>. Smith of Goosecreek bur'd Dec. 27,  
1728.

---

\*Justina erased and Anne written over.

Mary daughter of Hannah Conyers bur'd January '16.  
1728/9.

Mary the wife of W<sup>m</sup>. Cattell bur'd Janry 24. 1728/9.

Mary the wife of Th<sup>s</sup>. Pritchard burd. Febyr 17 1728/9

Peter Cattell Sen<sup>r</sup>. bur'd Febyr 21, 1728/9

Edw<sup>d</sup>. the Son of W<sup>m</sup>. Cattell bur'd April 25, 1729.

——the Son of Rich<sup>d</sup>. Capers of Stono burd May the  
1<sup>st</sup>. 1729

Mary the wife of W<sup>m</sup>. Carr on James Island bur'd May  
16. 1729

Elizabeth the daughter of W<sup>m</sup>. & Martha Fuller Jun<sup>r</sup>. Bur'd  
June 1, 1729

——the Daughter of Justina Moore of Goose Creek  
widd. bur'd June 6, 1729

Mrs. Ayres widdow on James's Isl<sup>d</sup>. bur'd Aug<sup>t</sup>. 23<sup>d</sup>. 1729

George Lee Serv<sup>t</sup>. of Francis Yonge Esq. burd the 5<sup>th</sup>.  
Sept<sup>r</sup>. 1729

W<sup>m</sup>. the Son of W<sup>m</sup>. & Ruth Holman burd Sept<sup>r</sup>. 28—1729

Tho<sup>s</sup>. the Son of Edm<sup>d</sup>. & Eliz: Bellinger bur'd Sept. 29  
1729.

One M<sup>r</sup>. Howard on Jam<sup>s</sup>. Isl<sup>d</sup>. burd Oct 4<sup>th</sup>. 1729.

Katherine Vincent Sp<sup>r</sup>. Buried Octo<sup>br</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>. 22<sup>d</sup>. 1729 in S<sup>t</sup>.  
Pauls Parish.

Godfrey the son of Charles & Eliz: Hill bur'd Nov. 20.  
1729.

Tho<sup>s</sup>. the son of Tho<sup>s</sup>. & Jane Heydon bur'd Nov<sup>r</sup>. 23<sup>d</sup>.  
1729.

Mary the wife of Tho<sup>s</sup>: Dymes burd Nov<sup>r</sup>. 30. 1729

Richard the Son of Tho<sup>s</sup>. Dymes bur'd Dec<sup>r</sup>. 2<sup>d</sup>. 1729.

Bridget the wife of M<sup>r</sup>. Ed<sup>d</sup>. Brailsford burd Dec. 22. 1729.

#### CHRISTNINGS PER THE REV<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. GUY.

Jane y<sup>e</sup>. Daught<sup>r</sup>. of W<sup>m</sup>. & Mary Chapman bap<sup>d</sup>. June y<sup>e</sup>.  
12<sup>th</sup>. 1726.

James y<sup>e</sup>. Son of James & Mary Sutherland bap<sup>d</sup>. Aug<sup>t</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>.  
1<sup>st</sup>. 1726. (At Johnson's Fort.)

John y<sup>e</sup>. Son of Cap<sup>t</sup>. Hatton an Indian Trader bap<sup>d</sup>. Aug<sup>t</sup>.  
1<sup>st</sup>. 1726.

Martha y<sup>e</sup>. Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Francis & Sarah Ladson bap<sup>d</sup>. Aug<sup>t</sup>.  
y<sup>e</sup>. 14. 1726

Mary y<sup>e</sup>. Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Edward & Rosamond Perry bap<sup>d</sup>.  
Aug<sup>t</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>. 14. 1726.

Anne y<sup>e</sup>. Daught<sup>r</sup>. of the widdow Stocks, als Hewson, bap<sup>d</sup>.  
Aug<sup>t</sup>. 14. 1726.

John Sullivant an Adult bap<sup>d</sup>. Aug<sup>t</sup>. 14. 1726

Thomas y<sup>e</sup>. Son of Thomas & Esther Haward bap<sup>d</sup>. Sept<sup>r</sup>.  
4. 1726

John y<sup>e</sup>. son of Ibid. bap<sup>d</sup>. Sep<sup>t</sup>. 4. 1726.

Samuel Langley an Adult of Johnsons Fort bap<sup>d</sup>. Sep<sup>t</sup>. 4.  
1726

Mary y<sup>e</sup>. Daughter of Xtopher Jenkins\* bap<sup>d</sup>. Sep<sup>t</sup>. 4. 1726.

Anne y<sup>e</sup>. Daughter of ——— Sullivant a Widdow bap<sup>d</sup>.  
Sep<sup>r</sup>. 4. 1726.

Josiah Sullivant an Adult bap<sup>d</sup>. Sep<sup>r</sup>. 11. 1726.

Elisha Sullivant bap<sup>d</sup>. Sep<sup>t</sup>. 11. 1726

Mary y<sup>e</sup>. Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Charles & Mary Wallace bap<sup>d</sup> Nov<sup>r</sup>.  
21. 1726.

Rebecca the Daught<sup>r</sup>. of W<sup>m</sup>. & Rebecca Guy priv: Bap<sup>d</sup>.  
Dec<sup>r</sup>: 9<sup>th</sup>: 1726.

Joseph the Son of Tho: & Mary Dymes bap<sup>d</sup>.  
N. B. Robt. the Son of Ibid, was rec'd into } Dec<sup>r</sup>. 30<sup>th</sup>.  
the Congregation &c being bap<sup>d</sup>. before } 1726.

Elizabeth the daughter of Abraham & Eliz. Musheau bap<sup>d</sup>.  
Dec<sup>r</sup>. 30. 1726.

Henry the Son of Joseph & Eliz: Heap bap<sup>d</sup>. pr: Feb. 21.  
1726/7.

John the Son of Tho<sup>s</sup>. & Jane Heydon bap<sup>d</sup>. Febry. 26.  
1726/7.

Mary Anne the Daughter of John Drayton bap<sup>d</sup>. March 2<sup>d</sup>.  
1726/7.

Catherine the Daughter of Arthur & Martha Hall bap<sup>d</sup>.  
March 5. 1726/7.

Mary the Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Lieutenant Stevens on Edistow Isl<sup>d</sup>.  
bap<sup>d</sup>. March 17. 1726/7.

---

\*This name is "Jinks", as the last letters in the entry are blotted; and the name "jjuks" on page 185 of the Oct. 1911 issue, may also possibly be read Jinks.

Susannah y<sup>e</sup>. Daughter of Tho: & Eliz: Rose bap<sup>d</sup>. p<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>.  
Rev<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. Dyson May y<sup>e</sup>. 6. 1727.

Susannah y<sup>e</sup>. Daught<sup>r</sup>. of John & Mary Delony bap<sup>d</sup>. May  
21. 1727

Mary the Daughter of Tho<sup>s</sup>. & Mary Mell bap<sup>d</sup>. July 19.  
1727.

Eliz: the Daughter of Peter & Rebecca Hoskins bap<sup>d</sup>. July  
19. 1727.

Miles the Son of Mary Rivers Widd: bap<sup>d</sup>. July 21. 1727.

Isaac the Son of Tho: & Leah Holman bap<sup>d</sup>. July 21. 1727.

Peter the Son of Peter & Elizabeth Perrey bap<sup>d</sup>. July 21.  
1727.

Thomas the Son of Rich<sup>d</sup>. & Mary Fuller bap<sup>d</sup>. Aug<sup>t</sup>. 25.  
1727.

Thomas the Son of Isaac & Francis Stewart bap<sup>d</sup>. Sep<sup>r</sup>. 2.  
1727.

Martha the Daughter of W<sup>m</sup>. & Martha Ladson bap<sup>d</sup>. Sep<sup>t</sup>.  
3. 1727.

Elizabeth the Daughter of Sam<sup>e</sup><sup>l</sup>. Williams of S<sup>t</sup>. Barthol:<sup>s</sup>:  
Par: bap<sup>d</sup>. Sep<sup>t</sup>. 10. 1727.

John the Son of Joseph & Eliz: Dell [Dill] bap<sup>d</sup>. Sep<sup>t</sup>. 24.  
1727.

Thomas the Son of Roger & Anne Saunders bap<sup>d</sup>. Nov<sup>r</sup>. 12.  
1727.

James the Son of James Streater (overseer to M<sup>rs</sup>. Ca-  
wood) bap<sup>d</sup>. Dec<sup>r</sup>. 3. 1727.

Thomas the Son of Jeremiah & Belinda Burrows bap<sup>d</sup>.  
Feby 18. 1727/8

Margaret the Daughter of Joseph & Eliz<sup>th</sup>: Baley bap<sup>d</sup>.  
Feby 25. 1727/8.

Mary an Adult Molatto belong<sup>g</sup>. to Coll. W<sup>m</sup>. Bull bap<sup>d</sup>.  
Feby 25. 1727/8.

Joseph the Son of Joseph & Martha Hull bap<sup>d</sup>. March y<sup>e</sup>.  
24. 1727/8.

George the Son of Tho<sup>s</sup>. & Elizabeth Rose bap<sup>d</sup>. April the  
21. 1728.

Anne the Daughter of Rich<sup>d</sup>. & Mary Stevens of Edisto  
bap<sup>d</sup>. May 5, 1728.

W<sup>m</sup>. the Son of John & Mary Heydon (Servts. of Coll:  
Bull) bap<sup>d</sup>. May 19. 1728.



Anne the Daughter of Tho<sup>s</sup>. & Jane Heydon bap<sup>d</sup>. May y<sup>e</sup>.  
24. 1728.

Catherine the Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Arthur & Martha Hall recd. into  
the Congregation (being privately bap<sup>d</sup>. before) June 2<sup>d</sup>.  
1728.

George the Son of Stephen & Jane Russell bap<sup>d</sup>. June 2.  
1728.

Nathaniel the Son of } Charles & Eliz: Brewer

Mary the Daughter of } bap<sup>d</sup>. June 29. 1728.

Mary the Daughter of Cap<sup>t</sup>. Sutherland bap<sup>d</sup>. June 30<sup>th</sup>.  
1728.

Mary the Daughter of Henry Wood Jun<sup>r</sup>. bap<sup>d</sup>. July 12<sup>th</sup>.  
1728.

W<sup>m</sup>. the Son of W<sup>m</sup>. & Ruth Holman bap<sup>d</sup>. July 14, 1728

Godfrey the Son of Charles & Eliz: Hill bap<sup>d</sup>. July 15,  
1728

Edward the Son of W<sup>m</sup>. & Mary Cattell bap<sup>d</sup>. July 15. 1728

Abraham the Son of Francis & Mary Ladson bap<sup>d</sup>. July  
21. 1728

Mary the Daughter of Robt. & Anne Ladson bap<sup>d</sup>. July  
22, 1728

Obadiah the Son of John & Province Wood bap<sup>d</sup>. Aug<sup>t</sup>. 18.  
1728

Joseph the Son of Thos. & Mary Mell bap<sup>d</sup>. Sept<sup>r</sup>. 12. 1728

William the Son of Ayloff & Joanna Drayton-Weedon bap<sup>d</sup>.  
Sept: 28. 1728

Jane the Daughter of W<sup>m</sup>. & Rebecca Guy bap<sup>d</sup>. Sept. 29.  
1728

John the Son of Benjamin & Marg<sup>t</sup>. Godfrey bap<sup>d</sup>. Sept.  
29. 1728

Mary the daughter of ——— Hannah Conyers bap<sup>d</sup>. Octo-  
ber 7. 1728

John Samways bap<sup>d</sup>. October 14. 1728

Elizabeth the Daughter of M<sup>r</sup>. Bryan bap<sup>d</sup>. October 26.  
1728

Thos<sup>s</sup>. the Son of Th<sup>s</sup>. & Prischilla Oldham bap<sup>d</sup>. Nov: 2.  
1728

Sarah the Daughter of Edw<sup>d</sup>. & Rosamond Perry bap<sup>d</sup>.  
Dec<sup>r</sup>. 25 1728.

Catherine the Daughter of M<sup>r</sup>. Ralph Izard bap<sup>d</sup>. Jany. 27.  
1728/9.

Martha the Daughter of John & Sarah Cattell bap<sup>d</sup>. Febyr  
9. 1728/9

John the Son of Peter & Catherine Cattell bap<sup>d</sup>. Febyr 21.  
1728/9.

————the Daughter of Thomas & Martha Whaley bap<sup>d</sup>.  
March 9. 1728/9.

Elizabeth the Daughter of W<sup>m</sup>. Fuller Jun<sup>r</sup>. } bap<sup>d</sup>. March  
Mary the Daughter Ibid } 21 1728/9

Anne the Daughter of David M<sup>c</sup>quin bap<sup>d</sup>. March 21.  
1728/9

Kezia the Daughter of Jacob & Eliz: Ladson bapd. March  
30. 1729.

Elizabeth the Daughter of ——— Mackintosh bap<sup>d</sup>.  
March 30 1729

Catherine the Daughter of W<sup>m</sup>. & Mary Chapman bap<sup>d</sup>.  
April 13, 1729

Mary the Daughter of Coll: & ——— Herbert of Goose-  
creek bap<sup>d</sup>. May 18. 1729

Elizabeth the Daughter of Peter & Elizabeth Perry &  
Elizabeth the daughter of John & Martha Rivers bap<sup>d</sup>. May  
25. 1729

John the Son of Benj. & Martha Godfrey (als Garnier)  
P<sup>r</sup>. bap<sup>d</sup>. July 3<sup>d</sup>. 1729

Samuel Atwood the Son of Samuel & ——— Williams  
bap<sup>d</sup>. Aug<sup>t</sup>. 17. 1729

Elizabeth the Daughter of Charles & Eliz: Crubin bap<sup>d</sup>.  
Aug<sup>t</sup>. 31. 1729.

Margaret the Daughter of Francis & Lydia Yonge bap<sup>d</sup>:  
p<sup>r</sup>: Sep<sup>t</sup>. 18 1729.

Thomas the Son of Edmund & Elizabeth Bellinger bap<sup>d</sup>.  
pr: Sept. 25. 1725.

Joseph the son of Joseph & Eliz: Heap. bap<sup>d</sup>. pri October  
3<sup>d</sup>. 1729.

John the Son of Christopher & ——— Jinks bap<sup>d</sup>. Nov<sup>r</sup>.  
30. 1729

Richard the Son of Tho<sup>s</sup>: & Mary Dymes bap<sup>d</sup>. Nov<sup>r</sup>. 30.  
1729

- Elizabeth y<sup>e</sup>. Daughter of James & Sarah Manning } bap<sup>d</sup>.  
 Henry the Son of Abraham & Eliz: Musheau } Dec<sup>r</sup>  
 } 21.  
 } 1729
- James the Son of Peter & Reb: Hoskins bap<sup>d</sup>. Dec<sup>r</sup>. 26.  
 1729.
- Catherine the Daughter of Henry & ——— Wood bap<sup>d</sup>.  
 Dec<sup>r</sup>. 28. 1729.
- Eliz: the Daughter of Jeremiah & Belinda Burrows bap<sup>d</sup>.  
 Janry 11<sup>th</sup>. 1729/30.
- Sarah the daughter of Peter & Amarynshia Taylor of  
 Goosecreek bap<sup>d</sup>. Feb. 22<sup>d</sup>. 1729/30.
- Anne the Daughter of John & Mary Heydon at Coll. Bulls'  
 bap<sup>d</sup>. March 18. 1729/30.
- Sarah the Daughter of W<sup>m</sup>. & Rebecca Guy bap<sup>d</sup>. March  
 the 19<sup>th</sup>. 1729/30.
- Martha Wood an Adult bap<sup>d</sup>. April 29<sup>th</sup>. 1730—
- Sarah the wife of Alex<sup>r</sup>. Long bap<sup>d</sup>. May 3<sup>d</sup>. 1730
- Rebecca the Daughter of W<sup>m</sup>. & Ruth Holman bap<sup>d</sup>. May  
 10<sup>th</sup>. 1730.
- Rich<sup>d</sup>. the Son of Edmund & Elizabeth Bellinger bap<sup>d</sup>. May  
 14. 1730.
- Moses the Son of W<sup>m</sup>. & Mary Miles bap<sup>d</sup>. May 18. 1730.
- Sarah the Daughter of Benj<sup>n</sup>. & ——— Waring of Goose-  
 creek bap<sup>d</sup>. May 24. 1730.

## MARRIAGES.

- James Smith & Mary Cockran Spinst<sup>r</sup> of S<sup>t</sup>. Pauls parish  
 mar<sup>d</sup>. April 27. 1729.
- Francis Wilkinson, & Margaret Arden Sp<sup>r</sup>. mar<sup>d</sup>. May 8<sup>th</sup>.  
 1729.
- William Harris, & Mary Ladson Sp<sup>r</sup>. mard July 3<sup>d</sup>. 1729.
- Samuel Stocks & Eliz: Samways Widd. mard. July 3<sup>d</sup> 1729.
- Thomas Pritchard & Susannah Elliott Widd. mard Sep<sup>t</sup>.  
 2<sup>d</sup>. 1729.
- Joshua Snowden & Elizabeth Evans Widdow mard Sept<sup>r</sup>.  
 20 1729.

James Taylor & Hester Wood Sp<sup>r</sup>. mard October 23<sup>d</sup>. 1729.  
William Snow of Goosecreek & Sarah Herbert Sp<sup>r</sup>. mard  
Oct<sup>r</sup>: 30. 1729.

Nathaniel Starling & Anne Ayers Sp<sup>r</sup>. mard Dec<sup>r</sup>. 11.  
1729.

Charles Jones & Rachel Edghill Sp<sup>r</sup>. mard Dec<sup>r</sup>. 16, 1729.

John Andrew Deha & Margaret Caroll of Goosecreek p<sup>sh</sup>.  
mard Dec<sup>r</sup>. 18. 1729.

William Flood & Mary McElvey Spinst<sup>r</sup>. mard Feby 4  
1729/30.

Charles Bret & Rebecca Worden Spins<sup>r</sup>. mard Feby 15.  
1729/30.

Jonathan Daniel & Catherine Croomy Spr. mard April 5<sup>th</sup>  
1730.

W<sup>m</sup>. Middleton & Mary Izard Sp<sup>r</sup>. of Goosecreek mard  
April 21, 1730

Richard Glandal & Hannah Gibson widdow mard April  
29 1730.

Peter Girerdeau & Elizabeth Bohun Spins<sup>r</sup>. mard Dec<sup>r</sup>.  
19<sup>th</sup>. 1730.

Thomas Drayton & Eliz: Bull Spr. mard Dec<sup>r</sup>. 26<sup>th</sup>. 1730

Zebulon Guy & Anne Allein mar'd January 13. 1730/31

William Cheatham & Sarah Fuller mar'd February 22<sup>d</sup>.  
1730/31

Tho<sup>s</sup>. Stocks & Rachel Holman Sp<sup>r</sup>. mard May 20<sup>th</sup>. 1731.

Stephen Bull & Martha Godin Sp<sup>r</sup>. mard p<sup>r</sup>. the Rev<sup>d</sup>.  
M<sup>r</sup>. Commissary Garden. April 27, 1731

Tho<sup>s</sup>. Barlow & Susannah Godfrey Widd: mard July 29.  
1731.

Benj<sup>m</sup>. Savage & Elizabeth Smith widd: Aug<sup>t</sup>. 19 1731

John Champneys & Mary Musgrove Sp<sup>r</sup>. mard Aug<sup>t</sup>. 31.  
1731.

Tho<sup>s</sup>. Goreing & Jane Heydon Wid<sup>w</sup>. Mard Septemb<sup>r</sup>. 9<sup>th</sup>.  
1731—

Josiah Cantey & Elizabeth Boswood Sp<sup>r</sup>. Mar'd October  
3<sup>d</sup>. 1731.

William Stocks & Rachel Ladson Sp<sup>r</sup>. mard Dec<sup>r</sup>. 9. 1731

Stephen Hartley & Eliz: Newton Sp<sup>r</sup>. being 3 L<sup>ds</sup>. Day  
Pub: January 13. 1731/2.



Jacob Bonneau & Eliz: Webb Sp<sup>r</sup>. were mard January 16.  
1731/2

James Ker & Hester Gibbons mard January 26. 1731/2

Rich<sup>d</sup>. Webb & Priscilla Emanuel widd mard February 13  
1731/2

Peter Furcher & Catherine Daniel Widd mard February  
22. 1731/2

James Osmond & Mary Hall Spin<sup>r</sup>. mard April 13<sup>th</sup>. 1732.

Peter Tomplet & Isabella Black Sp<sup>r</sup>. mard April 17, 1732.

W<sup>m</sup>. Cattell Jun<sup>r</sup>. & Anne Cattell Sp<sup>r</sup>. mard May 17. 1732.

Tho<sup>s</sup>. Butler & Elizabeth Ladson Sp<sup>r</sup>. mard June 13, 1732.

Samuel Marcus & Priscilla Burnly Sp<sup>r</sup>. mard June 18.  
1732.

Rob<sup>t</sup>. Ladson & Sabina Rose Sp<sup>r</sup>. mard Aug<sup>t</sup>. 3<sup>d</sup>. 1732

Edward Simpson & Sarah Cheatham Wid. mard Aug<sup>t</sup>. 6.  
1732.

Edward Hill & Jane Clare Sp<sup>r</sup>. Mard Nov<sup>r</sup>. 3<sup>d</sup>. 1732.

John Man & Anne Vincent Sp<sup>r</sup>, mard. Nov<sup>r</sup>. 16. 1732.

Elding King & Eleanor Norman Sp<sup>r</sup>. mard January 4,  
1732/3.

John Purkis & Elizabeth Ayers widd: mard February 4<sup>th</sup>  
1732/3.

Josiah Baker & Rebecca Butler Sp<sup>r</sup>. mard March 12  
1732/3.

Samuel Witter & Loveridge Wilkie Widd: mard March  
14. 1732/3.

## FUNERALS.

Belinda Burrows burd Jany—1729/30

One Griffith an Overseer of M<sup>r</sup>. J<sup>o</sup>. Cattell's burd January  
12<sup>th</sup> 1729/30.

M<sup>r</sup>. Tho<sup>s</sup>. Dymes bur'd January 14. 1729/30.

Mrs. Deveaux burd Jany 24 1729/30.

———— Son of Jeremiah Burrows bur'd January 26  
1729/30

Sarah the Daughter of Samuel Crawford burd April 15<sup>th</sup>.  
1730

Mary the Daughter of Benj<sup>n</sup>. & Marg<sup>t</sup>. Godfrey bur'd June  
8, 1730.

Mary the Wife of John Stanyarne of S<sup>t</sup>. Pauls bur'd July 12, 1730.

George the son of W<sup>m</sup>. & Anne Brandford bur'd July 12 1730.

Mary the Daughter of W<sup>m</sup>. & Martha Fuller Jun<sup>r</sup>. bur'd Aug<sup>t</sup>. 7. 1730

Mary the Daughter of John & Mary Delony bur'd Aug<sup>t</sup>. 26 1730

Richard the Son of Rich<sup>d</sup>. & Mary Fuller bur'd Sept<sup>r</sup>. 8<sup>th</sup>. 1730.

William the Son of Alift & Johanna Wedon bur<sup>d</sup>. Sep<sup>r</sup>. 12<sup>th</sup>. 1730.

Anne Daughter of David & Martha M<sup>c</sup>quin bur'd Sep<sup>r</sup>. 12. 1730.

Tho<sup>s</sup>. Holman Sen<sup>r</sup>. Bur'd October 7<sup>th</sup>. 1730.

George Smith bur'd October 12<sup>th</sup>, 1730.

Moses the Son of W<sup>m</sup>. & Mary Miles bur'd Octob<sup>r</sup>. 16. 1730.

Sarah the Daught<sup>r</sup>. of W<sup>m</sup>. & Rebecca Guy bur'd Oct: 24. 1730

Anne the Daught<sup>r</sup>. of W<sup>m</sup>. Fuller Sen<sup>r</sup>. bur'd Oct<sup>r</sup>. 25. 1730

Francis the Son of Francis & Lydia Yonge bur'd Oct<sup>r</sup>. 26. 1730.

Anne y<sup>e</sup>. Wife of Nathaniel Starling bur'd Dec<sup>r</sup>. 21, 1730.

M<sup>rs</sup>. Forguson the mother of M<sup>rs</sup>. Jones bur'd February 6<sup>th</sup>. 1730/I.

M<sup>r</sup>. Samuel West bur<sup>d</sup> February 20. 1730/I

M<sup>r</sup>. James Boswood Sen<sup>r</sup>. bur'd February 25, 1730/I.

M<sup>r</sup>. Tho<sup>s</sup>. Haydon bur'd February 28, 1730/I

M<sup>r</sup>. Edward Byrch bur'd March 29<sup>th</sup>. 1731

Tho<sup>s</sup>. the Son of Charles & Eliz: Crubin bur'd April 15. 1731

M<sup>r</sup>. W<sup>m</sup>. Cheatham bur'd July 10<sup>th</sup>. 1731

M<sup>r</sup>. Samuel Frith bur'd July 19 1731

M<sup>r</sup>. James Walford bur'd Aug<sup>t</sup>. 25, 1731

M<sup>r</sup>. Sam<sup>l</sup>. Crawford bur'd October y<sup>e</sup>. 25<sup>th</sup>. 1731.

Tho<sup>s</sup>. the Son of Tho<sup>s</sup>. & Eliz: Drayton bur'd Nov<sup>r</sup>. 10. 1731

Anne Smallwood bur'd Nov<sup>r</sup>. 11<sup>th</sup>. 1731  
M<sup>r</sup>. W<sup>m</sup>. Fuller Sen<sup>r</sup>. Bur'd Nov<sup>r</sup>. 14, 1731  
M<sup>rs</sup>. Ruth Holman bur'd Nov<sup>r</sup>. 20<sup>th</sup>. 1731  
M<sup>r</sup>. John Godfrey Jun<sup>r</sup>. Bur'd Dec<sup>r</sup>. 7<sup>th</sup>. 1731  
W<sup>m</sup>. Son of Stephen Bull burd February 27<sup>th</sup>. 1731/2.  
Richard Edgell, Burd April 30<sup>th</sup>. 1732  
Judith the Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Charles Hill bur'd May 25. 1732  
Hester the Daughter of Edmund Bellinger bur'd July 2<sup>d</sup>.  
1732  
James the Son of Tho<sup>s</sup>. Rose burd Aug<sup>t</sup>. 9<sup>th</sup>. 1732  
Mary the Daugh<sup>r</sup>. of John Hayden burd Aug<sup>t</sup>. 14. 1732  
Jonathan Stocks bur'd Aug<sup>t</sup>. 14 1732  
Henry Hodgkins burd Aug<sup>t</sup>. 24. 1732  
John Durson burd Sept<sup>r</sup>. 4. 1732.  
Arthur Hall bur'd at Stono Church October 7, 1732.  
Sarah Perry the Mother of Benjamin Perry burd Oct<sup>r</sup>.  
1732.  
Joseph Falkinham bur'd November 21, 1732.  
John Riggs bur'd Nov<sup>r</sup>. 29. 1732

*(To be continued.)*

## ORDER BOOK

of

John Faucheraud Grimké.

August 1778 to May 1780.

The Order Book of John F. Grimké, Lt. Col. of S. C. Artillery, is to be found in the same parchment bound volume which contains his *Journal of the Campaign to the Southward*, printed in Vol. XII, 1911, of this magazine.

John F. Grimké, the son of John Paul Grimké and Mary Faucheraud his second wife, was born Dec. 16, 1752, and died at Long Branch, N. J., 9th August, 1819.<sup>1</sup> He studied law in London<sup>2</sup> and was one of the American students who petitioned George III. against the measures that infringed on Colonial Rights. He returned to South Carolina at the beginning of hostilities, and entered the Continental Army, being commissioned captain in the Artillery, 16th Sept., 1776, and was promoted major 25th Oct., 1778.<sup>3</sup>

Lt. Col<sup>o</sup>. Barnard Elliott of Artillery Corps died 25th Oct. 1778; Major Beckman was promoted to his place and Capt. John F. Grimké succeeded him as major. On Aug. 24, 1778, he was appointed Deputy Adj. General with rank of Colonel. This information is given in the Order Book, as is seen below, but varies from the statement in the *Journals of Continental Congress*, Nov. 1778 (p. 1137) that, "Mr. Ed. Hyrne and John Grimké were nominated by the delegates of South Carolina for Adjutants general." . . . "Captain Edmund Hyrne was elected deputy adjutant general in the Southern department." Col. Grimké certainly served as Dep: Adj: Gen: until he was taken prisoner at the siege of Charlestown, 12th May, 1780.

---

<sup>1</sup>Died, at Long Branch, State of New Jersey, on the 9th August, the Hon. John F. Grimke, Senior Associate Judge of the Court of Sessions and Common Pleas of this State, in the 67th year of his age, after an illness of more than a year, which he bore with the fortitude and resignation of a Christian. He lived and died a Soldier, Patriot and Christian—(*The Courier*, Aug. 21, 1819.)

<sup>2</sup>O'Neill. *Bench and Bar of S. C.*

<sup>3</sup>Grimké's Order Book.



In March, 1781<sup>4</sup> Lt. Col. Grimké and Major Habersham were arrested and placed in close confinement upon the very slim pretext of having written a personal letter which was construed to be a breach of parole; this imprisonment in the City Guard lasted for five weeks, and then they were released upon orders received from Lord Cornwallis.

Col. Grimké considered that his imprisonment rendered his parole null and void, and as no other parole was given him after his release, he considered himself at liberty to return to duty, joined General Green's Army,<sup>4</sup> and served to the end of the war.

He was elected Judge of the Court of Law, 20th March, 1783.<sup>5</sup> Was Speaker of the House of Representatives from March 1785 to March 1786; and a member of the Convention of 1788 which adopted the Federal Constitution.<sup>6</sup>

Princeton gave him the degree of L. L. D. in 1789.<sup>7</sup> In 1799, when Judge Burke was elected Chancellor, Judge Grimké became Senior Associate, and thus virtually Chief Justice of South Carolina.

He married, Oct. 12, 1784, Mary Smith, daughter of Thomas Smith, Esq. and Sarah Moore his wife. The ancestry of his wife, and a list of his children will be found in the *Rhett* and *William Smith* genealogies, printed in Vol. IV. of this magazine.

Judge Grimké published several volumes and addresses, among which are the following: *Revised Edition of the Laws of South Carolina to 1789*; *Public Laws of South Carolina*, (Phila., 1790); *Duty of Executors and Administrators*, (N. Y., 1797), this was published anonymously; and *Duty of the Justice of the Peace*.

---

<sup>4</sup>*Moultrie's Memoirs*, v. 2, p. 173 et seq.

<sup>5</sup>O'Neill's *Bench and Bar of S. C.*, v. 1, p. 39.

<sup>6</sup>O'Neill's, *Bench and Bar*.

<sup>7</sup>Appleton's *Dict. Am. Biog.*

August 24: 1778.

Head Quarters.

24: General Orders by Major General Howe.

Parole, Louis Le Grand.

Tomorrow being the birthday of Our great Ally the King of France, Fort Moultrie, & Fort Johnson are in Honor of the day to fire 21 Guns each: the firing at Fort Moultrie to begin precisely at one O Clock & five minutes after it finishes it is to be taken up by Fort Johnson.

Col<sup>o</sup>. Nicholas Eveleigh having resigned his commission as Dep: Adj: Gen: for the State of South Carolina & Georgia & is no longer to be considered and Obeyed as a Continental Officer.

Major John F. Grimké is appointed to act as Dep: Adj: Gen: for the States of South Carolina & Georgia with the rank of Colonel in the room of Colonel Eveleigh resigned 'till the pleasure of Congress be known.

---

25: Parole, Howe.

26: Parole, Hancock.

The Troops are to be divided into two Brigades: The 1<sup>st</sup>. 2 & 6<sup>th</sup> Regiments will form the first Brigade, under the command of Brig: Gen: Moultrie; the 3<sup>d</sup>: & 5<sup>th</sup> Regiments will be commanded by Col<sup>o</sup>: Isaac Huger as Col<sup>o</sup>: Commandant & will form the second Brigade. the Artillery will receive their Orders from the Commander in Chief

---

August 1778

27:

Head Quarters Charles Town.

Parole, Congress

The Hon<sup>ble</sup>: Continental Congress having passed several Resolutions respecting the future government of the Army, the D: Adj: Gen: will transmit Copies to the Com<sup>rs</sup>: officers & Brigades & the Com<sup>rs</sup>: Officers of Artillery who are to publish them to their respective Commands that the Commanding officers of Regiments may govern themselves accordingly.

A Return of the N<sup>o</sup>. of Officers in the different Corps, with their Rank, date of Commission or Brevett is to be immediately made to the D: A: G:

Head Quarters Charles Town

28: Parole, Monmouth.

---

Head Quarters Ch<sup>s</sup>. Town

29: Parole Moultrie.

---

Head Quarters Ch<sup>s</sup>. Town

30: Parole, Grimké.

---

Head Quarters Charles Town

31: Parole, Pinckney

---

SEPTEMBER.

Head Quarters Charles Town

1: Parole, Rutledge.

---

Head Quarters Charles Town

2: Parole, Elliott.

---

Head Quarters Ch<sup>s</sup>. Town

3: Parole, Taarling

Cap<sup>t</sup> Benjamin Cattell of the 1<sup>st</sup> Continental Regiment & Capt James Coil & Capt: Harthorn of the Sixth Continental Battalion in the State of South Carolina having resigned their Commissions are no longer to be respected or obeyed as Continental Officers.

---

Head Quarters Charles Town

4: Parole, Nelson.

---

Head Quarters Charles Town

5: Parole, Page.

In future all Regimental Returns are to be made to the Commanding officer of the Brigades to which the Regiments respectively belong, who will make Brigade Returns to the Commander in Chief.

The Returns for this Month are to be made immediately in the manner above directed that a General Return may be transmitted to the Board of War by the next Post.

The General in the future expects the Returns will be punctually made the first day of every month.

## Head Quarters Charles Town

6: Parole, Mifflin.

7: Head Quarters, Charles Town.  
Parole, Fayette.

The Readiness with which the troops turned out last night upon the alarm was truly pleasing to the General and the conduct of the officers has his entire approbation.

After orders.

The Main Guard is immediately to be reinforced with 1 Sergeant 1 Corporal & 11 Privates, which reinforcement is to enable the officer of the Main Guard to Relieve the Militia Guard upon Burns Wharf: Orders for this purpose will be given by the Dep: Adj: Gen: to the Officer of the Guard.

8: Head Quarters Charles Town  
Parole M<sup>e</sup>Laine

Capt George Cogdell of Col<sup>o</sup>: Huger's Regiment having resigned his commission, is no longer to be respected or Obeyed as a Continental officer

September. 1778. Head

8: After Orders

Cap<sup>t</sup>. Thomas Shubrick of the 5 South Carolina Regiment is appointed Brigade Major to Isaac Huger Esq: Col<sup>o</sup>: Commandant of the Second Brigade, & is to be Obeyed & Respected accordingly.

9: Parole, Parker.

10. Parole, Fenwicke.

11: Parole, Barton.

The General having been informed that some of the Officers commanding the Magazine Guard at Dorchester, have frequently absented themselves from their Command, is therefore under the necessity of strictly forbidding any officers in future from quitting the town during their command.

The Adj: Gen: will furnish the next relieving officer



with a copy of this Order, which is to be delivered by the officers relieved to the relieving officers in future

12: Parole, Starke.

The Main Guard is to be reduced to-morrow to 1 Cap<sup>t</sup>., 2 Sub: 2 Serg<sup>es</sup>: & 30 Rank & File.

The Magazine Guard to be reinforced with 6 Privates.

The Brigade Returns some time since ordered are expected at the Head Quarters, the General being desirous of transmitting them to the board of War.

Detail.

1 <sup>st</sup> . Brigade.	Captains	Lieut <sup>s</sup> :	Serg <sup>ts</sup> :	R & File
	1	2	2	15
2 <sup>d</sup> Brigade	1	1	3	30
	2	3	5	45

13: Parole, Galphin.

Col<sup>o</sup>. Thompsons Battallion to be in readiness for Command immediately the Col<sup>o</sup>: Com<sup>t</sup>: of that Brigade to which it belongs will give the necessary orders respecting Wagons, Provisions, & Ammunition & will attend Head Quarters tomorrow Morning to Receive further orders

Detail for Town Duty

	Captains	Lieut <sup>s</sup> .	Serg <sup>ts</sup> .	R & F.
1 <sup>st</sup> . Brigade	1	1	2	17
2 <sup>d</sup> Brigade	1	2	3	32

for Command

1 <sup>st</sup> . Brigade	1	1	11
2 <sup>d</sup> . Brigade	1	1	19
	2:	2:	30

September 1778. Head Quarters Charles Town

14: Parole Philadelphia

The Guard at Dorchester to be relieved tomorrow by a Detachment from the third Regiment

The main Guard tomorrow is to be relieved by 1 Lieut<sup>t</sup>. 1 Serg<sup>t</sup>: & 20 Rank & File

The magazine Guard to be relieved by 1 Sub: 1 Serg<sup>t</sup>: & Ten Rank & File

The Sixth Regiment is to Return to Town on Wednesday Morning the D: Q: M: General is to provide boats for that Purpose.

The General having been informed that some officers express a doubt whether the officers who are Members of assembly are exempt from Duty during the Sessions of the assembly by an order some time since issued: the General intended that Order as a standing Order to Exempt all officers who are Members of Assembly from Duty during their attendance upon the assembly unless the necessity of service should make their Presence absolutely requisite at their Posts or with their Detachments or Corps

Detail.

Cap:	Lieut <sup>s</sup> :	Serg <sup>ts</sup> :	R. & F.
1 <sup>st</sup> Brig:	1	2	12
2 Brig: 1	1	2	22

---

15: Morning Orders

The Guard at Hobcaw to be relieved very early tomorrow Morning by a Detachment from the Second Regiment consisting of the usual number.

Parole Holzendorf.

A General Court of Enquiry to sit this afternoon at some Convenient place in Charles Town to enquire into the Conduct of L<sup>t</sup>: Mayson of the third Regiment towards Lieut<sup>t</sup>. Taggart of the same Corps & to Report whether the Officers of the Third Regiment have reason to refuse doing Duty with L<sup>t</sup>. Mayson.

This Court to Consist of one Field officer as President & four other Members taken according to Detail

Major Huger President

Officers

1 <sup>st</sup> Brig.	2
2 Brig	2

---

September 1778 Head Quarters Charles Town

A General Court Martial to sit at some convenient Place in Charles Town on Friday at 10 oClock in the Morning for the tryal of L<sup>t</sup>. Roux of Col<sup>o</sup>: Mottes Battallion put

in arrest by Capt Motte of the same Corps for disrespect to his Commanding Officer

This Court to Consist of one Field officer as President  
12 other members taken according to Detail

Major Horry President

Officers

1 <sup>st</sup> . Brig:	5
2 <sup>d</sup> Brig	7

---

Detail for Duty

	Cap:	Lieuts:	Serg <sup>ts</sup> :	R & F:
1 <sup>st</sup> Brig		1	1	12
2 <sup>d</sup> Brig	1	1	3	22

An officer from the Third Reg<sup>t</sup>: is immediately to be appointed in the room of L<sup>t</sup>: Mayson to take command of the Detachment marching to Dorchester & who is to proceed immediately.

After Orders.

A Sergeant Corporal & Six Privates to be warned for immediate Duty & are to Parade at the Main Guard where they will receive orders.

Detail

	Serg <sup>t</sup> .	R & F.
1 <sup>st</sup> Brigade	0	3
2 <sup>d</sup> Brigade	1	4.

---

16: Parole. Manly.

The Court of Enquiry ordered to Enquire into the Conduct of Lieut<sup>t</sup>. Mayson of the Third Regiment have Reported as follows that Lieut<sup>t</sup>. Maysons making an apology upon the Field to Lieut<sup>t</sup>. Taggart proceeded from a Consciousness of his having used L<sup>t</sup>. Taggart ill & not thro' Coward:ce. They therefore think that the officers of the third Regiment may with propriety do duty with him. The General approves of the Determination of the Court orders Lieut<sup>t</sup>. Mayson to Return to Duty & that the officers of his Corps Receive & Respect him as usual.

The Court of Enquiry is dissolved

Detail as Yesterday

## 17: Parole. Laurens

Cap<sup>t</sup> Oliver Towles of the 3<sup>d</sup> Regiment having never been exchanged with the Enemy is therefore to be considered as amenable to no Military Duty until his is released from his Parole by a proper & equal exchange

The necessity of Service requires that the order exempting officers who are Members of assembly from all duty during their attendance thereupon should in some degree be superceded: The Dep: Adj: Gen: will if occasion requires warn some Field officer as President of the Court Martial which is to sit tomorrow tho' such officer should be Member of Assembly.

## Detail.

	Cap:	Lieut:	Sergt:	R. & F.
1 <sup>st</sup> . Brig.	1	2	2	23
2 <sup>d</sup> Brig.	0	0	0	17

Major Beckman is appointed President of the Court Marshal to sit tomorrow

## Detail

	Officers
1 <sup>st</sup> Brigade	11
2 <sup>d</sup> Brigade	1

## Roster for

Field-officer of the Day. President of Courts Martial.\*

## Names

C. Huger. Promoted

L: C: M<sup>c</sup>Intosh

Ma: Huger Sep. 15.

Co: Motte Resigned September 19. 1778.

L: C: Mayson. Under orders to March.

M: Horry Absent

C. Thompson. Under Orders to March.

L: C: Elliott. Sick. Died Oct 25. 1778.

M: Wise In the Country

C: Roberts

L: C: Marion. Evidence [?]

M: Beckman. Sept 17. Promoted to be L<sup>t</sup>. Col<sup>o</sup>: Oct 25.

1778

Col<sup>o</sup>: Pinckney



L: C: Henderson

Maj: Brown Sept. 26. Resigned

C. Sumpter Resigned Sept. 19. 1778.

L: C: Scott

M: Pinckney.

18: Parole United States

The General has thought it proper to publish the following resolutions of Congress.

In Congress. May 29, 1778.

Resolved—That all Military officers & Soldiers in the Service of the United States are & of right ought to be amenable to the laws of the State in which they reside in Common with other Citizens

But as to the Propriety of undertaking distant expeditions & Enterprizes or other Military operations & the mode of Conducting them, the General or Commanding officer must finally Judge & Determine at his Peril

Detail

	Cap:	Lieuts:	Serg:	R. & F.
1 <sup>st</sup> . Brig	1	1	2	23
2 Brig	0	1	3	17

Charles Town Sep: 18. 1778

Sir

I am ordered by the General to Signify to you that it is his Pleasure the remainder of Col<sup>o</sup>: Thompsons Reg<sup>t</sup>. (deducting the 74 to have marched yesterday) should Continue to do duty in Town until They are ready to March or that Col<sup>o</sup>: Sumpters Reg: Should arrive in Town to Relieve them. I am also commanded to inform you that the General desires you would apply to that Commanding officer of the Detachment from Col<sup>o</sup>: Thompsons Corps which marched to the Southward to account for the Stores delivered him during the Expedition.

I am, Sir

with Respect

Your very ob<sup>t</sup>: Hum: Serv<sup>t</sup>.

J: F: Grimke A D A G

Col<sup>o</sup>: Huger.

\*Tabular form of original omitted.

---

19: Parole, Abingdon.

Col<sup>o</sup>: Motte of the 2<sup>d</sup> Reg<sup>t</sup>: & Col<sup>o</sup>: Sumpter of the 6<sup>th</sup> Reg<sup>t</sup>. having resigned their Commissions are no longer to be Considered as Continental officers.

A Detachment of the Third Reg<sup>t</sup>: in proportion to the Waggon now ready are to march for Orangeburgh with all possible Expedition

the 6 Reg: arrived in town.

---

20: Parole, Drayton

		Cap:	Detail Lieu <sup>t</sup> :	Serj:	R: & F:
Brig	{ 1	1	1	2	23
	2	0	1	3	17

---

September. 1778 Head Quarters Charles Town

21: Parole Maryland.

The Court Martial now setting is to try Charles Troublefield, a Private in the Second Continental Battalion in this State for Desertion L<sup>t</sup>. Col<sup>o</sup>: Marion will produce the Evidences.

Lieut Cato West of the Third Continental Battalion in this State having resigned his Commission on the 14 Ins<sup>t</sup>., is no longer to be respected or Obeyed as a Continental officer.

The Guard at Dorchester to be relieved tomorrow Morning by a Detachment from the 1<sup>st</sup>. Brigade consisting of 1 Lieu<sup>t</sup>, 1 Serg<sup>t</sup>. 2 Corp<sup>s</sup>: & 15 Privates.

22: Parole, General Howe.

The detachment from the First Brigade ordered to Relieve the Guard at Dorchester, yesterday, is countermanded until further orders.

---

\*A Return of the Number of Officers, Supernumerary officers, Vacancies etc: in the Cont: Regiments in South Carolina; Sep<sup>r</sup>. 22, 1778.

1<sup>st</sup>. Regiment. Field officers 3: Supernumerarys 1, Col<sup>o</sup>. C: C: Pinckney Supernumerary Captains 7. Su-

---

\*The tabular form of the original omitted owing to the difficulty in reproducing.

pernumerary 1, Cap<sup>t</sup>: Theus Supernumerary.  
Brevet Cap<sup>s</sup>: 2: Supernumeraries Capt<sup>s</sup>: Elliott &  
Hext. Cap<sup>t</sup>: Lieutenant, none, one vacancy.

Lieutenants 7; Brevet Lieutenants 3. Supernumerary, Lieut. Fishburn. 2<sup>d</sup>. Lieutenants or Ensigns 4, vacancies, 5.

2<sup>d</sup>. Regiment. Field Officers 2; Captains 8, Supernumerary Captains, Dunbar & Hall. Capt. Lieutenant, none, 1 vacancy. Lieutenants 9; 2<sup>d</sup>: Lieut<sup>s</sup>. or Ensigns. 3, 6 vacancies.

3<sup>d</sup>. Regiment. Field officers 3, Supernumerary field officer Col. Thompson. Captains 11; Supernumerary captains, Jos: Warley, Goodwin, Caldwell, Towles & Hart. Captain Lieut, none, 1 vacancy. Lieutenants 9. 2<sup>d</sup>. Lieuts. or Ensigns 10, Supernumerary Henry Ramsey, no commission

[4<sup>th</sup>:] Regiment.\* Field officers 3. Captains 6, & 6 vacancies. Cap<sup>t</sup>: Lieut<sup>s</sup>. 6 & 6 vacancies. Lieutenants 4, & 8 vacancies. 2<sup>d</sup>. Lieutenants none, 36 vacancies

5<sup>th</sup> Regiment. Field officers 2. Supernumerary Col<sup>o</sup>: Isaac Hugur. Captains 4, 2 vacancies. Cap<sup>ts</sup>. Lieutenants 1 vacancy. Lieutenants 1, 8 vacancies. 2<sup>d</sup>. Lieutenants or Ensigns 3, vacancies 6.

6<sup>th</sup> Regiment Field officers 2. Captains 3, & 3 vacancies. Cap<sup>t</sup>. Lieut. 1 vacancy. Lieutenants 6 & 3 vacancies. 2<sup>d</sup>. Lieutenants or Ensigns, 1, & 8 vacancies.

Names of Officers to be promoted & of those who have no Commissions.

5<sup>th</sup> Regiment. Cap<sup>s</sup>. Blamyre & Martin. Capt. Lieut. Keith. Lieutenants Guerry, Kenny, Hogan, Fotheringham, Warren & Ogier

6<sup>th</sup> Regiment. Cap<sup>s</sup>. Bowie, Armstrong & Lacie. Capt. Lieut. Hampton. L<sup>ts</sup>. Pollard, Brown & Redmond. 2<sup>d</sup>. Lieut<sup>t</sup>. Joel Doggett, no Commission.

23: Parole, Bowen.

Lieu<sup>t</sup>. Richard Muncreef of the Fifth Continental Battalion in this State having resigned his Commission on

---

\*Not numbered in original

the 21<sup>st</sup> Instant is no longer to be respected or obeyed as a Continental officer.

---

24: Morning orders.

An Officer to be immediately warned to attend the General Court Martial now sitting as a Member, in the room of Cap<sup>t</sup>. Dunbar who is too ill to attend.

Parole, Moultrie.

The Court Martial ordered to sit for the tryal of L<sup>t</sup>. Roux of the Second Continental Battalion in this State have reported as follows—The Court is of opinion that L<sup>t</sup>. Roux is not Guilty of the Charge under whcih he was arraigned & do therefore acquit. The General therefore discharges L<sup>t</sup>. Roux from arrest & orders him to Return to Duty.

---

September 1778 Head Quarters Charles Town

25: Morning orders.

An officer to be warned for & immediately to attend the General Court martial now setting as a Member in the room of Cap<sup>t</sup>. Charnock who is Sick

Parole, Huger.

Cap<sup>t</sup>. Harleston of the Second Continental Battalion in this State is appointed a Member of the General Court Martial now sitting, in the room of Cap<sup>t</sup>. Charnock taken ill.

---

26: Morning orders.

A Field Officer to be summoned to immediately attend the General Court Martial as President in the room of Major Beckman taken ill; an officer member of of assembly may be warned if there are no other Field Officers in Town.

Major Brown is appointed President of the General Court Martial now setting in the room of Major Beckman.

Parole, Sullivan.

---

27: Parole, Burke.

---

28: Morning Orders.

An officer to be immediately warned as a member of the



General Court Martial now sitting in the room of L<sup>t</sup>: Prevost.

An officer to be immediately warned to attend the General Court Martial now sitting as a Member in the room of Cap<sup>t</sup>. Bowie taken ill.

The General Court now sitting are to try J: B: Taylor of the Second Regiment, confined by L<sup>t</sup>. Prevost, for desertion, also John Pinker of the fifth Battalion confined by—Bennett a Private in the same Corps for Desertion.

Parole—Thompson

---

29: Morning Orders.

An officer is to be immediately warned to attend the General Court Martial as a Member in the room of Cap<sup>t</sup>. Turner taken ill.

Cap<sup>t</sup>. Roberts of the Corps of artillery is appointed a Member of the General Court Martial now sitting in the room of Cap<sup>t</sup>. Turner taken ill.

Parole, Monmouth.

Sir

In Obedience to the General Commands I am to inform you that you must still Continue with your Detachment the Guard you keep at Dorchester over the Magazine until you receive further Orders from Head Quarters. I am extremely Sorry that the absolute necessity of Service should be the occasion of your not having been relieved in proper time to join your Regiment. Should it be requisite for your Regiment to advance higher up the Country than Orangeburg I shall use my Endeavours to have you immediately in order that you may march with your Corps.

I am Sir

Your Ob<sup>t</sup>. Hum<sup>b</sup>: Serv<sup>t</sup>.

John F. Grimke D. A. G.

To Lieu<sup>t</sup>. Mayson  
or the Officer  
Com<sup>d</sup> at Dorchester

---

30: Parole, Sullivan

*(To be continued.)*

ABSTRACTS FROM THE RECORDS OF THE  
COURT OF ORDINARY OF THE PROVINCE  
OF SOUTH CAROLINA, 1700-1710.<sup>1</sup>

By A. S. Salley, Jr.

*(Continued from the October number)*

August 2, 1706, Mary Davis, widow, and Elizabeth Godfrey, widow, executed a bond to Governor Johnson for Mrs. Davis's proper administration of the estate of Col. William Davis, late of the province, deceased. Witness: John Barnwell, D. S. (Page 108.)

August 2, 1706, Lewis Pasquereau and Benjamin Godin executed a bond to Governor Johnson for Pasquereau's proper administration of the estate of Thomas Tomison. Witness: John Barnwell, D. S. (Page 109.)

November 20, 1706, John Whilden, Robert Murrill and John Huggins executed a bond to Governor Johnson for John Whilden's proper administration of the estate of John Whilden, late of Seewee, deceased. (Page 110.)

November 26, 1706, Marie DuBosc, widow, and Dr. John Thomas, surgeon, executed a bond to Governor Johnson for Mrs. DuBosc's proper administration of the estate of James DuBosc, late of Charles Town, deceased. (Page 111.)

December 18, 1706, John Lawrence and Gunning Bedford executed a bond to Governor Johnson for Lawrence's proper administration of the estate of James Braxton, late of Charles Town, deceased. (Page 113.)

December 14, 1706, "Madam Elizabeth Blake and Coll George Logan" executed a bond to Governor Johnson for Mrs. Blake's proper administration of the estate of John Milward, late of the Province, deceased. (Page 114.)

December 31, 1706, Jonathan Drake, Thomas Summers and John Raven executed a bond to Governor Johnson for

---

<sup>1</sup>The second volume of wills and bonds of the Court of Ordinary (now Probate Court, Charleston County) is erroneously labelled "1687-1710." The records therein begin in 1700 and end in 1711.

Drake and Raven's proper administration of the estate of Joseph Ellicott. (Page 115.)

February 6, 1706-7, William Wells and Evan MacPherson executed a bond to Governor Johnson for Wells's proper administration of the estate of William Adams. (Page 116.)

February 12, 1706-7, John Woodward and Richard Woodward executed a bond to Governor Johnson for John Woodward's proper guardianship of James Stanyarne, minor, son of James Stanyarne, late of the province, deceased. (Page 117.)

March 12, 1706-7, Joseph Ellicott, Edward Loughton and William Gibbon executed a bond to Governor Johnson for Ellicott's proper administration of the estate of Joseph Ellicott, deceased. Witness: John Barnwell. (Page 118.)

March 6, 1706-7, Mary King, widow, executed a bond to Governor Johnson for her proper administration of the estate of Thomas King. (Page 119.)

March 26, 1707, Henry LeNoble, Lewis Pasquereau and Peter de St. Julien executed a bond to Governor Johnson for their proper administration of the estate of Alexander Thesée Chastaigner. (Page 120.)

February 10, 1706-7, John Fripp, William Whippey and John Jenkins executed a bond to Governor Johnson for Fripp's proper guardianship of Ralph Bailey, minor, son of Henry Bailey, late of Colleton County, deceased. (Page 121.)

In 1707, Margaret Ladson, and Richard Cartright executed a bond to Governor Johnson for the proper administration of the estate of Thomas Cuby by "Margarett Ladson late widdow and relict of Thomas Cuby late of this province deced and administratrix with the will anexed of ye sd. deced." (Page 122.)

May 23, 1707, Robert Lewis, William Murrill and John Murrill executed a bond to Governor Johnson for their proper administration of the estate of John Murrill. Witness: John Barnwell. (Page 123.)

August 19, 1907, Andrew Allen, William Gibbon and Elisha Prioleau executed a bond to Governor Johnson for

Allen's proper administration of the estate of Evan MacPherson late of Charles Town, deceased. (Page 125.)

September 17, 1707, Samuel Eveleigh and David Ferguson executed a bond to Governor Johnson for Eveleigh's proper administration of the estate of Thomas Martin. Witness: George Evans. (Page 126.)

October 16, 1707, Samuel Pugson and Susannah, his wife, John Wright and Henry Bullock executed a bond to Governor Johnson for Mr. and Mrs. Pugson's proper administration of the estate of John Wilkinson, late of Curacoa, deceased. Witness: George Evans. (Page 127.)

November 6, 1707, Dorothy Hamilton, widow, William Gibbon and Henry Bower executed a bond to Governor Johnson for Mrs. Hamilton's proper administration of the estate of John Hamilton. Witness: George Evans. (Page 128.)

January 30, 1707-8, Thomas Elliott, George Evans and Thomas Booth executed a bond to Governor Johnson for Elliott's proper administration of the estate of John Elliott. (Page 129.)

February 21, 1707-8, Elizabeth Hilliard, John Lawes and Peter Mailhet executed a bond to Governor Johnson for Elizabeth Hilliard's proper administration of the estate of Thomas Hilliard. (Page 130.)

May 25, 1708, Mrs. Mary Hatchman, Nathaniel Laws and John Fidling executed a bond to Governor Johnson for Mrs. Hatchman's proper administration of the estate of her late husband, Joseph Hatchman. (Page 131.)

August 24, 1708, Rachel Duggall, Nathaniel Snow and Michael Boss executed a bond to Governor Johnson for Rachel Duggall's proper administration of the estate of John Duggall, late of Berkeley County, deceased. (Page 132.)

Will of William Adams, glover, of Charles Town, South Carolina, made June 1, 1707, gave children, William, John, Jane and Lydia Adams, all of his estate, real and personal, after deducting all charges for their bringing up, to be equally divided between them; appointed Peter Guerard and William Elliott, executors; directed that his son, William,



be bound as an apprentice until twenty-one to the said William Elliott; directed that his daughter, Jane, live with her sister, Eliza Grimbball, wife of Thomas Grimbball, until she should reach the age of eighteen and that she should be "brought up to her needle"; directed that his daughter, Lydia, be brought up until she reach the age of eighteen and be "put to school to learn" by Mrs. Elizabeth Wetherick and that the executors agree with Mrs. Wetherick for the same. Witnesses: William Sadler, John Child, Timothy Bellamy, Thomas Hepworth, Recorded July 22, 1707. (Page 133.)

Will of Christopher Smith, of Carolina, gentleman, made July 9, 1706, and proved before Governor Johnson, May 3, 1709, directed his funeral expenses to be first paid out of his estate, desiring that they amount to not more than £5. current money of the province; gave granddaughter, Mary Beresford, a tract of seventy acres of land which he had purchased of Philip Dobridge and which had formerly belonged to James Hutton and situated in Berkeley County on Mawan, or Thomas, or Col. Daniell's Island, but in case of her death without issue it was to go to his said grandson, Christopher Smith; gave grandson, "Christopher Smyth the son of John Smyth", deceased, when he should attain the age of twenty, a plantation in Berkeley County, known as Cowpens, Upper Fork, and containing one thousand acres, also one half of his negroes, horses, mares, cattle, plate, household stuff and personal estate; gave his wife the use of said plantation, slaves, cattle, hogs and premises in consideration of her furnishing said grandson meat, drink, washing, lodging and apparel necessary and convenient and of her "educating of him at school & buying of him books & all things requisite for his learning until he be twenty years of age"; gave granddaughters, Mary and Elizabeth, children of his said son, "John Smyth deceased", a negro apiece as they attain the age of eighteen, and in the event of the death of either the other was to get both negroes unless the one so dying should leave issue; gave "wife Dorothy Smith" the tract of land upon which she then lived, called Stock Prior, in Berkeley County, up

Charles Town Neck, containing five or six hundred acres, houses, out-houses, barns, stables, etc., for life, in lieu of dower, also all the remainder of his personal estate for life, all the white servants during their "times", horses, mares, hogs, cattle, household goods, plate, goods, wares, grain and merchandise upon condition that she constantly employ the negroes on the plantation so as to keep the same in good repair; gave all of said property to grandson, Christopher Smyth, after the death of testator's wife, and in the event of his death without issue the bequest was to go to his grandchildren, Mary Beresford and Mary and Elizabeth Smyth, or such of them as should be living; appointed wife, Dorothy Smith, guardian of grandson, Christopher, and sole executrix, but in case of her death, William Elliott, planter, of Berkeley County, was to act as executor and guardian. Witnesses: Thomas Broughton, William Smith, George Logan and Henry Wigington. (Pages 134-135.)

November 12, 1708, John Moore and Richard Wigg executed a bond to Governor Johnson for Moore's proper administration of the estate of Simon Merrick, late of Berkeley County, deceased. (Page 136.)

December 23, 1708, John Barnwell, Esq., and Capt. Joseph Page, executed a bond to Governor Johnson for Barnwell's proper administration of the estate of Charles Morgan, late of Granville County, deceased. Witness: Job Rothmahler. (Page 137.)

January 14, 1708-9, Sarah Freer and William Gibbon executed a bond to Governor Johnson for Sarah Freer's proper administration of the estate of John Freer, late of Colleton County, deceased. Witness: Job Rothmahler. (Page 138.)

May 5, 1709, Sarah Rhett, Thomas Broughton and Ralph Izard executed a bond to Governor Johnson for Mrs. Rhett's proper administration of the estate of John Kimber. Witness: Job Rothmahler. (Page 139.)

May 12, 1709, Mary Bulline, Dominick Arthur and John Gough executed a bond to Governor Johnson for Mary Bulline's proper administration of the estate of Roger Weeks. (Page 140.)

May 12, 1709, Elizabeth Shand and Richard Park executed a bond to Governor Johnson for Elizabeth Shand's proper administration of the estate of James Shand, late of Berkeley County, deceased. (Page 141.)

In May, 1709, Mrs. Page and John Barnwell executed a bond to Governor Johnson for Page's faithful administration of the estate of Joseph Page of this province, deceased. Witness: Job. Rothmahler. (Page 142.)

May 25, 1709, William Smith, Samuel Eveleigh and Dove Williamson executed a bond to Governor Johnson for Smith and Eveleigh's faithful administration of the estate of Richard Nixon, deceased, late of the Province. Witness: James Goold. (Page 144. "Trott Secretary Ends." Page 143 contains a blank bond.)

Sept. 9, 1709, Daniel Quintard and Capt. Jonathan Drake executed a bond to Governor Johnson for Quintard's faithful administration of the estate of Jaques Marseau, deceased, late of the province. Witness: James Mazyck. (Page 145.)

August 5, 1709, John Holland, Sr., gentleman, and Dr. John Hutchinson executed a bond to Governor Johnson for Holland's faithful administration of the estate of John Holland, Jr., deceased, late of the province. Witness: Thomas Hepworth, Dep. Sec. (Page 146.)

August 25, 1709, William Nash, Jr., and Charles Armstrong executed a bond to Governor Johnson for Nash's faithful administration of the estate of Daniel Nash, deceased, late of the province. Witness: Henry Wigington, Secretary. (Page 147.)

Letters of administration on the estate of Daniel Nash, deceased, were granted to William Nash, Jr., August 25, 1709. (Page 148.)

The warrant of appraisement on the estate of Daniel Nash was directed to John Jarvis, Samuel Shaddock, James Green, Thomas Stanyarne and William Green. (Page 148.)

August 31, 1709, Mary Neud and Philip Gendron executed a bond to Governor Johnson for Mrs. Neud's faithful administration of the estate of Nicholas Neud, deceased, late of the province. Witness: Henry Wigington, Secretary. Letters of administration were granted to Mary

Neud, "widd of s<sup>d</sup> Nicholas Neud," August 31, 1709, and a warrant of appraisement was directed to Peter Gaillard, Peter Robert, Jr., Henry Bruneau, Daniel Huger, Sr., and Charles de Creux. (Page 149.)

August 31, 1709, Prudence Mary Bonin, widow, and Henry Bruneau, gentleman, executed a bond to Governor Johnson for Mrs. Bonin's faithful administration of the estate of Aman Bonin, deceased, late of the province. Witness: H. Wigington, Secretary. Letters of administration were granted to Mrs. Bonin on the same day, and a warrant of appraisement was directed to Peter Le Chevalier, Elisha Prioleau, Charles Franchome, Isaac Porcher, Jr., and Peter Manigault on the same day. (Pages 149-150.)

August 30, 1709, William Beard and Thomas Dalton executed a bond to Governor Johnson for Baird's proper guardianship of Anne Dearsley, an infant. Witness: T. Hepworth. (Page 151.)

October 20, 1709, Matthew Beard, James Moore and James Beard executed a bond to Governor Johnson for Matthew Beard's proper guardianship of Margaret, Edward, Nicholas and Ann, orphan children of Nicholas Mahum, deceased. Witness: T. Hepworth. (Page 153. Page 152 is blank.)

October 25, 1710, Roger Saunders, John Bourne and John Fulham executed a bond to Governor Gibbes for the said Saunders's faithful administration of the estate of William Saunders, deceased late of the province. (Page 154.)

John Collins, of Charles Town, by his will, made August 13, 1707, and proved before Governor Johnson, February 9, 1709, gave wife, Elizabeth, a town lot in Charles Town, a negro woman, a pacing horse and all of his furniture; gave son, Jonah Collins, his lands at Carnadey (1,300 acres), Primatt's and Waslihoe plantations; gave son, Alexander Collins, Tibwen and Bull's Island plantations; gave daughter, Elizabeth Collins, a feather bed and furniture, a negro girl and £150. currency when eighteen or married; gave daughter, Jane Collins, a like legacy on like terms; directed his executors to sell his "Plantation on y<sup>e</sup>: Neck of the Town on Cooper River" and the stock on the same and



divide the proceeds of sale equally between his said daughters, and reckoned a part of the £150. currency already bequeathed to them, the remainder thereof being paid to each of the brothers from their shares; gave wife a third of his whole estate real and personal, and the remainder to his children to be equally divided among them; appointed wife executrix and son, Jonah, executor. Witnesses: George Bedon, Mary Floyd, Peter Mailhet, Mary Parris and Jacob Satur. (Pages 155-157.)

January 20, 1710 (1711), John Bollard, Andrew Allen and Thomas Hawley executed a bond to Governor Gibbes for Bollard's faithful administration of the estate of William Bollard, deceased, late of the province (Page 158.)

May 25, 1711, Manly Williamson, John Williamson and Andrew Allen executed a bond to Governor Gibbes for the Williamsons's faithful administration of the estate of John Maitland, deceased, late of the province. (Page 159.)

*(To be continued.)*

AN EARLY REVOLUTIONARY INCIDENT—This Day arrived here, in the Sloop Commerce, Capt. Richardson, from New York, the Remains of the Hon. Edward Fenwicke, Esq: a Gentleman not less distinguished by his Goodness of Heart, than his ample Fortune. He had resided several Years in England, on Account of the Education of his numerous Family, which having in a great Measure accomplished, he returned last Year to this his native Country. Being attacked with a violent Disorder, he was advised to avoid our Summer Heats, and accordingly, about six Weeks ago, sailed for New York, where, after suffering much with a becoming Fortitude, he died on the 7th of this Month. As he lived beloved and respected so he died sincerely regretted by all who had the Happiness of being acquainted with so good and worthy a Man.

In the same Vessel returned here Mrs. Fenwicke, Widow, and Messrs Edward & Thomas Fenwicke, Sons of the above-mentioned Gentleman.

(*South Carolina and American General Gazette*, 21 July, 1775.)

When the Hon. Edward Fenwicke, a member of the King's Council in South Carolina died in New York on 7th July, 1775, his widow and sons chartered the sloop Commerce for the voyage to Charles Town, whither they carried his remains for interment. (See *So. Ca. and Am. Gen. Gazette* of 21st July, 1775, for the obituary notice.)

The war had but just begun for it was only on 19<sup>th</sup> April of the same year that the first gun had been fired at Lexington, and on 3<sup>rd</sup> July Washington had taken command of the American forces gathered around Boston.

In Charles Town Lord William Campbell, the Royal Governor, was still living on Meeting Stdeet, but the powers of government had been since 14<sup>th</sup> June exercised by a Council of Safety, appointed by, the Provincial Congress, who were busily engaged in levying troops and otherwise preparing for the struggle. The misfortunes that then befell the sloop Commerce are to be gathered from the "Case of Peter Berton, late of New York" as presented by him to the Royal Commissioners—(See Ontario Archives, Vol. II, page 864.) Captain Richardson of the Commerce had been instructed to return as promptly as possible to New York, bringing passengers but no goods. When ready to return she had been "taken possession of by orders of a Rebel Committee and employed by them 27 or 28 days." When released she sailed for New York, and was seized in October, 1775, at Sandy Hook, by his Majesty's ship, King Fisher.

She was sent into Halifax, where she was condemned as a prize, and brought into New York in 1776 by Capt<sup>n</sup>. Mountague [sic]. The claimant "thinks this was the Presence of Capt. Mountague's seizing it." We get in this a glimpse of the disregard of private rights when war is flagrant—a disregard finely pictured in Cooper's novel "Miles Wallingford," where he tells of the treatment of the American ship "Dawn" by the belligerents, France and England.

The names of two sons of M<sup>r</sup>. Fenwick are to be found in the Confiscation Acts of 1782; first, Edward Fenwick, who had married a daughter of John Stuart, the Commissioner of Indian Affairs, and who had signed the address to Lord Cornwallis upon his success at Camden; and, secondly, John Fenwick, who held a commission in the Royal militia. The latter was almost certainly the Col. Fenwick who was taken by Col. Harden, just previous to his capture of Fort Balfour in 1781. (*Contributed by D. E. Huger Smith, Esq.*)

---

WITHERSPOON TOMB-STONE INSCRIPTIONS—The following inscriptions, copied by Mr. S. A. Graham, a member of this Society, are from a Witherspoon burying-ground in Williamsburg County, about two and a half miles south of Lower Bridge, on the Broomstraw Road. There are a number of other graves, with stones, but the inscriptions are obliterated.

Esther Dubose Witherspoon  
Daughter of Robert & Catherine D. Witherspoon  
b Apl 15, 1816, d Aug 12, 1820.

---

Langon Cheves Witherspoon  
Son of Robt & Catherin M.  
Born Apl 1 1818 D Aug 5 1820

Robert Sidney Witherspoon  
Born 18th Sep 1794 d Aug 26 1819

---

Mary A A Witherspoon  
Daughter of Thos & Janet Witherspoon Died June 15 1808

---

Robert Witherspoon  
Son of James & Grandson of John Witherspoon  
who was borne in Aug 1728 Died 15 Apl 1783

---

Elizabeth Witherspoon  
Consort of Robert Witherspoon & Daughter of William  
& Mary Heathly  
who was born June 5th 1740 & died July 5 1820  
aged 80 years & one month

---

Joseph M<sup>c</sup>Kee  
who departed this life the 31st March 1810  
aged 77 years  
also of

Ann M<sup>c</sup>Kee his second wife  
who died the 29th Dec 1778 aged 37 years  
& also of

Elizabeth M<sup>c</sup>Kee his third wife  
who died the 6 of July 1810 aged 66 years

---

Mrs. Ann Witherspoon  
Wife of Gavin Witherspoon  
Died February 27, 1816, aged 47 years. She was a  
devoted Christian.  
This monument is erected to her memory by her daughter  
E. W. Montgomery.

INSCRIPTIONS FROM THE "CHAPEL OF EASE" OF ST. JAMES  
CHURCH GOOSE CREEK, SITUATED NEAR MOUNT HOLLY, S. C.  
(Contributed by Mr. Jos. I Waring.)

(Headstone.)

In Memory of  
Dr. Robert Broun  
who departed this Life  
25<sup>th</sup> Nov. 1757.  
Aged 43 years

---

(Slab on brick foundation.)

Long may this marble remain  
to testify to the filial affection  
of Mrs. Mary Loockock who caused it  
to be erected—  
Sacred to the Memory  
of her beloved Brother Robert Broun M. D.  
who departed this life  
6<sup>th</sup> of June 1766  
Aged 44.

---

(Slab on brick foundation.)

Long may this marble  
as a testimony of filial affection  
of Robert Broun  
who caused it to be erected  
Sacred to the Memory of  
his beloved Brother  
Archibald Brown  
who departed this Life  
the 1<sup>st</sup>. day of Dec. 1797  
Aged 16 years.



(Slab.)

Sacred to the Memory of  
Aaron Loockock Esq.  
who departed this Life  
10<sup>th</sup>. Feby. 1794  
Aged 61 years

---

(Slab.)

Sacred to the Memory of  
Mrs. Caroline Deas  
who departed this Life  
on the Evening of 21<sup>st</sup>. Dec 1816.  
Aged 35 years 7 ms 3 days.

---

(Headstone.)

Sacred to the Memory of  
Richard Couch Esq.  
who died 2<sup>nd</sup>. Feby 1786  
Aged 45 years

---

(Headstone.)

Mr. John Reidheimer  
who departed this Life on May 10<sup>th</sup>. 1826  
Aged 72 years.  
Actively patriotic in the War of the  
Revolution, he sustained the charactor  
of firm love for his Country.  
As a Christian he was devout  
As a man honest  
As a friend sincere.  
And he now reaps the reward,  
of his toils in the Bosom  
of his God.

( Headstone. )

Sacred to the Memory of  
Peter Reidheimer  
who departed this Life  
July 17<sup>th</sup>. 1812  
Aged 57 years

"Come hither mortal cast an eye  
Then go thy way prepared to die.  
Here read thy doom for die thou must  
Some day like me be turned to dust"

---

TWO EARLY TRADERS IN CAROLINA—The following abstract of articles of agreement, is taken from the *Collections of the N. Y. Hist. Soc., Abstracts of Wills*, Vol. 2, p. 440.

Articles of Agreement made in Charlestowne, Berkeley County, Carolina April 20, 1685, between Richard Codner, master of the ketch "Adventure" 16 tons burden and Humphrey Ashley, mariner. The said Codner has let 1/3 of the vessel to said Ashley, for a trading voyage along the shore as they shall agree. And said Ashley is to pay £4.10s. per month, while on the voyage, and is to put in 1/3 of the trading stock, and 1/3 of the provisions, and to pay 1/3 of the Port charges, the voyage not to exceed 4 months, to begin April 17, last. The said Ashley is to find one man besides himself, and a negro boy, and he is to pay their wages. The said Codner is to pay the wages of himself & 3 men. Each are bound in the sum of £50 to keep the agreement.









# LIST OF PUBLICATIONS

OF THE

SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

## COLLECTIONS.

Vol. I., 1857, \$3.00; Vol. II., 1858, \$3.00; Vol. III., 1859, out of print. Vol IV., 1887, unbound, \$3.00, bound, \$4.00; Vol. V., 1897, paper, \$3.00.

## PAMPHLETS.

Journal of a Voyage to Charlestown in So. Carolina by Pelatiah Webster in 1765. Edited by Prof. T. P. Harrison, 1898. 75c.

The History of the Santee Canal. By Prof. F. A. Porcher. With an Appendix by A. S. Salley, Jr., 1903. 75c.

## THE SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL MAGAZINE.

Volume I, 1900, Edited by A. S. Salley, Jr. Complete Volume. \$10.00

Single copies of Nos. 2-4, \$1.25 each.

Volume II to IX, 1901-1908, Edited by A. S. Salley, Jr. Unbound \$5.00 each.

Volume X to XII, 1909-1911, Edited by Mabel L. Webber. Unbound \$5.00 each.

Single copies of No. 4, Vol. XI, \$2.50 each. Members get a discount of 25 per cent. on the above prices.

Address: South Carolina Historical Society,  
Charleston, S. C.



THE  
SOUTH CAROLINA  
HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL  
MAGAZINE



PUBLISHED QUARTERLY BY THE  
SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY  
CHARLESTON, S. C.

---

VOLUME XLIII., NO. 2.

APRIL 1912.

---

Entered at the Post-office at Charleston, S. C., as  
Second-Class Matter.

---

PRINTED FOR THE SOCIETY BY  
WALKER, EVANS & COGSWELL CO.  
CHARLESTON, S. C.

1912

## *PUBLICATION COMMITTEE.*

JOSEPH W. BARNWELL,                      HENRY A. M. SMITH,  
A. S. SALLEY, JR.

*EDITOR OF THE MAGAZINE*  
MABEL L. WEBBER.

---

## CONTENTS.

Baronies of South Carolina .....	71
Abstracts from the Records of the Court of Ordinary of the Province of S. C., 1700-1710 .....	84
Order Book of John Faucheraud Grimké .....	89
Register of St. Andrew's Parish, Berkeley County, South Carolina .....	104
Historical Notes .....	114

---

N. B.—These Magazines, with the exception of No. 1 of Vol. I and No. 4 of Vol. XI, are \$1.25 each to any one other than a member of the South Carolina Historical Society. Members of the Society receive them free. The Membership fee is \$4.00 per annum (the fiscal year being from May 19th to May 19th), and members can buy back numbers or duplicates at \$1.00 each. In addition to receiving the Magazines, members are allowed a discount of 25 per cent. on all other publications of the Society, and have the free use of the Society's library.

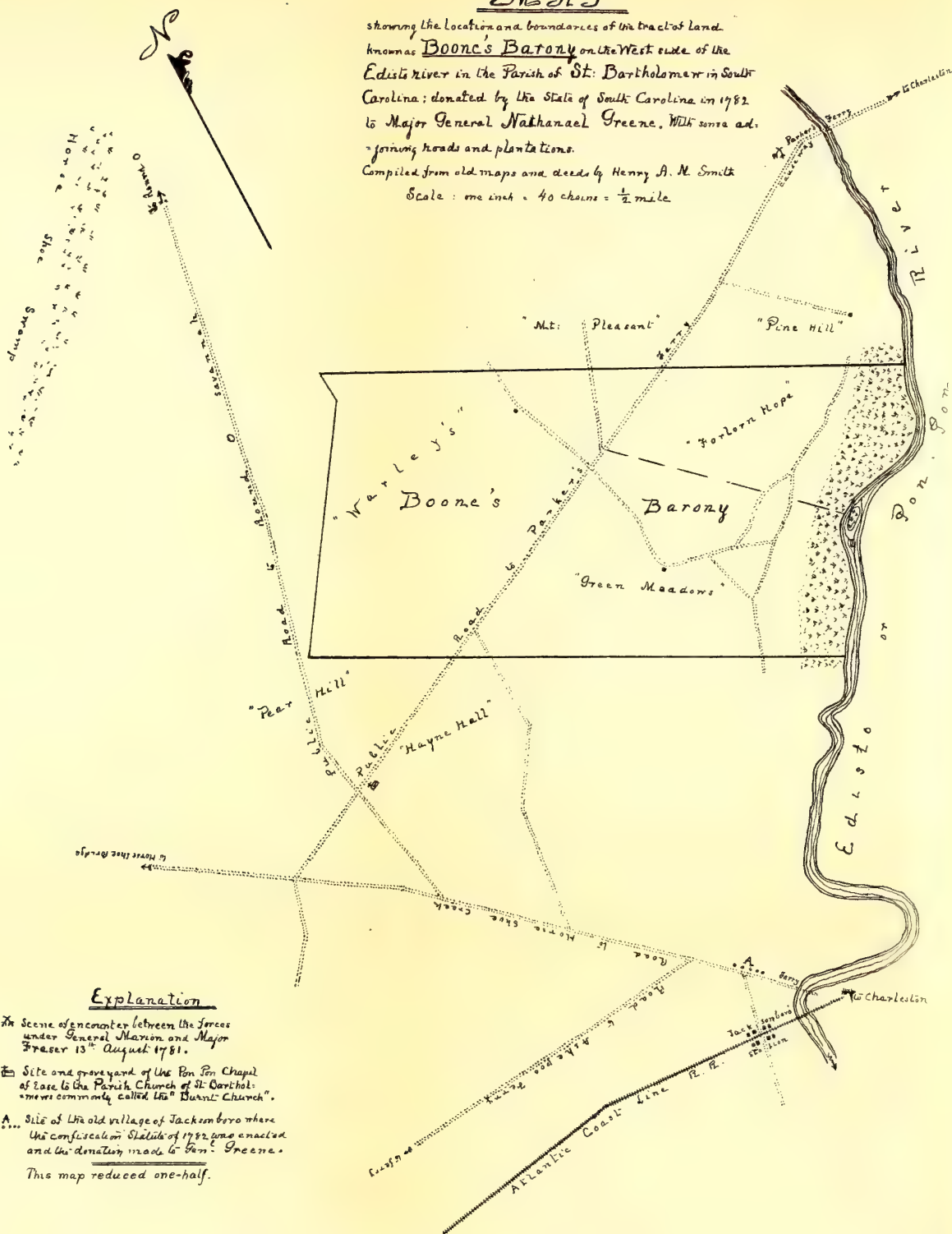
Any member who has not received the last number will please notify the Secretary and Treasurer,

Miss Mabel L. Webber,  
South Carolina Historical Society,  
Charleston, S. C.

showing the location and boundaries of the tract of land known as BOONES BATH on the West side of the Edisto river in the Parish of St. Bartholomew in South Carolina; donated by the State of South Carolina in 1782 to Major General Nathanael Greene. With some adjoining heads and plantations.

Compiled from old maps and deeds by Henry A. M. Smith

Scale : one inch = 40 chains =  $\frac{1}{2}$  mile



A scene of encounter between the forces  
under General Marion and Major  
Fraser 13<sup>th</sup> August 1781.

- Site and graveyard of the Pon Pon Chapel  
of ease to the Parish Church of St. Bartholomew,  
more commonly called the "Burnt Church".
- A. Site of the old village of Jacksonville where  
the Confederate Statute of 1792 was enacted  
and the donation made to Gen. Greene.

This map reduced one-half.



1850

2. 8. 0. 2.

# The South Carolina Historical and Genealogical Magazine.

---

VOL. XIII

APRIL, 1912.

No. 2

---

## THE BARONIES OF SOUTH CAROLINA.

By Henry A. M. Smith.

---

### VIII.

#### BOONE'S BARONY.

This barony, popularly denominated such, was one in so far as it was laid out to a Cassique who was entitled under the Fundamental Constitutions to hold a barony, but was not one under the true definition of a barony in South Carolina as given in the first article of this series on the baronies of South Carolina, because it did not contain the requisite number of acres, viz: 12,000. It is also not at all clear that it was laid out specifically as a barony to which the grantee was entitled under his patent as a Cassique. It rather appears to have been a direct purchase from the Lords Proprietors. It has been included in this series, first, because it was generally known as a barony, but mainly by reason of the special interest attaching to its ownership successively by three persons who played prominent parts in the history of South Carolina.

The first grantee was John Smith. As to the identity of this particular John Smith with the Cassique of that name there has been some confusion. In 1675 there came to the Province a John Smith (or Smyth) who was recom-

mended by the Earl of Shaftsbury to the Governor and Council, in a letter dated 14 June, 1675, "as my particular "friend." The letter further instructed that a Manor should be set out to him "to any Number of Acres prescribed for "Man<sup>rs</sup> in our Fundamentall Constitutions."<sup>1</sup>

The number of acres prescribed in those Constitutions for a Manor was not less than 3,000.<sup>2</sup>

This John Smith arrived in 1675 with his wife and a number of servants, and received warrants in that year for land to be laid out to him aggregating 1,800 acres.<sup>3</sup>

The land actually laid out and granted to him on 20<sup>th</sup> November, 1676, was a tract of 1,800 acres on the Ashley River, opposite the barony of the Earl of Shaftsbury and at a place called by the Indian name of Booshoo, Boochaw or Boochawee. It included the site of the later town of Dorchester and was subsequently transferred or regranted to the settlers of that Town.<sup>4</sup>

The name of the wife of this John Smith was certainly Mary. This John Smith certainly died prior to 28<sup>th</sup> April, 1682, for on that day letters of administration on his estate were applied for by his widow Mary Smith (or Smyth).<sup>5</sup> Previous to his death, from 1680 to 1681, he acted as deputy to one of the Proprietors. His widow, Mary Smith, subsequently, viz: December, 1682, married Arthur Middleton, and after his death for a third (so far as the record shows) husband, Ralph Izard.<sup>6</sup> So far as the record shows this John Smith left no children, and his widow, when the wife of Ralph Izard, made a will devising to him her interest in the Boochaw property.<sup>7</sup> This John Smith, whose wife was Mary, was, by the editor of the Shaftsbury papers (vol. V. of the Transactions of the S. C. Historical Society) and also by the present writer, assumed to have been the Cassique, but this as-

<sup>1</sup>Collec<sup>ns</sup> Hist: Soc: of S. C., vol. 5, p. 470.

<sup>2</sup>Ibid, p. 98.

<sup>3</sup>Printed Warrant Book, 1672-1679, pp. 105, 106, 110.

<sup>4</sup>S. C. Hist: and Genealogical Magazine, vol. 6, p. 63.

<sup>5</sup>Off: Hist: Com<sup>n</sup>. S. C., vol. 1672-1692, p. 6.

<sup>6</sup>S. C. Hist: and Genealogical Magazine, vol. 6, p. 64.

<sup>7</sup>Ibid, vol. 5, p. 220.

sumption seems to have been an erroneous one, from the following:

In May, 1682, the Lords Proprietors write to the Governor and Council that M<sup>r</sup>. John Smith had agreed for 10,000 acres of land, but that the conveyances could not be prepared so as to be forwarded by the same ship as their letter, but that his agents could select the 10,000 acres, but no grants should be made until further instructions.<sup>8</sup>

On 21<sup>st</sup> November, 1682, the Lords Proprietors write to the Governor and Council that they had granted patents for Cassiques to six persons, one of whom was "M<sup>r</sup>. Jno: "Smith."<sup>9</sup> On 13<sup>th</sup> November, 1682, a warrant was issued to lay out 6,000 acres of land to "M<sup>r</sup>. John Smyth & Anne "his wife" to be laid out pursuant to the instructions of the Lords Proprietors dated 10<sup>th</sup> May, 1682.<sup>10</sup> On 27<sup>th</sup> January, 1682/3 a formal grant with the usual plat attached was issued to "John Smith and Anne his wife" for 5,800 acres.<sup>11</sup> Later, viz: on 9<sup>th</sup> March 1682/3, warrants were issued to lay out to "John Smyth & Anne his wife" 140 acres, due for two servants brought to the Province in September, 1682, and a "Towne lott in Colleton County."<sup>12</sup> (Presumably at Wiltown or New London.)

It would appear more plausible that the dignity of a Cassique conferred on 21<sup>st</sup> November, 1682, was conferred on the John Smith whose wife was Anne, and who had in May, 1682, agreed for 10,000 acres and had actually in November, 1682, procured a warrant for 6,000 acres, than on the John Smith whose wife was Mary, who had several years before received a grant for but 1,800 acres and who had died prior to 28<sup>th</sup> April, 1682, seven months before the patent was issued.

---

<sup>8</sup>Collec<sup>ns</sup>. Hist: Soc: of S. C., vol. 1, p. 106.

Calendar State Papers America and West Indies, vol. 1681-1685, p. 234.

<sup>9</sup>Rivers Hist: Sketch of S. C., p. 397.

Calendar State Papers America and West Indies, vol. 1681-1685, p. 339.

<sup>10</sup>Printed Warrant Book, 1680-1692, p. 73.

<sup>11</sup>Off: Hist: Com<sup>n</sup>. Memo. Bk., vol. 1, p. 500.

<sup>12</sup>Printed Warrant Book, 1680-1692, pp. 78, 79.

The John Smith to whom the warrant for 6,000 acres was issued would appear from the record to have been in the Province when the land was granted, arriving with his servants in September, 1682. He does not further appear on the record, which likewise fails to show to what extent he settled up and improved his grant of 5,800 acres.

We next find the barony in the possession of Joseph Boone, who gives the following statement in the Memorial, stating his ownership made in 1733 concerning its acquisition by him:

"Five thousand eight hundred acres granted to John Smith and Ann his wife the 13 March 1682 in Colleton County butting & bounding Easterly on the Fresh River of Edisto and Westerly on land not yet run out and Northerly and Southerly on land not yet laid out the said Five thousand eight hundred acres being in joint tenancy to said John Smith and Ann his wife the aforesaid John Smith being the first that dyed the sole right was then vested in his wife Ann and by certain conveyances from her the said Ann (then widow) to her Nephew John Smith and Frances his wife and from them by a certain deed of Lease & Release from said John Smith and Frances his wife bearing date the 18<sup>th</sup> February 1711 conveyed to Joseph Boone & is now in his occupation."<sup>13</sup>

Of Joseph Boone, it appears from the record that he was the son of Thomas Boone of London, Merchant, and Sarah his wife, and apparently came to South Carolina about 1694. He was a merchant engaged in trading between England and the Province, and in 1704 was sent to England to represent the party in the Province that was in opposition to Governor Johnson and those in favor of the Church Act. He took an active part in the political life of the Province, and in 1715 was sent with Richard Beresford to England to obtain if possible from the Pro-

---

<sup>13</sup>Off: Hist: Comm: S. C., Memo. Bk., vol. 3, p. 46.



prietors some abatement of the measures complained of by the Province, and if need be to invoke the assistance of the Crown against the Proprietors. In this, as in the other measures taken by the popular party which culminated in the revolution of 1720, Boone was conspicuous and active against the Proprietary government.<sup>14</sup> He had a house in Charles Town as well as his place in the country<sup>15</sup>, and in 1715 during the Yemassee war an irruption of Appalachee Indians plundered and burned his settlement on the barony on the Edisto and destroyed a ship he was then building.<sup>16</sup>

He married Anne Alexander, one of the daughters of Landgrave Daniel Axtell and the widow of John Alexander.<sup>17</sup> He died in 1734 without children, and by his will devised certain of his property, including this barony, to his widow for life, and after her death to the sons of his brother, Charles Boone, by his second marriage.<sup>18</sup>

He directed in his will that he be buried at Mt. Boone. Mt. Boone was a property of some 1,200 acres that had been given to his wife by her mother, Dame Rebecca Axtell, and is situate about 2 to 2½ miles Southwest of the present village of Summerville. M<sup>rs</sup>. Poyas, the "Octogenarian Lady" the author of "Carolina in the Olden Time" states inaccurately:

"M<sup>r</sup>. Boone his" (i. e. the second Landgrave Smith) "friend was about his own age and married to his wife's sister Anne the daughter of Col. Blake who tells us in her will that her mother survived her father and gave her the plantation near Dorchester which she named Mount Boone; she willed the same to her nephew the Hon: Joseph Blake, who changed the name to Newington."

This statement of hers has been accepted and followed by others. It is wholly incorrect. Anne Boone was not

---

<sup>14</sup>M<sup>c</sup>Crady S. C. under the Proprietary Government.

<sup>15</sup>Ibid, p. 469.

<sup>16</sup>Ibid, p. 570.

<sup>17</sup>Off: Hist: Com<sup>n</sup>. Memo. Bk. 3, p. 46.

<sup>18</sup>Probate Court Charleston Book, 1732-37, p. 197.

a daughter of Col. Blake, who had no daughter named Anne,<sup>19</sup> nor was she the sister of the wife of the second Landgrave, Thomas Smith, who did not himself marry a daughter of Col. Blake, and the Newington place and the Mt. Boone place were entirely distinct.<sup>20</sup> The Newington place received its name apparently from Dame Rebecca Axtell coeval with her settlement there and years before her daughter married Joseph Boone. The Newington place was by M<sup>rs</sup>. Axtell given to her daughter Elizabeth, who married Colonel Joseph Blake, the son of the immigrant, Admiral Benjamin Blake, and under M<sup>rs</sup>. Blake's will Newington passed to her son Joseph Blake, commonly called the Honorable Joseph Blake. To M<sup>rs</sup>. Boone her mother gave an adjoining tract which (presumably, after M<sup>rs</sup>. Boone's second marriage) was called Mt. Boone. The name still survives in "Boone Hill Church" the name given to a Methodist Church now on a part of the old Boone Hill tract, about one mile Southwest of Summerville. The old residences of Newington and Mt. Boone were about half a mile apart, separated by what was then rice fields and is now thick swamp. The road called the Orangeburg or Cypress road runs within 100 yards of the ruins of the old Mt. Boone mansion which now consists only of the brick foundations of an old brick house of considerable size.

---

<sup>19</sup>S. C. Hist: and Genealogical Magazine, vol. 13, p. 19.

<sup>20</sup>The writer of this article has had occasion before this to call attention to grave inaccuracies on the part of M<sup>rs</sup>. Poyas in her publications and desires to say in explanation, that M<sup>rs</sup>. Poyas for her zeal and labor in the perpetuation of the history of her family and of her people deserves the thanks and gratitude of all. Having little opportunity to refer to contemporary records she relied upon family traditions, a most unsafe thing to do when it comes from a period so remote as a century and a half. The consequence is that for the earlier periods she is very inaccurate and even for her own family descent is not to be relied upon unless her statements can be verified and corroborated by some record.

Close by the old house is the following stone, now broken in half:

“Here Lyeth the Body of  
“M<sup>r</sup>. Joseph Boone  
“Who departed this Life the 24<sup>th</sup>  
“day of February 1734  
“Aged 57 years”

During his lifetime Joseph Boone added to his Edisto barony by a number of grants of adjoining land (5 grants in number) aggregating 1886 acres, which added to the 5,800 acres granted to John Smith swelled the record acreage to 7,686.

Anne Boone, the widow of Joseph Boone died in 1751. By her will she makes certain devises to Charles and Thomas Boone, the children of her brother-in-law, Charles Boone, by Mary, his second wife.<sup>21</sup> She also devised her Mt. Boone place to her nephew, the Honorable Joseph Blake, but for some reason (perhaps because the devise lapsed, he having apparently predeceased his aunt) the property seems to have been sold by her executors as going under the residuary clause of her will to her granddaughter, Ann Slan.

Under the terms of the will of Joseph Boone, upon the death of his widow the barony and other property went to his nephews, and in 1752 Thomas Boone, who had been born in England in 1729, came to Carolina and took possession. In 1759 he was appointed Governor of New Jersey, where he continued until 1762, when he was appointed Governor of South Carolina and held the post there until 1764. He purchased from Sir John Colleton the latter's residence near Charles Town, formerly known as Exmouth. It lay on the Cooper River, south of Magnolia Cemetery, at a place afterwards occupied by the Oaks Club and now by the tanks of the Standard Oil Co. The name was changed (possibly by the last Sir John Colleton) to that of “Bachelors Hall.” The administration of Governor Boone in South Carolina was not a successful

---

<sup>21</sup>Probate Court Charleston Bk., 1747-52, p. 459.

one. He quarreled with the General Assembly and seems to have received a good deal of adverse comment. He left in 1764, and if he afterwards returned to look after his estates in the Province the writer has not discovered any evidence of it on the record. He seems to have remained in England during the revolutionary war and the Legislature which met at Jacksonborough in 1782 included him among those subjects of the Crown in list No. 1 whose estates were confiscated as being subjects of his Britannic Majesty.<sup>22</sup> He presented to the British Royal Commission of Enquiry into the losses and services of the American Loyalists a Memorial from which many of the facts here stated have been taken.<sup>23</sup> In this he states that the value of his property lost by confiscation was £41,207. 4<sup>s</sup>. 4<sup>d</sup>. Sterling, say \$200,700. This, however, includes his negro slaves on the barony, which, according to John Tunno, one of his witnesses, "were the best negroes he ever knew in "that part of the country."

The same General Assembly which passed this confiscation Act, passed an ordinance by which in recognition of the services of Major General Nathanael Greene three commissioners named in the ordinance were directed to invest ten thousand guineas in the purchase of an estate to be presented to him by the State of South Carolina.<sup>24</sup>

The Hon: William Johnson of South Carolina (one of the Associate Justices of the U. S. Supreme Court) the official biographer of General Greene, in that he was selected by the family to act as such and had all General Greene's papers turned over to him for the purpose, writes of this presentation as follows:<sup>25</sup>

"In South Carolina, Boones Barony, a very valuable  
"body of land to the south of the Edisto, with a pro-  
"portion of the slaves attached to the land as the  
"property of one of the confiscated estates, were or-

---

<sup>22</sup>Stats. of S. C., vol. 4, p. 516; vol. 6, p. —

<sup>23</sup>Lenox Library, N. Y., Transcripts, Schedule of Losses of So. Ca. Claimants, vol. 2, pp. 437-475.

<sup>24</sup>Stats. of S. C., vol. 4, p. 515.

<sup>25</sup>Ibid, vol. 2, p. 401.



“dered by the Legislature to be conveyed to General “Greene. As there were a number of other slaves “constituting a part of the same gang, he made application to the Legislature, to have a value set upon “them, and give him credit for a few years, that he “may be enabled to purchase them. This also was “immediately acquiesced in. The slaves were valued “and transferred to him, and thus he became not only “a slave owner, but a slave purchaser, a characteristic “which gave no little umbrage to his quondam friends “the Quakers, and which has been often dwelt on with “some surprise, by those who were acquainted with “his early enthusiasm in the cause of human freedom.”

The barony lay between Parker's Ferry on the Edisto River and Jacksonboro, and it was in this region that Greene was encamped for months in 1781 and 1782. He had ample opportunity to inspect the lands and observe the negro slaves and their health and capability, and there can be but little doubt but that the selection by the Commissioners of this estate to be presented to him was approved of, if not suggested, by him.

The journal of the Senate for the session in 1782 shows that it was reported to that body that upon surveying Boone's Barony it was found to contain much more land than at first reported and that the ten thousand guineas was not enough to pay for it all. Thereupon it was resolved to give him the whole tract.

The record shows, that by a deed dated 16<sup>th</sup> May, 1782,<sup>26</sup> the Commissioners of Forfeited Estates, under the Act of 1782, conveyed to Major General Nathanael Greene for £14,865. 12<sup>s</sup>. 10<sup>d</sup>. Sterling the plantation late the property of Thomas Boone, on the west side of Edisto River, containing 6,640 acres.

The acreage stated in the deed is only 6,640 acres, but as appeared by the later survey made in 1796 the actual acreage was 7,420 acres, substantially the original grant to John and Ann Smith, with the additions made by

---

<sup>26</sup>M. C. O. Charleston Bk. M. 5, p. 448.



Joseph Boone. The value stated, £14,865. 12<sup>s</sup>. 10<sup>d</sup>. Sterling, presumably represents the total value exceeding the 10,000 guineas which the Legislature originally agreed to donate, and it would appear therefore that General Greene received an estate which was supposed to contain 6,640 acres, worth £14,865. 12<sup>s</sup>. 10<sup>d</sup>., but which in reality contained 7,420 acres and was worth correspondingly more. This value, say about \$72,395.75 in U. S. currency, was a prodigious one for the times, especially in the impoverished condition of a war devastated people, and shows that the property, when conveyed to General Greene, must have been in very excellent condition, both with regard to the extent and title of the arable acreage and to the buildings and plantation equipment. It certainly appears that no considerations of petty limitation restricted the generosity of the people of South Carolina, either in the original donation or its enlargement at the suggestion of the recipient.

Criticism of a considerable and invidious character was directed at General Greene because notwithstanding his Quaker antecedents and early atmosphere he became a large slave owner, and as a large landed proprietor in the South was one of that class subsequently execrated as being mercenary traders in human flesh and heartless slave drivers. He seems to have removed his slaves from their homes in South Carolina to Georgia, but there is nothing in the record to show that like some others who changed principles for profit and joined the same class, he ever abused by any ill treatment those in his power as their owner and master.

He no doubt possessed that large mindedness that enabled him to recognize that if he was to utilize the estates donated to him by the gratitude of the Southern States he could do so only by resorting to the sole supply of labor that the region and the times permitted, viz: negro slaves.

Exactly what General Greene did in the way of utilization of the barony it is impossible now to say.

The State of Georgia followed the example set by South

Carolina in recognizing in a most concrete way the services of General Greene.<sup>27</sup>

“The beautiful and highly improved place of the “late Governor Graham in Georgia” (also confiscated) “called Mulberry Grove (the *la plus beille* of the conquered lands) was ordered to be conveyed to him; “and with a most delicate attention to the comfort and “known personal attachment to himself and Wayne, “the adjoining plantation was conveyed to the latter.”

In 1785 General Greene established his residence in Georgia at Mulberry Grove and seems to have removed his slaves there from South Carolina. He died not long afterwards, on 19<sup>th</sup> June, 1786.

He died considerably involved financially, mainly to creditors at the North who were pressing for settlement, and his widow had great difficulties in her attempts to extricate his estate. What use she made of the property on the Edisto River in South Carolina does not appear, but judgments were recovered against the estate and in 1801 the South Carolina property was sold by the Sheriff. The estate was sold in the subdivisions designated on a plat from a resurvey made in 1796, which found the contents to be 7,420 acres, and was disposed of in two tracts.

To Andrew Burnet was sold on 3<sup>d</sup> Nov'r, 1801, four of these subdivisions, viz: No. 1, called the Old Ground, No. 4, called Turkey hill, No. 6 and No. 7, aggregating 4,517 acres and covering all the barony lying between the public road to Ashepoo and the Edisto River.<sup>28</sup> To Felix Warley on the same day was sold tract No. 2, called the Savannah, No. 3, called the New Ground and No. 5, aggregating 2,903 acres, comprising the remainder of the barony lying south or west of the public road.<sup>29</sup>

The part purchased by Andrew Burnet was afterwards divided into two plantations, the Northern containing 1,505

---

<sup>27</sup>Johnsons Greene *Ibid.*

<sup>28</sup>M. C. O. Charleston Bk. J. 8, p. 200.

<sup>29</sup>*Ibid.*, Bk. A. 8, p. 446.

acres, called "Forlorn Hope" and the Southern called "Green Meadows" containing 3,015 acres. The destruction of the records of Colleton County during the invasion of the State by Sherman's army makes it impossible to further trace with much accuracy the devolution of these properties.

A D<sup>r</sup>. Joseph Glover seems to have owned "Forlorn Hope" in 1838. He devised it to his daughter, M<sup>rs</sup>. Elizabeth S. Postell and by the latter's children it was sold away subsequent to 1865. The tract purchased by Felix Warley continued in his family until about 1904, when it was also sold away. The map published with this article is taken from a copy of the map made in 1796. Adjoining the barony to the south and southwest were the two plantations called "Hayne Hall" and "Pear Hill" which belonged to Col: Isaac Hayne the revolutionary officer who was executed on the gibbet by the British in August, 1781, and whose plantation entries with regard to the two places have been published in previous numbers of this Magazine. "Hayne Hall" seems to have been his home and residence and it was in the garden at this residence that he was buried after his execution. This is stated on the authority of Col. Stephen Jarvis, then a British officer, a Lieutenant in Major Fraser's command, who states that he saw his grave the day after he was buried.<sup>30</sup> In his will Col. Hayne directs that he be buried by the side of his wife.<sup>31</sup> Hayne had been captured about a month before, not far from his home. Exactly where the writer has not been able to locate. Johnson in his *Traditions of the Revolution* (not a very safe authority) says at the plantation of a M<sup>rs</sup>. Ford about four miles beyond Parker's ferry. The Royal Gazette of the date says in general terms at the Horse Shoe, which referring to the Horse Shoe Creek or Swamp might mean anywhere within five or ten miles from Parker's ferry and about the same from Hayne's own home. Some revenge for Hayne came soon, for the very next day Major Fraser's command encountered General Marion's on the cause-

<sup>30</sup>Journal of American History, vol. 1, No. 4, p. 728.

<sup>31</sup>Probate Court Charleston, Will Bk. A., p. 41.

way leading to Parker's ferry and suffered a "sad disaster." According to Jarvis, "We lost one hundred and twenty-five killed and a great many wounded, and the enemy "retired without the loss of a man. All our artillery were "killed or wounded before they could bring their guns to "bear upon the enemy."<sup>32</sup> This incident is no part of the history of the barony, but is referred to here to draw attention to this account of Jarvis, whose MSS. published in the *Journal of American History*, is a most valuable contribution to the history of the revolutionary war in lower Carolina. This severe disaster inflicted by Marion on the enemy on the Parker's ferry causeway has never been given its proper position and credit, although one may be permitted to doubt if the number in dead alone could, as appears in the printed statement of Jarvis', have been 125. Considering the number engaged and giving due proportion to the wounded that number seems impossible. According to McCrady, citing James Life of Marion, the Americans next day counted twenty-seven dead *horses* on the field; the British had already buried their dead.

---

<sup>32</sup>Ibid.

ABSTRACTS FROM THE RECORDS OF THE  
COURT OF ORDINARY OF THE PROVINCE  
OF SOUTH CAROLINA, 1700-1711.

By A. S. Salley, Jr.

*(Continued from the January Number)*

Will of George Fullerton, of Charles Town, province of South Carolina, merchant, made October 8, 1708, and proved before Governor Johnson, January 3, 1709, gave William Rhett, Jr., son of William Rhett, of Charles Town, merchant, £200. currency of Carolina; gave Sarah Rhett, daughter of said William Rhett, a like sum; gave Catherine Rhett, daughter of said William Rhett, a like sum; gave William Rhett, Sr., and Sarah, his wife, a like sum and £100. "Sterling money of England", which he had then lying in the hands of Robert South, of London, merchant; gave the said Sarah, wife of the said William, a negro boy called Snow Hill; gave the poor of St. Philip's Parish, Charles Town, £20. currency of Carolina; gave the rector of St. Philip's for the time being £10. currency of Carolina; gave remainder of his estate to brother, "William Fullerton", of "the Shire of Ayre in the west of Scotland"; appointed friends, William and Sarah Rhett, and wife as executors. Witnesses: Bentley Cooke, Mary Pearce and Sarah Cooke. (Pages 160-161.)

Will of Thomas Hubbard, of Berkeley County, made August 26, 1709, and proved before Governor Gibbes, August 19, 1710, gave wife, Hester Hubbard, all of his real and personal estate for life; gave John Lawes, after the decease of said wife, a negro man, provided the said John Lawes should make over the land on which he lived, adjoining testator, to one of his daughters, Ann or Dorothy Lawes, but if he should refuse to give the land to either of the aforesaid daughters, then the negroes were to be sold and the money divided between testator's two sons, William Waties and Henry Furwell; gave his granddaughters, Ann and Dorothy Lawes, after the death of his wife, two Indian girls, Inolly and Nanney; gave daughter,



Elizabeth, £100. currency of Carolina, to be paid by William Waties after said wife's death; gave son, Henry Furwell, one half of his goods, chattels, slaves, horses and cattle, excepting such as had already been bequeathed; gave son, William Waties, the house and land where testator then resided and the other half of his personal estate not otherwise bequeathed, provided that he pay testator's daughter, Elizabeth Hubbard, £100. in five payments of £20. per annum after the death of testator's wife, but it was stipulated that if the said Elizabeth should marry Thomas Martin that she should not receive anything, and the £100. should be divided between Henry Furwell and William Waties; gave Hugh Fling all of his wearing apparel and twenty shillings in money; appointed "Capt. Peter Guerard & Percival Pawley" executors and bequeathed them twenty shillings each. Witnesses: William Waties, Jr., Katherine Waties and Capt. Percival Pawley. (Pages, 162-163.)

Will of John Thomas, of Charles Town, St. Philip's Parish, and province of South Carolina, surgeon, made July 22, 1710, and proved before "Honrble. Coll: Robert Gibbes Esqr. Governr. &co." September 26, 1710, gave the minister, for the time being, of the French Church in Charles Town, £5. currency per annum; gave the poor of Charles Town £20. currency; gave friend, Peter Fillion, cooper, of Charles Town, £20. currency; gave wife, Mary, one-third of his real estate for life, at her death to go to her three daughters, Mary Wragg, Judith DuBose and Ann DuBose, also one-third of his personal estate; gave Judith DuBose £842. currency; gave Ann Dubose a like sum; gave remainder of estate to Mary Wragg, Judith DuBose and Ann DuBose, but in case of the death of either without issue her share was to go to the survivors; gave Elias Bissett, £5.; gave Ann Hester Poinsett, £5.; gave Thomas Satur, son of Jacob Satur, £10.; gave Mary Guerin, daughter of Mathurin Guerin, £10.; gave Jacob Satur a mourning ring of forty shillings value; gave Peter Manigault a mourning ring of twenty-five shillings value; appointed

wife, executrix. Witnesses: John Simmons, John Jordin, Jacob Satur and Mary Satur. (Pages 163-165.)

Will of Richard Prize, of South Carolina, Indian trader, made May 19, 1707, and proved before Governor Gibbes, September 22, 1710, gave an Indian woman by whom he had two children, Elizabeth and Sarah Prize, her freedom and two Indian slaves (a woman, Fortuna, and a girl, Jeany); gave his said two daughters the remainder of his real and personal estate; gave friend, Matthew Porter, a gold ring of the price of twenty shillings; gave James Peartree and Elizabeth, his wife, a gold ring each of the value of twenty shillings and appointed them his executors, requesting them to take charge of his said two daughters. Witnesses: David Ferguson, David Rize and Patrick P. Ballentine. (Pages 165-166.)

December 8, 1710, Francis LeBrasseur and George Logan executed a bond to Governor Gibbes for LeBrasseur's faithful discharge of the trust of "Guardian and Tutor of the P'son & Portion of Christopher Arthur" during his minority. (Page 167.)

In the Name of God Amen I: Abraham Isack of Cyty of New Yorke Being bound to Sea and therefore being present in good health, but not knowing when it may please the Almighty God to take me out of ye world my Will is yt after my just debts are paid I bequeath all my Estate whatsoever be it in houses Lands Good Chatles or what else unto my Dear and Loveing Sister Sarah Isack & to her heires for ever shee paying out of ye same ye Sum of ten Pounds New Yourke mony to my Brother Henry Isack if Liveing, after my Deceas and I do Constitute and apoynt my dear Sister Sarah my whole and Sole Executrix of this my Will, revokeing all Wills by me heretofore made and this alone to Stand in Force. In Testimony whereof I have hereunto Sett my hand and Seale in New Yorke this Twenty Sixth day of May Anno Dom. One Thousand Seven hundred & Nine.

Signd Seald published and  
Declared by ye said Abra: Isack  
in ye presence of us

Edmd. Creiswell  
Jno Basford

Abraham Isack s. (Seale)

Recorded Febr'y 20th 1710 per J. H. D. Secy. (Page 168.)

February 22, 1710, Richard Capers and Richard Reynolds executed a bond to Governor Gibbes for Capers's faithful performance of his trust as "Guardian and Tutor of y<sup>e</sup> person and portion of Thomas Capers" during his minority. (Page 169.)

Will of "Edward Tynte, Esqr Constituted Governor of Carolina in America being about to take a speedy voyage thither", made July 19, 1709, gave Frances Kilner, of Browlow Street, in the parish of St. Giles in the Fields, in the county of Middlesex, spinster, all of his estate, after the payment of his debts and funeral expenses, and appointed her, executrix. Witnesses: the Earl of Craven, Palatine of Carolina; Denbigh Reimon, William Morgan and Abel Ketelbey. (Page 170.)

July 13, 1711, John Cooper, vintner, as a creditor of John Todd, gent., entered a caveat in the Secretary's office against a nuncupative will, or pretended nuncupative will, which "One John Charlton would insinuate & Endeavor to have pass'd the Accoustom'd Seal in his favour for that the s<sup>d</sup> nuncupative Will or pretended nuncupative Will is void of those necessary Qualifications and Circumstances the Law in Such Cases requires". (Page 171.)

August 3, 1711, Henry Bruneau and Michael Durazeaux executed a bond to Governor Gibbes for Bruneau's faithful performance of his trust as administrator of the estate of Paul Bruneau, deceased. Witness: Thomas Hepworth, Deputy Secretary. ( Pages 171-172.)

August 3, 1711, Peter Cattell and George Evans executed a bond to Governor Gibbes for Cattell's faithful administration of the estate of Margaret Cattell, relict and administratrix of the estate of John Cattell, of the province, deceased. Witness: William Stone. (Pages 172-173.)

December 17, 1711, William Cattell and Peter Cattell executed a bond to Governor Gibbes for William Cattell's

faithful administration of the estate of John Cattell, gent., deceased. Witness: William Stone. (Pages 174-175.)

August 7, 1711, Mary Grimball, Thomas Grimball and James Burt executed a bond to Governor Gibbes for Mary Grimball's faithful performance of her trust as "Guardian and Tutor" of Christofer Linkley, a minor. Witness: Thomas Hepworth, Deputy Secretary. (Pages 175-176.)

---

# ORDER BOOK

of

John Faucheraud Grimké.

August 1778 to May 1780.

*(Continued from the January Number)*

## A RETURN OF THE OFFICERS IN THE CONTINENTAL SERVICE IN THE STATE OF SOUTH CAROLINA.

---

*Names, Regiments, Dates of Commissions, Dates of Resignation or Promotion and Remarks:*

NOTE—*rg* signifies Regiment; *r*, Resigned; *p*, Promoted.

---

Major General Robert Howe.

Brig<sup>r</sup>: General W<sup>m</sup>. Moultrie.

---

### COLONELS.

Isaac Huger, 5 *rg*, 25 March: 1776.

W<sup>m</sup>. Thompson, 3 *rg*, 16 Sep<sup>r</sup>: 1776.

Owen Roberts, Art.:, 16 Sep: 1776. Killed 20 June 1779,  
Stono Ferry.

C. C. Pinckney, 1 *rg*, 16 Sep. 1776.

---

### LT. COLONELS.

Alex<sup>r</sup>. M<sup>c</sup>Intosh, 5 *rg*, 25 March 1776.

— Marion<sup>1</sup>, 2 *rg*, 6 Sep<sup>r</sup>: 1776.

James Mayson, 3 *rg*, 16 Sep<sup>r</sup>: 1776.

Barnard Elliott, Art.:, 16 Sep<sup>r</sup>: 1776. Died 25 Oct. 1778.

W<sup>m</sup>. Henderson, 6 *rg*, 16 Sep<sup>r</sup>: 1776.

— Scott<sup>2</sup>, 1 *rg*, 2<sup>a</sup> May [?] 1776.

---

### MAJORS.

Benjamin Huger, 5 *rg*, 25 Mar: 1776. Killed before  
Charles Town.

---

<sup>1</sup>Francis Marion, *see Roll of Society of Cincinnati*.

<sup>2</sup>William Scott, *Ibid*.



Peter Horry, 2 *rg*, 6 Sep: 1776.  
 Samuel Wise, 3 *rg*, 16 Sep<sup>r</sup>. 1776.  
 Barard Beckman, Art., 16 Sep<sup>r</sup>. 1776, *p* 25 Oct<sup>r</sup>: 1778.  
 W<sup>m</sup>. Brown, 6 *rg*, 16 Sep<sup>r</sup>. 1776.  
 Thos. Pinckney, 1 *rg*, 2 May 1778.

---

## CAPTAINS.

Isaac Harleston, 2 *rg*, 4 Nov<sup>r</sup>: 1775.  
 Edmund Hyrne, 1 *rg*, 4 Nov<sup>r</sup>: 1775.  
 Roger Saunders, 1 *rg*, 4 Nov<sup>r</sup>: 1775, *r* Oct. 6. 1778.  
 Charles Motte, 2 *rg*, 4 Nov<sup>r</sup>: 1775.  
 James Ladson, 1 *rg*, 15 Nov<sup>r</sup>: 1775.  
 John Vanderhorst, 1 *rg*, 11 Dec<sup>r</sup>: 1775.  
 John Donaldson, 3 *rg*, 6 Feb<sup>y</sup>: 1776.  
 Samuel Taylor, 6 *rg*, 25 March: 1776.  
 Felix Warley, 3 *rg*, 24 May 1776.  
 James Conyers, 5 *rg*, 10 June 1776.  
 Glen Drayton, 1 *rg*, 9 Aug<sup>t</sup>: 1776.  
 W<sup>m</sup>. Charmock, 2 *rg*, 29 Aug<sup>t</sup>: 1776.  
 Richard Brown, 3 *rg*, 14 Sep<sup>r</sup>: 1776.  
 David Hopkins, 3 *rg*, 15 Sep<sup>r</sup>: 1776.  
 Thomas Lesesne, 2<sup>d</sup>. *rg*, 16 Sep<sup>r</sup>: 1776.  
 John C: Smith, 3 *rg*, 16 Sep<sup>r</sup>: 1776.  
 John F: Grinké, Art.: 16 Sep<sup>r</sup>: 1776, *p* 25 Oct<sup>r</sup>: 1778.  
 Thomas Moultrie, 2 *rg*, 22 Oct<sup>r</sup>: 1776.  
 Ephraim Mitchell, Art.: 1 Nov<sup>r</sup>: 1776.  
 Robert Lyell, 3 *rg*, 7 Nov<sup>r</sup>: 1776.  
 Richard Doggett, 6 *rg*, 14 Dec<sup>r</sup>: 1776.  
 John de Treville, Art.: 10 Jan<sup>y</sup>: 1777.  
 W<sup>m</sup>. Davis, 5 *rg*, 14 Mar<sup>h</sup>: 1777.  
 George Turner, 1 *rg*, 22 April: 1777.  
 Daniel Mazyck, 2 *rg*, 6 May: 1777.  
 R: B: Roberts\*, Art.: 4 June: 1777.  
 Jos<sup>h</sup>: Warley, 3 *rg*, 10 June: 1777.  
 Jeremiah Theus, 1 *rg*, 18 Aug<sup>t</sup>: 1777.  
 Uriah Goodwin, 3 *rg*, 1 Sep<sup>r</sup>: 1777.  
 Ale<sup>x</sup>: Petrie, 5 *rg*, 9 Sep<sup>r</sup>: 1777, *r* Oct. 6. 1778.  
 James Mitchell, Art.: 11 Sep<sup>r</sup>:

---

\*Richard Brook Roberts.

- Thomas Dunbar, 2 *rg*, 21 Nov<sup>r</sup>: 1777.  
 George Warley, 6 *rg*, 26 Dec<sup>r</sup>: 1777.  
 Harman Davis, Art.: 6 Jan<sup>y</sup>: 1778.  
 Thomas Shubrick, 5 *rg*, 15 Jan<sup>y</sup>: 1778.  
 W<sup>m</sup>. Caldwell, 3 *rg*, 22 Jan<sup>y</sup>: 1778. Prisoner of War.  
 Thomas Hall, 2 *rg*, 16 Feb: 1778.  
 Joseph Elliott, 1 *rg*, 7 Mar: 1778. Brevett.  
 Oliver Fowles, 3 *rg*, 19 Mar: 1778. Prisoner of War.  
 — Hext<sup>3</sup>, 1 *rg*, 1 May: 1778. Brevett.  
 W<sup>m</sup>. Blamy, 5 *rg*, 15 May: 1778, *r* 5 Nov<sup>r</sup>: 1778. No Commission.  
 Alex: Bouie, 6 *rg*, 28 June: 1778. No Commission.  
 John Armstrong, 6 *rg*, 10 Aug<sup>t</sup>: 1778. Dead Oct. 3<sup>d</sup>: 1778. No Commission.  
 Joshua Leacy, 6 *rg*, 3 Sep<sup>r</sup>: 1778. Dead. Sep. 20 1778. No Commission.  
 Dan<sup>l</sup>. Lewis Martin, 5 *rg*, 30 May: 1778. No Commission.  
 Derrill Hart, 3 *rg*, *r* 3 Oct: 1778. No Commission.
- 

## FIRST LIEUTENANTS.

- W<sup>m</sup>: R: Thompson, 3 *rg*, 6 June: 1776, *r* 3. Oct: 1778.  
 — Lining<sup>4</sup>, 1 *rg*, 31 Aug<sup>t</sup>: 1776, *p* 20 July: 1778.  
 Richard Baker, 2 *rg*, 16 Sep<sup>r</sup>: 1776, *p* 25 April: 1778.  
 Isaac Crouther, 3 *rg*, 1 Oc<sup>t</sup>: 1776, *r* 3. Oct<sup>r</sup>: 1778.  
 Adrian Provaux, 2 *rg*, 22 Oct<sup>r</sup>: 1776, *p* 27 April: 1778.  
 Thomas Gadsden<sup>5</sup>, 1 *rg*, 31 Dec<sup>r</sup>: 1776, *p* 6 Oct<sup>r</sup>: 1778.  
 Field Farrar, 3 *rg*, 1 Jan<sup>y</sup>: 1777.  
 George Liddell, 3 *rg*, 2 Jan<sup>y</sup>: 1777.  
 John Hennington, 3 *rg*, 4 Jan<sup>y</sup>: 1777.  
 Lewis de Saussure, 3 *rg*, 22 Jan<sup>y</sup>: 1777.  
 Richard Mason, 2 *rg*, 27 Jan<sup>y</sup>: 1777.  
 Joel Hardway, 3 *rg*, 19 March: 1777.  
 Richard Jones, 3 *rg*, 25 March: 1777.  
 Luke Mayson, 3 *rg*, 20 April: 1777.  
 — Williamson<sup>6</sup>, 1 *rg*, 22 April: 1777.
- 

<sup>3</sup>Wm. Hext, *see Roll of Society of Cincinnati*.

<sup>4</sup>Charles Lining, *Ibid*.

<sup>5</sup>Son of Gen. Christopher Gadsden.

<sup>6</sup>John Williamson, *Roll of Cincinnati*.

- Wetherly, 1 *rg*, 8 May: 1777.  
 John Hart, 2 *rg*, 21 May: 1777.  
 — Smith<sup>7</sup>, 1 *rg*, 26 May: 1777.  
 — Jackson<sup>8</sup>, 1 *rg*, 18 Aug<sup>t</sup>: 1777.  
 Peter Gray, 2 *rg*, 28 Aug<sup>t</sup>: 1777.  
 — Lavacher<sup>9</sup>, 1 *rg*, 22 Oct<sup>r</sup>: 1777.  
 Albert Roux, 2 *rg*, 5 Dec<sup>r</sup>: 1777.  
 Alex<sup>r</sup>: Keith, 5 *rg*, 10 Dec<sup>r</sup>: 1777, *p* 7 Sep: 1778.  
 Thomas Gordon, 5 *rg*, 22 Dec<sup>r</sup>: 1777, *p* 6 Oct<sup>r</sup>: 1778.  
 Henry Hampton, 6 *rg*, 23 Jan: 1778, *p* Sep<sup>r</sup>: 20, 1778. No Commission.  
 John Buchanan, 6 *rg*, 23 Jan: 1778, *p* Oct<sup>r</sup>: 3. 1778. No Commission.  
 John Martin, 2 *rg*, 16 Feb<sup>y</sup>: 1778.  
 Jesse Beaker, 6 *rg*, 20 Feb<sup>y</sup>: 1778. No Commission.  
 W<sup>m</sup>. Capers, 2 *rg*, 24 Feb<sup>y</sup>: 1778.  
 Benj<sup>n</sup>: Postell, 1 *rg*, 7 March: 1778. No Commission.  
 Wilson Glover, 1 *rg*, 7 March: 1778. No Commission.  
 Stephen Guerry, 5 *rg*, 16 March 1778, *p* 6 Nov: 1778.  
 James Kenny, 5 *rg*, 4 April: 1778.  
 Will<sup>m</sup>: Fishburn, 1 *rg*, 1 May: 1778. No Commission.  
 John Hogan, 5 *rg*, 15 May: 1778.  
 Thomas Weaver, Art., 27 May: 1778, *p* 25 Oct: 1778. No Commission.  
 Basil Jackson, Art., 28 May: 1778. No Commission.  
 John S. Budd<sup>10</sup>, Art: 29 May: 1778.  
 W<sup>m</sup>. Tate, Art., 30 May: 1778.  
 Richard Pollard, 6 *rg*, 28 June: 1778.  
 Paul Warley, 2 *rg*, 25 April: 1778.  
 Benj<sup>n</sup>: Brown, 6 *rg*, 3 Sep<sup>r</sup>: 1778.  
 Andrew Redmond, 6 *rg*, 3 Sep<sup>r</sup>: 1778.

## SECOND LIEUTENANTS.

- Samuel Guerry, 2 *rg*, 8 May: 1777, *p* 27 April. 1778.  
 John Davis, 3 *rg*, 10 Aug<sup>t</sup>: 1777.  
 John Goodwyn, 3 *rg*, 1 Sep<sup>r</sup>: 1777.

<sup>7</sup>John Caroway Smith, *Ibid*.

<sup>8</sup>William Jackson, see this *Magazine*, vol. 9, p. 207.

<sup>9</sup>St. Marie Lavacher, *DeSaussure's List of Cont. Officers*.

<sup>10</sup>John Shivers Budd, surgeon 4th Regt. Art'y, *DeSaussure's List*.

Benj: Hodges, 3 *rg*, 10 Sep<sup>r</sup>. 1777.  
 John Jones, 3 *rg*, 20 Sep<sup>r</sup>: 1777.  
 Peter Foissine, 2 *rg*, 6 Dec<sup>r</sup>: 1777, *p* 1<sup>st</sup>. July. 1778.  
 Charles Skirving, 1 *rg*, 20 Dec<sup>r</sup>: 1777, *p* 20 July. 1778.  
 Alex<sup>r</sup>: Fraser, 1 *rg*, 20 Jan<sup>y</sup>: 1778, *p* 6 Oct: 1778.  
 W<sup>m</sup>. Taggart, 3 *rg*, 3 Feb<sup>y</sup>: 1778.  
 — Bradwell<sup>11</sup>, 1 *rg*, 13 March: 1778.  
 — Parham, 1 *rg*, 14 March: 1778.  
 James Robinson, 3 *rg*, 24 March: 1778.  
 Robert Gaston, 3 *rg*, 25 March: 1778.  
 Aaron Smith, 3 *rg*, 26 March: 1778.  
 Benj<sup>n</sup>: Newson, 3 *rg*, 27 March: 1778.  
 Joel Doggett, 6 *rg*, 8 May: 1778.  
 Jos<sup>h</sup>: Kolb, 2 *rg*, 14 July: 1778, *p* 15 July: 1778.  
 Henry Ramsay, 3 *rg*, ..... No Commission.  
 — Milling<sup>12</sup>, 6 *rg*, ..... *p* Sep<sup>r</sup>: 20. 1778.  
 — Adair<sup>13</sup>, 6 *rg*, ..... *p* Oct<sup>r</sup>: 3. 1778.  
 — Langford<sup>14</sup>, 6 *rg*, 30 Oct: 1778.  
 John Wickom, 2 *rg*, 6. Nov<sup>r</sup>: 1778.  
 Henry Moore, Art:, *p* 25. Oct<sup>r</sup>: 1778.  
 Alex<sup>r</sup>: Fotheringham, 5 *rg*, *p* 20. June 1778.  
 Samuel Warren, 5 *rg*, *p* 10 July 1778.

## OMITTED.

W<sup>m</sup>. Mitchell, Art:, 27 May: 1778, *p* 25 Oct<sup>r</sup>: 1778.  
 John Weekly, Art:, 28 May: 1778. No Commission.  
 Barnard Elliott, Art:, 29 May: 1778. No Commission.  
 John Gorgett, Art:, 30 May: 1778. No Commission.  
 James Wilson, Art:, 31 May: 1778. No Commission.  
 W<sup>m</sup>. Donnom, Art:, 1 July: 1778. No Commission.  
 1<sup>st</sup>. Lieut Platen<sup>15</sup>, Art:, 31 Oct: 1778. No Commission.

OCTOBER.      Head Quarters Charles Town.

I:    Parole, Clergy.

<sup>11</sup>Nathaniel Bradwell, *DeSaussure's List of Cont. Officers*.

<sup>12</sup>Hugh Milling, *Ibid*.

<sup>13</sup>W<sup>m</sup>. Adair, *Ibid*.

<sup>14</sup>Daniel Langford, *Ibid*.

<sup>15</sup>Frederick von Platen, *Ibid*.

## 2: Parole, Ladson.

The General Court Martial ordered to try Charles Turberfield, J. B. Taylor, both of the Second Regiment & John Pinker of the 5<sup>th</sup> Battalion of Desertion have reported as follows, that Charles Troblefield alias Turberfield is guilty & that they therefore Sentence him to receive 99 lashes on the bare back with a cat of nine tails & that he be picketted for a quarter of an hour that John Barnett Taylor is also guilty of Desertion & that they therefore Sentence him to receive 100 lashes on the bare back with switches, the General approves of & ratifies these sentences which the Commanding officer of the Brigade to which they belong will have executed at such time & place as He shall think proper, of John Pinker of the 5<sup>th</sup> Regiment they reported that no Evidence appearing against him they remanded him to the Guard: He is therefore to be delivered to the Commanding officer of the Regiment to which He belongs to be tried if he thinks proper by Regimental Court Martial.

The Court Martial is Disolved

---

## 3: Parole, Bretigny.

## 4: Parole, Sullivan.

The Returns for this Month are expected at Head Quarters, for Commanding Officer of Brigades.

The Commanding officer of the Corps of Artillery will have a report made to the General of the fixed Ammunition & other Artillery Stores that were returned after the late Expedition.

---

## 5: Parole, Montgomery.

## 6: Parol, Ellis.

Col<sup>o</sup>: Francis Huger having resigned the Commission of Dep: Qu: M<sup>r</sup>: Gen: to the State of South Carolina is no longer to be respected or obeyed as a Continental officer.

Col<sup>o</sup>: Stephen Drayton is appointed to act as Dep: Q<sup>r</sup>: M<sup>r</sup>: Gen: to the Continental Troops in the State of South Carolina until the Pleasure of Congress can be had, with the rank of Colonel.



Cap<sup>t</sup>. Roger Saunders of the first Continental Battalion in this State, having resigned his Commission, is no longer to be respected or Obeyed as a Continental officer.

Cap<sup>t</sup>. Alexander Petrie of the fifth Continental Battalion in this State having resigned his Commission is no longer to be respected or obeyed as a Continental Officer

---

7: Parole, Arnold.

---

8: Parole, Dry.

Lieu<sup>t</sup>: James Crowther of the third Continental Battalion in this State, having resigned his Commission on the 3<sup>d</sup>: Oct<sup>r</sup>: is no longer to be respected or Obeyed as a Continental officer

---

9: Parole, Pitt.

---

10: Parole, Washington.

The Engineers are immediately to Survey Fort Johnson & Fort Moultrie, & report their Situation to the General.

Commanding officers of Brigades are to Report to the General the Quantity of Cartridges with which their Brigades are furnished; The Ammunition Chests & other Military Requisites they have & those wanting, & as the present aspect of affairs requires that we should be in the best state of defence possible They & all other officers are to Exert themselves to the utmost to effect a purpose in which the Honor of the Army & Good of the Common Cause are So essentially concerned.

The Com<sup>dg</sup> Officer of the Corps of Artillery will as immediately as possible report to the General the State of the Military Stores in his department & also those Articles with which it is necessary he should be furnished.

The Dep: Qu: M<sup>r</sup>: Gen: is to Report the Number & State of the Ammunition Waggon that more may be ordered if necessary. He is to have everything in his Department put in the best order with all possible Expedition.

---

11: Parole, Lillington.

12: Parole, Hancock.

Brigade Majors are ordered to attend Head Quarters at orderly Hour, every day, until further orders.

---

13: Parole, America

The General observes that many of the Soldiers appear without Bayonets, Commanding officers of Brigades will therefore take care that a standing order issued some time since relative to the loss or injury of Arms & accoutrements otherwise than by inevitable accident in actual Service is Strictly & immediately carried into Execution (Nov<sup>r</sup>: 4: 1777.)\*

---

14: Parole, Carolina

---

15: Parole, Maryland.

Brigadier General Moultrie & Col<sup>o</sup>: Commandant Huger will report as immediately as possible the Military & other Stores wanting for the defence of their respective Commands.

The Dep: Commissary General to report the Provisions of every kind he has on hand & at what places stored.

---

16: Parole, Virginia.

---

17: Parole, Abingdon.

One Subaltern, One Sergeant & eight R & F: from Fort Moultrie, One Sergeant, & twelve R & F. from Fort Johnson to hold themselves in immediate readiness to go on Command they are to act as a Covering Party to some Public Workers upon Dewee's Island. They are to be furnished with Tents, 24 Rounds & a weeks Provision. They will receive & Obey such Orders as his Excellency the President shall issue & are to be relieved weekly in the same proportion.

---

18: Parole, Gadsden.

Adjutant John Downs of the Second Continental Bat-

---

\*Order of that date.

talion in this State having resigned his Commission of the 6<sup>th</sup>. October is no longer to be respected or Obeyed as a Continental officer.

---

19: Parole, North Carolina

Abstracts of back rations ordered to be stopped from officers upon the late Southern Expedition, are to be made up & certified by Commanding officer of Regiments & Corps, who were upon that Command, down to the date, when Susistence Money was allowed by Congress; these back Rations are to be paid by the Deputy Commissary General: & Subsequent to that time, these officers are to be allowed Subsistence Money, agreeable to the resolution of Congress.

---

20: Parole, Senf.

---

21: Parole, Eveleigh.

The Engineers are as immediately as possible to Report to the General the Situation of the batteries in & about the Town.

An Order of the 10<sup>th</sup> & another of the 15<sup>th</sup>. Instant respecting Brigades has not as yet been complied with.

---

22: Parole, Rutledge.

---

23: Parole, Livingston.

---

24: Parole, Morris.

---

25: Parole, Harnett.

---

26: M: O:

All Soldiers in Town except those on Duty are to appear upon their regimental Parades at twelve o'Clock to day precisely, when officers of Companies are to attend the Rolls are to be called over & the men who are missing are to be reported to the General & will certainly be punished. They are not to be dismissed until they receive orders. Brigade Majors & Adjutants are immediately to make men acquainted with this order.

Brigadier General Moultrie & Col<sup>o</sup>: Commandant Huger will give notice to the officers at Fort Moultrie & Fort Johnson that they are invited to & as many as can be spared from those Posts may attend the Funeral of Lieut<sup>t</sup>. Colonel Elliott tomorrow Morning at o'Clock [sic] in Charles Town.

General Moultrie will order the Grenadier Company of the 2<sup>d</sup> Regiment to attend upon this Melancholy occasion & to bring with them those standards which were presented to the Regiment by M<sup>rs</sup>. Elliott.

Parole, D'Estaing.

L<sup>t</sup>: Col<sup>o</sup>: Elliott of the Corps of Artillery deceased will be buried tomorrow with the Honors of War due to his rank.

The Detail of the officers & Men for this Duty will be given out by the Dep: Adj: Gen: the whole to be ready by eight o'clock in the Morning.

The officers of the Army will be present upon this Melancholy occasion.

The Field officers of the Corps of Artillery & other Field-officers of Similar Rank with the deceased will attend as Pall-Bearers; if not enough of equal rank the deficiency to be made up out of the Field officers next in Rank.

The General condoles with the Army upon the loss of so truly valuable, so much to be lamented an officer, whose Spirit & abilities would have done Honor to any Service.

Col<sup>o</sup>: Roberts, L<sup>t</sup>: Col<sup>o</sup>: Marion, L<sup>t</sup>. Col<sup>o</sup>: Henderson, Major Huger, Major Beckman & Major Brown are appointed Pall-Bearers:

The 1<sup>st</sup>: & 6<sup>th</sup>: Regiments with the Grenadier Companies of the 2<sup>d</sup>: & 5<sup>th</sup>: Regiments are ordered to hold themselves in readiness for this duty.

Major Pinckney will command the Party.

The Guards not to be relieved until the Funeral Procession is over.

---

27: Parole, La Fayette.

Order

of Procession observed at the Funeral of Barnard Elliott Esq: Lieut<sup>t</sup>. Col<sup>o</sup>: of the Continental Corps of Artillery in South Carolina.

Brigade Major

---

Grenadier Company of the 5<sup>th</sup>: Regiment, in 3 divisions; each, 9 men abreast. An officer to each division. the youngest officer at the head of the party, the Captain in the rear.

---

Grenadier Company of the 2<sup>d</sup>: Regiment. (formerly commanded by L<sup>t</sup>: Col<sup>o</sup>: Elliott.) in 4 divisions; each 10 men abreast. An Officer to each division: the youngest officer leading the Company, the Cap<sup>t</sup>. in the rear.

---

The Standards of the 2<sup>d</sup>. Regiment  
(presented by M<sup>rs</sup>. Barnard Elliott\* after the Engagement at Fort Moultrie.)

the Ensigns carrying them over their shoulders, the Pavilion hanging unfurled behind their backs, the ferril of the Spear pointing to the front; the head of the Spears bound with Crape.

---

Band of Music.

Muffled, Drums and Fifes playing dead March.

---

The Sixth & First Regiments in similar divisions & officered in the same manner as the Grenadiers: making 10 divisions

---

The officer appointed to command the Party

---

The Adjutant General.

---



---

\*She was Susannah Smith, dau. of Benj. Smith, Esq., and married Barnard Elliott Jan. 1776; after his death she married Patrick Carnes. For an account of her, and the flags which she presented to the 2<sup>d</sup>. S. C. Regiment, see vol. IV of this Magazine, page 250.



---

Band of Music

Hautboys, Clarinets, French-Horns & Kettle-Drums playing a dead March composed by M<sup>r</sup>. Beck for this mournful Occasion.

---

The Corpse

Supported by the Field officers of artillery, & by their equal & next in rank (after the Infantry) to the deceased.

---

The Mourners  
Two by Two

---

The Masons  
Two by Two

---

The President & the General.

Col<sup>o</sup>: C: C: Pinckney & The Vice President.

The Speakers of both houses.

The Members of the Privy Council:

The Members of the Legislative Council.

The Members of the Assembly.

Captains & Subalterns of the Army.

The Remainder of the Invited.

---

The Troops were drawn up before L<sup>t</sup>. Col<sup>o</sup>: Elliotts House, who, as soon as the Corpse was brought out & laid in the carriage, Rested their Firelocks. They then proceeded to Reverse their arms & wheeling by division to the left marched off the ground. When they approached the Church the Division filed off from their flanks in Indian File & formed a rank on each side off the Street: The whole Procession Halted. The Two ranks were then ordered to face inwards & to Rest on their arms reversed. the Procession went on thro the ranks & proceeded into Church: The Troops Shouldered their Firelocks, wheeled up from the Right & Left & formed again their Divisions. They then proceeded to the Funeral Ground\*, where being drawn up Two deep, They, after the Service was over, fired three volleys.

---

\*St. Philips Churchyard.

The Troops were marched back to their Barracks, the Eldest officer in rank at their Head.

All the officers trailed their Firelocks, carrying the butts foremost. The officers on Horse-back dropped the points of their Swords.

---

28: Parole, Green.

A detachment from the first & Sixth Regiments consisting of one Subaltern, One Sergeant, & 12 rank & File is to Relieve the guards at Dorchester on Fryday next.

The officer Commanding the Party will receive his orders from the Dep: Adj: Gen.

The Death of L<sup>t</sup>: Col<sup>o</sup>: Elliott of the Corps of artillery occasions the following Promotions.

Major Beckman to be Lieut<sup>t</sup>: Col<sup>o</sup>: vice L<sup>t</sup>: Col<sup>o</sup>: Elliott deceased.

Cap<sup>t</sup>. John F: Grimké to be Major, vice Major Beckman promoted.

Cap<sup>t</sup>. L<sup>t</sup>: W<sup>m</sup>: Mitchell to be Captain, vice Captain Grimke Promoted

First L<sup>t</sup>: Thomas Weaver to be Captain Lieut<sup>t</sup>: vice Cap<sup>t</sup>: L<sup>t</sup>: W<sup>m</sup>: Mitchell Promoted.

Adjutant Henry Moore to be first Lieu<sup>t</sup>: vice first Lieu<sup>t</sup>: Thomas Weaver Promoted

Cap<sup>t</sup>. Lieut. Barnard Elliott is appointed Adjutant to the Regiment of Artillery

The appointment of these officers takes place from the 25: Instant: & They are to be respected & obeyed accordingly.

---

29: Parole, Moultrie.

Sir. | you will proceed with the Detachment under your Command to Relieve the officer & guard Stationed at Dorchester, for the Security of the Magazine & Stores.

You will be careful to post your Centinels at such places as will best tend to Promote the Service you are detached on.

You will be particularly attentive to the Health of Your Men & that their Arms & Accoutrements are always kept in the best order possible & fit for action.

You will without further Orders from Headquarters receive a Detachment from Orangeburgh to relieve you & you will return to Town as immediately as possible after the relief has taken place.

For further orders & such as have a local tendency you will apply to the officer you relieve who has directions to deliver his orders, which I transmitted him some time ago, to the officer relieving him & you will in turn deliver them to the officer who relieves you.

I am Sir etc J: F: Grimke Dep: Adj: Gen:

To the officer Marching with a Detachment from the 1<sup>st</sup>. & 6<sup>th</sup>. Reg<sup>t</sup>. to relieve the Guard at Dorchester.

---

Sir. | The officer who will deliver you this has marched to Relieve you & your Guard, you will therefore deliver up the Care of the Magazine etc into his Charge & leave with him the Orders which Some weeks ago transmitted you. You will march immediately to Orangeburgh the Quarters of your Regiment & produce these orders to the Commanding officer as a Certificate that you have been properly relieved by a Detachment from Town.

I am Sir etc: J: F: G: Dep: Adj: Gen.

To the officer Commanding the Guard at Dorchester.

---

Sir.

Application having been made by the officer of your Regiment who Commands the Guard at Dorchester to be relieved & giving information at the same time that the bad health of his men had induced him to take that Step, the General ordered his Party to be immediately relieved from Town & that He should repair to his Regiment quartered at Orangeburgh with all the Expedition the Situation of his Men would allow & has commanded me to inform you that the present State of the Troops in Town does not permit that the Detachment which relieved L<sup>t</sup>: Mayson should be continued at Dorchester. You will therefore immediately upon the receipt of these orders detach a Party equal in Number and officered in the same manner as the Detachment under L<sup>t</sup>: Mayson & without delay relieve the officer Commanding at Dorchester for which Duty this will be the

proper & sufficient order. Your officer will receive other local instructions from the officer He relieves to whom I have already given particular Instructions for that Purpose.

I am Sir etc: J: F: G:

Dep: Adj: Gen:

To Col<sup>o</sup>: W<sup>m</sup> Thompson or Com<sup>r</sup>: officer at Orangeburgh.

---

30: Parole, George Town

If the Main Guard Should be composed of only of the Men of one Brigade & Soldiers of any other Brigade should be committed to the guard, the Commanding officer of that Brigade of which the guard is Composed is to order his Brigade Major immediately to inform the Commanding officer of the Brigade to which the Prisoner belongs of his confinement.

---

31: Parole, Prussia.

Philip Frederick Platin, Gent: is appointed a first Lieut<sup>t</sup>: in the Continental Corps of Artillery in this State: He is therefore to be respected & obeyed accordingly.

*(To be continued.)*

REGISTER OF  
ST. ANDREWS PARISH, BERKELEY COUNTY,  
SOUTH CAROLINA.

---

1719-1774.

---

Copied and Edited by MABEL L. WEBBER.

*(Continued from the January Number)*

CHRISTNINGS.

- John the Son of John & Mary, Free negroes, formerly belonging to M<sup>r</sup>. John Godfrey bap<sup>d</sup>. May 31. 1730  
John the Son of Tho<sup>s</sup>. & Mary Mell bap<sup>d</sup>. June 5<sup>th</sup>. 1730  
Mary the Daughter of Benj<sup>n</sup>. & Margaret Godfrey pr: bap<sup>d</sup>. June 5<sup>th</sup>. 1730  
James the Son of Cap<sup>t</sup>. James Goodby of Goosecreek bap<sup>d</sup>. June 21 1730—  
Catherine the Daughter of Paul Mazyck of Goosecreek bap<sup>d</sup>. June 21, 1730  
Christopher the Son of Arthur & Martha Hall bap<sup>d</sup>. July 5. 1730.  
Francis the Son of Francis & Lydia Yonge p<sup>r</sup>. bap<sup>d</sup>. July 21, 1730  
Tho<sup>s</sup>. the Son of Samuel & Elizabeth Stocks bap<sup>d</sup>. July 26. 1730  
Tho<sup>s</sup>. the Son of William & Martha Ladson bap<sup>d</sup>. July 26. 1730.  
Charles the Son of W<sup>m</sup>. & Deborah Webb p<sup>r</sup>: Bap<sup>d</sup>. Aug<sup>t</sup>. 10. 1730.  
Jonathan the Son of Joseph & Constance Fitch p<sup>r</sup>: Bap<sup>d</sup>. Aug<sup>t</sup>. 15. 1730.  
John the Son of M<sup>r</sup>. Ralph Izard of Goose Creek bap<sup>d</sup>. Aug<sup>t</sup>. 17. 1730.  
Mary the Daughter of John & Mary Delony bap<sup>d</sup>. Aug<sup>t</sup>. 24. 1730.  
Williamson the Son of Joseph & Constance Fitch bap<sup>d</sup>. p<sup>r</sup>: Sep. 3<sup>rd</sup>. 1730



Elizabeth the Daughter of James & Sarah Streater bap<sup>d</sup>.  
p<sup>r</sup>: Sep<sup>r</sup>: 13. 1730

Charles the Son of Charles & Rachel Jones bap<sup>d</sup>. Nov<sup>r</sup>. 15.  
1730.

John the Son of John & Sarah Cattell bap<sup>d</sup>. Dec<sup>r</sup>. 27. 1730.

John the Son of James & Hester Taylor bap<sup>d</sup>. January 17.  
1730/31.

Martha the Daughter of William & Mary Chapman bap<sup>d</sup>. }  
Febry 14<sup>th</sup>. 1730/1 }

Anne the Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Joseph & Eliz Dell }

Rachel the Daug<sup>r</sup>. of Francis & Mary Ladson bap<sup>d</sup>. March  
7. 1730/1

James the Son of Tho<sup>s</sup>. & Hester Hayward bap<sup>d</sup>. March  
30. 1731

Nathaniel the Son of Tho<sup>s</sup>. & Hester Hayward bap<sup>d</sup>.  
March 30. 1731.

Joseph the Son of Peter & Elizabeth Perry bap<sup>d</sup>. p<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>.  
Rev<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. Varnod Ap: 16. 1731

William y<sup>e</sup>. Son of William & Martha Fuller Jun<sup>r</sup>. bap<sup>d</sup>.  
Aug<sup>t</sup>. 5. 1731.

Sarah the Daughter of Joseph & Eliz: Heap bap<sup>d</sup>. pr: Aug<sup>t</sup>.  
22<sup>d</sup>. 1731.

Mary the Daug<sup>r</sup>. of John & Martha Rivers bap<sup>d</sup>. Sep<sup>r</sup>. 7<sup>th</sup>.  
1731.

Sarah the Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Rich<sup>d</sup>. Smallwood bap<sup>d</sup>. Sep<sup>r</sup>. 7.  
1731.

Elizabeth y<sup>e</sup>. Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Edw<sup>d</sup>. & Rosemund Perry bap<sup>d</sup>.  
Sep<sup>r</sup>. 26. 1731

Rob<sup>t</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>. Son of Rob<sup>t</sup>. & Gibbon Wright bap<sup>d</sup>. Oct<sup>r</sup>. 5<sup>th</sup>.  
1731.

Mary the Daug<sup>r</sup>. of Will<sup>m</sup>. & Eliz: Lambboth bap<sup>d</sup>. Oct<sup>r</sup>. 9.  
1731.

Anne the Daugh<sup>r</sup>. of Will<sup>m</sup>. & Mary Miles bap<sup>d</sup>. p<sup>r</sup>:  
Oct<sup>r</sup>: 12<sup>th</sup>. 1731.

Daniel the Son of Joseph & Sarah Blake of Dorchest<sup>r</sup>.  
bap<sup>d</sup>. Oct. 24. 1731

Tho<sup>s</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>. Son of Tho<sup>s</sup>. & Eliz Drayton bap<sup>d</sup>. Octo<sup>r</sup>. 27<sup>th</sup>.  
1731

Hepziba the Daugh<sup>r</sup>. of Henry & Eliz: Wood Sen<sup>r</sup> bap<sup>d</sup>.  
Oct<sup>r</sup>. 31. 1731

Joseph the Son of Henry & Eliz Wood Sen<sup>r</sup>. bap<sup>d</sup>. Oct<sup>r</sup>. 31. 1731.

George the Son of Rob<sup>t</sup>. & Sarah Wood bap<sup>d</sup>. Oct<sup>r</sup>. 31. 1731.

Rob<sup>t</sup>. the Son of Rob<sup>t</sup>. & Sarah Wood bap<sup>d</sup>. Oct<sup>r</sup>. 31. 1731

Ruth y<sup>e</sup>. Daugh<sup>t</sup>. of W<sup>m</sup>. & Ruth Holman bap<sup>d</sup>. Nov<sup>r</sup>. 20<sup>th</sup>.

1731

Mary the Daugh<sup>r</sup>. of John & Mary Haydon bap<sup>d</sup>. January 2<sup>d</sup>. 1731/2

Mallory the Son of Rob<sup>t</sup>. & ——— Rivers bap<sup>d</sup>. January 10<sup>th</sup>. 1731/2.

Joseph Son of Jacob & Eliz: Ladson bap<sup>d</sup>. February 13. 1731/2.

Will<sup>m</sup>. the Son of Stephen & Martha Bull bap<sup>d</sup>. February 21. 1731/2.

Hannah y<sup>e</sup>. Daughter of Sam<sup>l</sup>. & Eliz: Rivers bap<sup>d</sup>. March 5, 1731/2.

David Miller an Adult bap<sup>d</sup>. March 10<sup>th</sup>. 1731/2.

Samuel the Son of Samuel Stocks & Eliz: his wife bap<sup>d</sup>. March 12<sup>th</sup>. 1731/2.

Mary Holman an Adult bap<sup>d</sup>. March the 20<sup>th</sup> 1731/2.

Bathsheba y<sup>e</sup>. Daughter of Isaac Battoon & Sarah his wife bap<sup>d</sup>. March 24 1731/2.

James the Son of James Manning & Sarah his wife bap<sup>d</sup>. March 24 1731/2.

John the Son of Benj<sup>n</sup>. Godfrey & Margaret his wife bap<sup>d</sup>. March 31 1732.

William the Son of John Delony & Mary his wife bap<sup>d</sup>. March 31. 1732

Charles the Son of Francis Stokes & Margaret his wife bap<sup>d</sup>. April 2<sup>d</sup>. 1732.

Samuel, an Adult Negro man belonging to M<sup>r</sup>. Tho<sup>s</sup>: Drayton bap<sup>d</sup>. Apr<sup>l</sup>: 9: 1732.

Susannah the Daugh<sup>r</sup>. of Henry Wood Sen<sup>r</sup>. & Eliz: his wife bap<sup>d</sup>. April 23, 1732.

Tho<sup>s</sup>. the Son of Henry Wood Sen<sup>r</sup>. & Eliz: his wife bap<sup>d</sup>. April 23. 1732.

Elizabeth the Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Henry Wood Jun<sup>r</sup>. & Anne his wife bap<sup>d</sup>. Apr. 23. 1732

- Jane Baynes the Daught<sup>r</sup>. of W<sup>m</sup>. Guy & Rebecca his wife  
bap<sup>d</sup>. pr. June 10. 1732.
- Frances, a little Negro Girl belonging to D<sup>r</sup>. Ed<sup>d</sup>. Ord bap<sup>d</sup>.  
June 18. 1732.
- Hester y<sup>e</sup>. Daug<sup>r</sup>. of Edmund Bellinger & Eliz: his wife  
bap<sup>d</sup>. June 30. 1732.
- John the Son of John Champneys & Mary his wife bap<sup>d</sup>.  
July 10. 1732.
- Magnus the Son of Magnus Brooks & Mehitabel his wife  
bap<sup>d</sup>. July 16 1732.
- Hester the Daug<sup>r</sup>. of James Taylor & Hester his wife  
bap<sup>d</sup>. July 23. 1732.
- Gabriel the Son of William Brandford & Anne his Wife  
bap<sup>d</sup>. Aug 3. 1732.
- Sarah y<sup>e</sup>. Daugh<sup>r</sup>. of Francis Ladson & Sarah his Wife  
bap<sup>d</sup>. Aug<sup>t</sup>. 9<sup>th</sup>. 1732.
- Elizabeth y<sup>e</sup>. Daug<sup>r</sup>. of Charles Brett & Rebecca his Wife  
bap<sup>d</sup>. Aug<sup>t</sup>. 11. 1732.
- Rob<sup>t</sup>. the Son of John Gibbs, & Mary his wife | of S<sup>t</sup>.  
Paul's | bap<sup>d</sup>. Sep<sup>r</sup>. 17. 1732.
- Susannah y<sup>e</sup>. Daug<sup>r</sup>. of Arthur Hall & Martha his wife  
bap<sup>d</sup>. Sep<sup>r</sup>. 26. 1732.
- Charles the Son of Francis Yonge & Lydia his wife bap<sup>d</sup>.  
p. Octo<sup>r</sup>. 6. 1732.
- Stephen the Son of Stephen Russell & Jane his wife bap<sup>d</sup>.  
October 25<sup>th</sup>. 1732.
- Sarah the Daughter of Charles Crubin & Elizabeth his  
wife bap<sup>d</sup>. Octo<sup>r</sup>. 11. 1732.
- Hester the Daug<sup>r</sup>. of Charles Jones & Rachel his wife bap<sup>d</sup>.  
Nov<sup>r</sup>. 5. 1732.
- Martha the Daugh<sup>r</sup>. of Tho<sup>s</sup> Mell & Mary his wife bap<sup>d</sup>.  
Nov<sup>r</sup>. 14. 1732.
- William the Son of Josiah Canty & Eliz: his wife bap<sup>d</sup>.  
Nov<sup>r</sup>. 14. 1732.
- Lucina the Daugh<sup>r</sup>. of Tho<sup>s</sup>. Barlow & Susannah his wife  
bap<sup>d</sup>. January 7. 1732./3.
- Elizabeth Warren a Young girl belonging to W<sup>m</sup>. Street  
bap<sup>d</sup>. March 2<sup>d</sup>. 1732/3.
- Sarah y<sup>e</sup>. Daught<sup>r</sup>. of W<sup>m</sup>. Chapman & Mary his wife bap<sup>d</sup>.  
March 4. 1732/3

- Martha y<sup>e</sup>. Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Elizabeth Dell bap<sup>d</sup>. March 4  
1732/3.
- Joseph Stent a poor Boy belonging to y<sup>e</sup>. Parish bap<sup>d</sup>.  
March 4. 1732/3
- Arthur the Son of John Cattell & Sarah his wife bap<sup>d</sup>.  
March 7. 1732/3.
- Elizabeth the Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Tho<sup>s</sup>. Butler & Elizabeth his wife  
bap<sup>d</sup>. March 19. 1732/3.
- Martha the Daug<sup>r</sup>. of Tho<sup>s</sup>. Whaley & ——— his wife  
bap<sup>d</sup>. March 23 1732/3
- Tho<sup>s</sup>. the Son of Benj<sup>n</sup>. Godfrey als Garnier & Martha his  
wife bap<sup>d</sup>. March 23<sup>d</sup>. 1732/3.
- William the Son of Peter Fushee & Margaret his wife  
bap<sup>d</sup>. March 23<sup>d</sup>. 1732/3.
- Samuel the Son of Thomas Heyward & Hester his wife  
bap<sup>d</sup>: April 1<sup>st</sup>. 1733.
- Moses the Son of John Cockfield an Adult bap<sup>d</sup>. April 3<sup>d</sup>.  
1733.
- Susannah the Daughter of Edmund Bellinger an Adult bap<sup>d</sup>.  
May 6, 1733.
- William the Son of Tho<sup>s</sup>. Drayton & Eliz<sup>th</sup>. his wife bap<sup>d</sup>.  
May 6. 1733.
- Sarah the Daught<sup>r</sup>. of W<sup>m</sup>. Ladson & Mary his wife bap<sup>d</sup>.  
May 13. 1733.
- Anne the Daughter of Peter Perry & Elizabeth his wife  
bap<sup>d</sup>. June 3<sup>d</sup>. 1733
- Anne the Daughter of W<sup>m</sup>. Stocks and Rachel his wife  
bap<sup>d</sup>. June 3<sup>d</sup>. 1733
- John Son of John Delony & Mary his wife bap<sup>d</sup>. June 10,  
1733

## FUNERALS.

- Anne the Daughter of Henry Wood Jun<sup>r</sup>. bur<sup>d</sup>. Dec<sup>r</sup>. 6.  
1732
- William Webb Sen<sup>r</sup>. & Sarah his Wife bur'd February 3<sup>d</sup>.  
1732/3.
- William Gibbs bur'd March the 14. 1732/3.
- Eliz: the Daughter of Tho<sup>s</sup>. Butler & Eliz: his wife bur'd  
March 20, 1732/3.

An Indian Woman, named Eliz: belonging to M<sup>r</sup>. Godfrey's Family—bur'd March 26 1733—

Eliz: Butler, wife of Tho<sup>s</sup>. Butler, Son of Rich<sup>d</sup>.—Bur'd March 27, 1733.

Martha Hall, Wife of Arthur Hall burd June 5<sup>th</sup> 1733.

Joseph the Son of Thomas Mell & Mary his wife bur'd Aug<sup>t</sup>. 26<sup>th</sup>. 1733.

Edw<sup>d</sup>. Smith, Bookkeep<sup>r</sup>. to M<sup>r</sup>. Cattell, burd Sep<sup>r</sup>. 14. 1733.

W<sup>m</sup>. Bull, Fishmonger, bur'd at M<sup>r</sup>. Burnaby Bulls Sep<sup>r</sup>. 14. 1733

James Manacke burd Sep<sup>r</sup>. 24. 1733.

Tho<sup>s</sup>. the Son of Samuel Stocks bur'd Octob<sup>r</sup>. 4 1733.

John the Son of John Delony burd October y<sup>e</sup>. 13. 1733.

Tho<sup>s</sup>. Rose Sen<sup>r</sup>. Burd Dec<sup>r</sup> 3 [?] 1733

Jonathan James Schoolmaster at M<sup>r</sup>. W<sup>m</sup>. Cattell Buried Jan<sup>ry</sup>. 19: 1733/4.

Richard Son of Benjn: Godfrey Bur<sup>d</sup>. Jan<sup>ry</sup>. 31—1733/4.

Will<sup>m</sup>. Orge. Alex<sup>d</sup>. Parris. Parrot [sic] Buried Feb<sup>r</sup>. 18<sup>th</sup>. 1733/4.

Mulrey Gill Servant to W<sup>m</sup>. Cattell Esq<sup>r</sup>. Buried March: 1<sup>st</sup>: 1733/4.

William Jefries Son of Charles & Eliz: Hill. Burd April 5—1734.

Anne Daught<sup>r</sup>. of William Cattell Jun<sup>r</sup>. April 6: 1734.

Eliz.<sup>bth</sup> Daughter of John & Eliz: Mell Bur<sup>d</sup>: June 17<sup>th</sup>. 1734.

John Haydon Son of Tho<sup>s</sup>. Haydon Bur<sup>d</sup>. July 12 1734.

Charles Hill Esq. Buried p<sup>r</sup>. ye Rev<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. Thompson. July 27 1734

Catherine Wilson widow. Sister to Coll. William Bull Buried p<sup>r</sup>. the Rev<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. Varnad—Sep<sup>br</sup>. 1. 1734.

Eliz:<sup>bth</sup> Daught<sup>r</sup> of Charles Crubin & Eliz: his Wife Bur<sup>d</sup>. p<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>. Rev<sup>d</sup>. W<sup>m</sup>. Guy Sep<sup>r</sup>. 3. 1734.

Jonathan Son of Joseph Fitch and Constant his Wife Bur<sup>d</sup>. Sep<sup>r</sup>. 9. 1734.

Benja Godfrey Buried Octo<sup>br</sup> 1. 1734

Petter Ripos Buried p<sup>r</sup>. the Rev<sup>d</sup> W<sup>m</sup>. Guy he belong<sup>d</sup>. to Cap<sup>t</sup>. Henry de Jersey Jun<sup>r</sup>. Oct<sup>br</sup> 17: 1734.



Margaret Daughter of John Haydon & Mary his Wife  
Buried pr. W<sup>m</sup>. Guy Oct:<sup>or</sup> 19 1734.

Margaret Daughter of Samuel Stock<sup>sr</sup>. & Eliz: his Wife.  
Bur<sup>d</sup>. p<sup>r</sup>. W<sup>m</sup>. Guy Octo<sup>br</sup>: 23. 1734.

William Smith Buried. Overseer to M<sup>rs</sup>. Yonge Octo<sup>br</sup>:  
24. 1734

Manly Williamson Buried Nov<sup>br</sup>: 3<sup>d</sup>: 1734.

Rachel the Daughter of Cap<sup>t</sup>. ffrances Ladson & Mary his  
Wife Bur<sup>d</sup>. Dec<sup>br</sup>: 1. 1734.

John Mason Burd Dec<sup>br</sup>: y<sup>e</sup>. 13 1734.

Charles Crubin Buried Jan<sup>y</sup>. 31. 1734/5.

David Johnson Bur<sup>d</sup>. March 25<sup>th</sup>. 1735.

John Wood Bur<sup>d</sup>: Oversear to M<sup>r</sup> Cartwright May y<sup>e</sup> 10  
1735.

Sarah Daugh<sup>r</sup>. of Edw<sup>d</sup>. Sympson Bur<sup>d</sup>. May 13. 1735.

#### MARRIAGES.

Manley Williamson, & Hannah Hogg Widd: Mard, April  
12<sup>th</sup>. 1733.

Isaac Stewart, & Elizabeth Dingle Widdow of S<sup>t</sup>. Barthol-  
omews—Mard. Ap<sup>l</sup>: 12 1733.

Henry Hyrne & Susannah Bellinger Sp<sup>r</sup>. mard May 8.  
1733

Joseph Payne & Eliz: Bacalesk Sp<sup>r</sup>. mard May 17 1733.

Tho<sup>s</sup>. Tew & Mary You Sp<sup>r</sup>. mard July 12. 1733.

Lewis La Fountain, & Mary Galloway Widd mard Aug<sup>t</sup>.  
26. 1733

Francis Varnod, Clerk, & Mary Dodson Sp<sup>r</sup>. mar'd Sep<sup>r</sup>.  
4. 1733.

Thomas Sissons, & Mary Storey widdow mard Oct<sup>r</sup>. 3,  
1733.

Robert Rivers Jun<sup>r</sup>. & Anne Parrott Sp<sup>r</sup>. mard Oct<sup>r</sup>. 23.  
1733.

Robert Young & Hepsey Wood Sp<sup>r</sup>. Mar<sup>d</sup>. Nov<sup>r</sup>: 23. 1733.

Charles Leslie & Nancie Elmes widdow mard Jan<sup>y</sup>. 14<sup>th</sup>.  
1733/4.

Archib<sup>ld</sup>. Neale & Mary Wilkins Widd. mard Jan<sup>y</sup>. 19<sup>th</sup>.  
1733/4.

Joseph Norman & Margaret Webster Spr. mard Jan<sup>y</sup>. 24<sup>th</sup>.

1733/4.

Samuel Burgess & Mary Givens Sp<sup>r</sup>. Mar'd Jan<sup>y</sup>. 26.

1733/4.

Stephen Carter & Sarah Barton Sp<sup>r</sup>. Mar<sup>d</sup>. April: 16:

1734.

Nathaniel Payne & Eliz<sup>bh</sup>: Worral Sp<sup>r</sup>: Mar<sup>d</sup>. April 18:

1734.

\*Thomas Tatnell & Eliz: Barnwell Sp<sup>r</sup>.

\*Samuel Underwood, & Marga<sup>t</sup>. Mellichampe Sp<sup>r</sup>. both  
marr<sup>d</sup>. p<sup>r</sup>. the Rev<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. Thompson April 23, 1734

Will<sup>m</sup>. Holman & Rachel Clare Sp<sup>r</sup>. Mar<sup>d</sup>. June 2. 1734.

James Boswood & Martha Wood Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Benja: Wood  
Mar<sup>d</sup>. June 11<sup>th</sup>. 1734.

George Smonin [sic] & Martha Hull Widd Mar<sup>d</sup>. June 12:

1734.

Samuel West & Mary Dandridge Sp<sup>r</sup>. mar<sup>d</sup>. June 27<sup>th</sup>.

1734.

Jonathan Fitch & Frances Nelson Sp<sup>r</sup>. Mard. July 22:

1734.

John Boswood & Nancy Wood Sp<sup>r</sup>. mar<sup>d</sup>: Jan<sup>y</sup>: 21: 1734.

John Miles & Eliz: Ladson Sp<sup>r</sup>. mard: Feb<sup>ry</sup>: 10. 1734.

Samuel Rome & Christian Mason widow mar<sup>d</sup> p<sup>r</sup>. the Rev<sup>d</sup>.  
W<sup>m</sup>. Guy April 4: 1735.

Robert Bowman & Eliz: Crubin Widow mard June 7<sup>th</sup>.

1735

Stephen Hamilton & Eliz: Verdal Sp<sup>r</sup>. Mard. June 16, 1734

\*Henry Williamson & Marg<sup>r</sup>. Rose Sp<sup>r</sup>. mard. June 17.

1735.

Samuel Jones & Mary Vincent Sp<sup>r</sup>. mard June 27<sup>th</sup>. 1735.

Nathaniel Beacon & Anne Holman Sp<sup>r</sup>. married July 17<sup>th</sup>.

1735.

Christopher Linkly & Mary Holman Sp<sup>r</sup>. mard July 31:

1735

Thomas Miles Junior & Ann Ladson Spr. Mar<sup>d</sup>. August 4<sup>th</sup>.

1735 St. Pauls parish

\*William Bowman & Anne Young Widdow Married by  
Rev<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. Guy 12<sup>th</sup>. Sep<sup>t</sup>. 1735.

---

\*Written in on opposite page and not with the regular entries.

Stephen Beadon & Ruth Rivers Sp<sup>r</sup>. Mar<sup>d</sup>. Sep<sup>r</sup>. 16. 1735.

John Mullrein & Clodia Cattell Sp<sup>r</sup>. Mar<sup>d</sup>. Octo<sup>br</sup>. 23. 1735.

Isaac Chardon & Mary Woodward Sp<sup>r</sup>. Mard Nov<sup>br</sup>. 6:

1731.

William Wood & Sindinah Boswood Sp<sup>r</sup>. Mar<sup>d</sup>. Octo<sup>br</sup>. 7<sup>th</sup>.

1735.

Acton Rowland & Anne Boswood Sp<sup>r</sup>. M<sup>d</sup>. Feb<sup>ry</sup>. 3<sup>d</sup>.

1735/6.

John Daniel & Sarah Raven Sp<sup>r</sup>. Marr<sup>d</sup>. January 22<sup>d</sup>. 1735-  
/6.

Paul Jenys & Elizabeth Raven Widd: mar<sup>d</sup>. January 25.

1735/6.

Beltshazzar Lambwright & Mary Anne Smith Sp<sup>r</sup>. Married

14<sup>th</sup>. October 1736.

\*Patrick Norris & Mary M<sup>c</sup>.gilvray Spinster Married by  
Rev<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. Guy Oct<sup>r</sup>. 1736.

\*William Elliott Jun<sup>r</sup> & Francis Guering Sp<sup>r</sup>. married  $\wp$   
Rev<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. Garden 20 Jan<sup>y</sup> 1725† [sic]

\*Written on opposite page and not with the regular entries.

†William Elliott and Francis Gearing married Jan. 20, 1725/6.  
(*Reg. of St. Philips Parish—Salley.*)

(To be continued.)

## HISTORICAL NOTES.

INSCRIPTIONS FROM ST. ANDREWS CHURCH-YARD—Copies of all the Inscriptions on the Tombstones at the old Church in St. Andrew's Parish, taken April 5th, 1912, by N. A. Chamberlain.\*

Marble Tablet over door on West side of Church has this Inscription:

J. F. T. R.  
Supervisors  
1706

Here | Lies the remains of | Daniel Kirkpatrick | who departed this life | on the 2nd of June 1829 | aged 58 years. 9 months | and 17 Days.

[Stone standing N. W. of Church.]

To the Memory | of Evan W. Calvitte | Died June 6th 1838 | aged 47 years. | and of his consort | Mary Ann Calvitte. | Died Nov. 29, 1840 | Aged 27 years, and 9 Months. | Also | Frederick W. Calvitte | Died Oct. 1. 1832 | aged 2 Years and 5 Months | Rebecca Ann Calvitte | Died June 1839 | Aged 9 Months.

[Stone fallen. N. W. of Church.]

Sacred | to | The Memory | of | William Heriot | Son of | Robert & Maria F. Heriot | He departed this life | 4th January 1841 Aged 24 Years. 8 Months | and 16 Days.

[Stone standing N. W. of Church.]

Sacred | To the Memory of | Little Jimmie | Son of | Dr. J. M. & E. R. Meggett | who departed this life | on the 9th of Jan'y. 1863 | Aged 1 year. 9 months | and 16 days.

[Stone fallen. In Clement enclosure N. of Church.]

Pinckney | Son of | Dr J. M. & E. R. Meggett | Died Oct. 15, 1873 | Aged 3 Years 9 Mos 21 Days |

[Stone standing in Clement enclosure N. of Church.]

---

\*Poetry not copied.

Sacred to the Memory | of | Roger Moore Smith | who  
departed this life | 6th July 1808. | Aged 57 Years and  
Eleven Months.

[Slab covering tomb displaced. N. W. of Church.]

To the Memory of Mary Elliott. | Wife of Benj<sup>n</sup>. Elliott.  
Esq. | Who died the 3<sup>rd</sup>. Nov<sup>r</sup>. 1706 æt. 31.

[Stone standing in N. W. angle close to Church wall.]

In Memory of | Joseph Williams | who died the 1<sup>st</sup>. Sep-  
tember | Ann. 1768. | Aged 65 Years. | Also | Elizabeth.  
his wife | who died after a long and painful illness | on the  
18th June 1796 | Aged 70 Years.

[Stone fallen & broken. W. of Church.]

Elizabeth Holman | Moreland | Departed this life | on  
3rd November 1829 | aged 18 Months.

[Stone standing, close to E. wall of Church.]

Sacred | To the Memory | of | Susan Helena Moreland |  
who departed this life | August 9th 1838 | aged 9 Months  
| and 3 days.

[Broken; close to E. wall of Church.]

Isabella Pinckney Moreland | Died on the 22nd February  
1844 | Aged 4 Years and 5 Months | ——— Julia Evelina  
Moreland | Died on the 21st May 1854 | Aged 11 Years, 2  
Months | and 5 Days.

[Standing close to E. wall of Church.]

In Memory | of | our young friend | Harriett Bee | Born  
August 9th 1844 | Died January 6th. 1833 | Aged 9 Years.  
4 Months. 28 Days.

[Standing close to E. wall of Church.]

In Memory | of | Joseph Bee | Born May 22nd 1800.  
Died August 20th 1850 | Aged 50 Years. 2 Months and 29  
Days.

[Close to E. wall of Church.]



This Stone | Marks The Spot | Where are interred | The remains of | Simon Magwood | a native of Armagh | County of Monaghan Ireland. | He died after a life of | Eminent usefulness | on the 4th day of August 1836 | in the 73rd. Year of his Age. | Also | The remains of | Mary Elizabeth Magwood | consort of Simon Magwood | who departed this life | on the 1st. day of February 1833 | in the 63rd Year of her age.

[Slab over tomb displaced. In enclosure E. of Church.]

Glorvina | Consort of | Henry C. Bissell | Died | 20th February 1839 | aged | 22 Years.

[Standing in Magwood enclosure E. of Church.]

Beneath | This Stone in Hope of | A Glorious Resurrection | Rests the Mortal remains of | James Magwood | a native of the County of | Armagh, Ireland. | Who departed this life | October 30th Ann. Domi. 1824 | Aged 27 Years.

[In Magwood enclosure E. of Church.]

In Memoriam. | Maham Haig | Born | Nov. 10. 1837 | Died | Sept. 24. 1884 | Charleston. S. C.

[Granite monument in enclosure N. E. of Church.]

Sacred | To the Memory of | Benj. Fuller Jr. | Born in Coosawhatchee S. C. | April 8th 1804 | Died in Charleston S. C. | Feby 10. 1873 | Also, his wife | Caroline Savage Fuller | Born in Charleston S. C. | Sept 27. 1819 | Died in St Pauls Parish | March 27. 1881 | [On the reverse] Christopher Innes | Son of | Benj. and Caroline Fuller | Born 1846 | Died 1893. | Interred at | South Amboy N. J.

[Standing N. E. of Church:]

Sacred to the Memory | of | Mrs. Ann Blake Fuller | Consort of Benj. Fuller Jr. | who died 7th Oct<sup>r</sup>. 1851 | Æt. 25 Years 1 Month.

[Slab covered tomb N. E. of Church.]

Sacred to the Memory | of | Catherine O'Hear | Consort  
of Dr. John O'Hear | who died on 27th December 1835 |  
Aged 23 Years 6 Months and 20 days.

[Slab covering tomb broken. N. E. of Church.]

Sacred | To the Memory | of | Benjamin Fuller | who  
died on the 4th Oct<sup>r</sup>. 1832 | Aged 56 years 7 mts and 21  
days | and | Of his two infant Children | Jane Porteous |  
Born on 25th July 1807 | Died on 26th June 1811 | and |  
John Alexander. | Born on 28 August 1815 | Died on 21  
August. 1817.

[Slab covering tomb displaced. N. E. of Church.]

In Memory | of | Mrs. Sarah Green Fuller | Daughter of  
the late | Robert Porteous | of Beaufort. | and relict of the  
late | Benjamin Fuller Sr. | of this Parish. | Born 20th  
April 1778 | Died 17th April 1850 | in the 72nd year of her  
age.

[Slab covering tomb displaced. N. E. of Church.]

Sacred | To the Memory | of | Edward W. Clement |  
who was born 16th Sept<sup>r</sup>. 1800 | Obit. 30th Sept<sup>r</sup>. 1836. |  
Also of | His three Children | Emma Eliza | was born 3rd  
Jan'y 1833 | Obit 7 Oct<sup>r</sup>. 1836 | Edward Wilkinson | was  
born 14th Feb'y 1835. | Obit 3rd Feb'y. 1838.

[Fallen & broken. N. E. of Church.]

In Memory | of | Andrew Moreland | Born in County  
Down, Ireland. | Oct. 22nd 1789 | Died Feb'y 16th 1863.

[Standing E. of Church.]

In Memoriam | Donald Sams, M. D. | Born April 7th  
1820 | Died April 13th 1898.

[Standing East of Church.]

Sacred to the Memory | of | William Roach. | who de-  
parted this life | on the 10th of September 1838 | Aged  
thirty-eight years 11 months | and 14 days.

[Slab covered tomb E. of Church.]

Sacred to the Memory | of | Our Beloved Mother | Mary  
C. Roach | wife of | William Roach | who died May 28th  
1868 | Aged 58 Years 6 Months and 27 days.

[Stone fallen. E. of Church.]

Beneath This Stone | lies the remains of | Emma Car-  
roll. | who died Jan'y 23rd 1839 | aged 4 years 26 days. |  
and of her | Infant Sister | who died Nov. 10th 1835. |  
Daughters of | B. R. and Eliza Carroll.

[Stone fallen. E. of Church.]

Here Lieth \* \* \* | of Thomas Nairn born y<sup>e</sup> | 15th  
of January. 1697 and dyed y<sup>e</sup> | 30th of Novem. 1718.

[Cement cover to tomb broken & displaced. E. of  
Church.]

Here Lyes the Body | of Mrs Elizabeth Nairn | who dyed  
the 9th day of | March 1720/1. aged 63 years. | She was  
Eldest daughter of | the Learned and Religious Divine |  
Robert Edward A: M: | of Dundee, and Minister of | Mur-  
rose. She was married first | to Henry Quintine, by whom  
She | had one son Henry, | who died in the Service of his  
Country | in the year 1716. And | two daughters. Mary  
and | Posthuma. | Her second husband was | Thomas Nairn  
—Judge of | the Vice Admiralty of this | Province who  
was | barbarously murdered | by the Indians while he was  
| treating with them in the | year 1715. and | by him she  
had | one son Thomas.

[Slab covering tomb broken. E of Church.]

Here Lies the Remains | of | Charlotta Drayton. | Daugh-  
ter of the Honourable William Bull Esq. | Lieutenant Gov-  
ernor of South Carolina | and Mary—His wife. | She was  
married to John Drayton Esquire | By whom she had two  
Sons | William & Charles | on the 30th day of December,  
A. D. 1743 | in the 23rd year of her age | she died | Sacred  
to the Memory | of her conjugal virtues and merit | this  
Marble is erected by her | afflicted Husband.

[Large tomb E. of Church.]

Susan Hunter Robinson | Died on the 27th March 1854 |  
aged 22 Years.

[Standing E. of Church.]

Randal Robinson | Died the 2nd March 1854 | Aged 69  
Years.

[Standing E. of Church.]

# LIST OF PUBLICATIONS

OF THE

## SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

### COLLECTIONS.

Vol. I., 1857, \$3.00; Vol. II., 1858, \$3.00; Vol. III., 1859, out of print. Vol IV., 1887, unbound, \$3.00, bound, \$4.00; Vol. V., 1897, paper, \$3.00.

### PAMPHLETS.

Journal of a Voyage to Charlestown in So. Carolina by Pelatiah Webster in 1765. Edited by Prof. T. P. Harrison, 1898. 75c.

The History of the Santee Canal. By Prof. F. A. Porcher. With an Appendix by A. S. Salley, Jr., 1903. 75c.

### THE SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL MAGAZINE.

Volume I, 1900, Edited by A. S. Salley, Jr. Complete Volume. \$10.00

Single copies of Nos. 2-4, \$1.25 each.

Volume II to IX, 1901-1908, Edited by A. S. Salley, Jr. Unbound \$5.00 each.

Volume X to XII, 1909-1911, Edited by Mabel L. Webber. Unbound \$5.00 each.

Single copies of No. 4, Vol. XI, \$2.50 each. Members get a discount of 25 per cent. on the above prices.

Address: South Carolina Historical Society,  
Charleston, S. C.





THE  
SOUTH CAROLINA  
HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL  
MAGAZINE



PUBLISHED QUARTERLY BY THE  
SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY  
CHARLESTON, S. C.

---

VOLUME XLIII., NO. 3.

JULY 1912.

---

Entered at the Post-office at Charleston, S. C., as  
Second-Class Matter.

---

PRINTED FOR THE SOCIETY BY  
WALKER, EVANS & COGSWELL CO.  
CHARLESTON, S. C.

1912

## PUBLICATION COMMITTEE.

JOSEPH W. BARNWELL,  
A. S. SALLEY, JR.

HENRY A. M. SMITH,

## EDITOR OF THE MAGAZINE

MABEL L. WEBBER.

---

---

## CONTENTS.

The Baronies of South Carolina .....	119
Stock Marks Recorded in South Carolina, 1695-1721..	126
Diary of Timothy Ford, 1785-86 .....	132
Order Book of John Faucheraud Grimké .....	148
Register of St. Andrews Parish, Berkeley County, South Carolina .....	156
All-Saints Waccamaw, Mural Tablets and Tombstone Inscriptions .....	163
Historical Notes .....	177

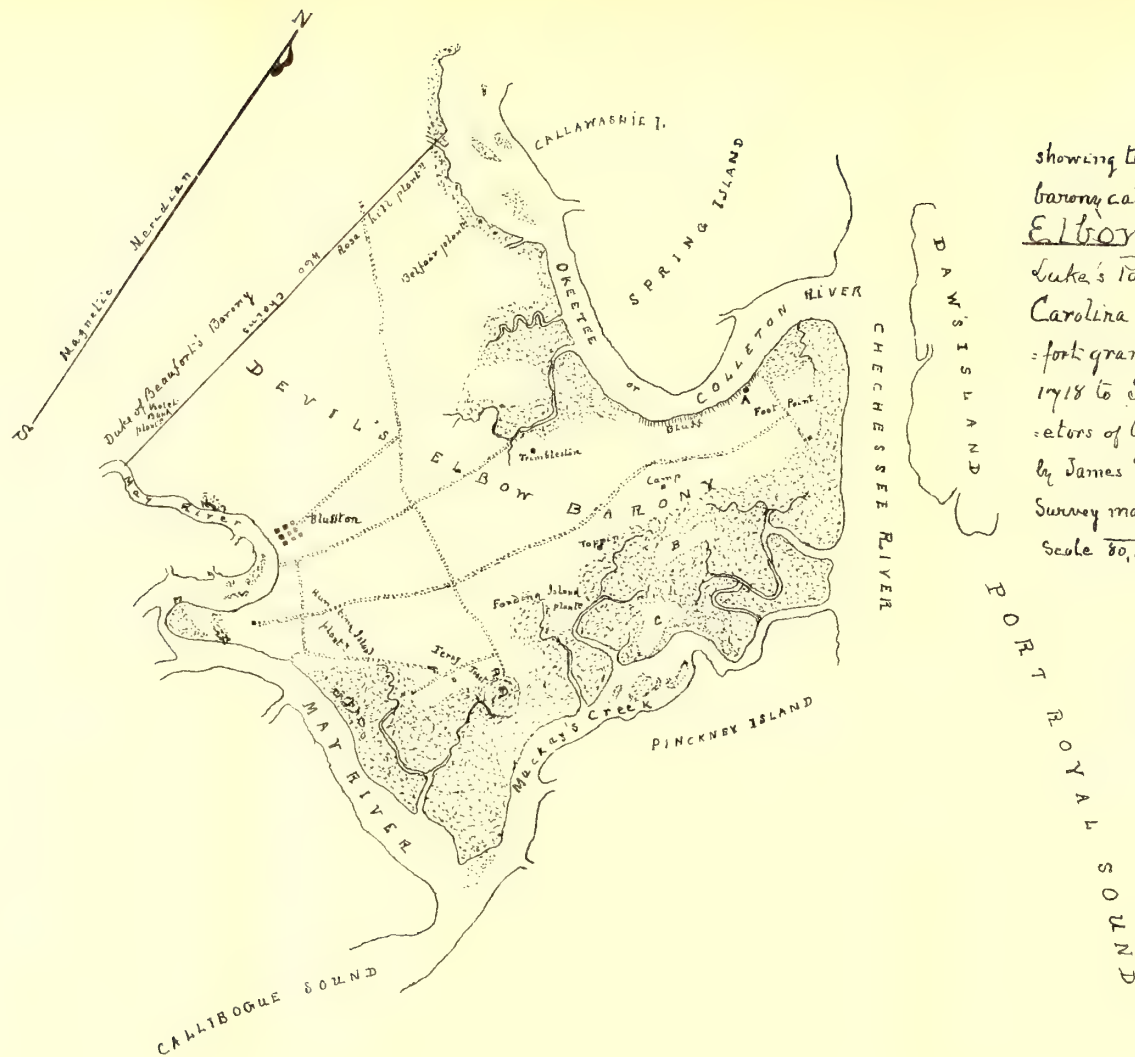
---

N. B.—These Magazines, with the exception of No. 1 of Vol. I and No. 4 of Vol. XI, are \$1.25 each to any one other than a member of the South Carolina Historical Society. Members of the Society receive them free. The Membership fee is \$4.00 per annum (the fiscal year being from May 19th to May 19th), and members can buy back numbers or duplicates at \$1.00 each. In addition to receiving the Magazines, members are allowed a discount of 25 per cent. on all other publications of the Society, and have the free use of the Society's library.

Any member who has not received the last number will please notify the Secretary and Treasurer,

Miss Mabel L. Webber,  
South Carolina Historical Society,  
Charleston, S. C.

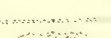




M.A.P.

showing the location and boundaries of the barony called Okeetee or Devils Elbow Barony situated in old St. Luke's Parish in Beaufort County, South Carolina about 12 miles from the Town of Beaufort granted for 12000 acres on 5<sup>th</sup> December 1718 to Sir John Colleton one of the Proprietors of the Province. Reduced from the map made by James Beart in 1786 and located on the U.S. Coast Survey map of the locality by Henry A. M. Smith, Scale 80,000. I.e.  $\frac{1}{80000}$  of an inch = 1 mile.

Explanation.

- A. Colleton old settlement site
- B. Bear Island
- C. Harry Tonge Island
- D. Fordling Island
- E. Back Point
- Floods denoted thus 
- Salt marsh & mud flats.
- F. Hunting Islands

This map reduced one third of original size



# The South Carolina Historical and Genealogical Magazine.

---

VOL. XIII

JULY, 1912.

No. 3

---

## THE BARONIES OF SOUTH CAROLINA.

By Henry A. M. Smith.

---

### IX.

#### THE OKETEE OR DEVILS ELBOW BARONY.

By the original Fundamental Constitutions, as proposed by the Lords Proprietors for the Province of Carolina, each of the eight Proprietors was to have a signiory of 12,000 acres in each and every county.<sup>1</sup> At the first settlement of the colony the attempt was made by means of "temporary laws" and "instructions" to the Governor and Council to shape the laws and government of the country so as to accord, as near as practicable, to the provisions of these Fundamental Constitutions until the latter could be put in full operation.<sup>2</sup> It soon developed that from the physical difficulties, and from the temper of the settlers, the Fundamental Constitutions were wholly unsuited for and could never be put in force over the country. In proportion with the recognition of this fact the departure from the observance, or recognition, of the Constitutions became more marked, and after the rejection by the popular assembly of the Province in 1702,<sup>3</sup> of the final revision of the Fundamental

---

<sup>1</sup>Carroll's Hist: Coll<sup>ns</sup>., vol. 2, p. 363.

<sup>2</sup>Rivers' Sketch of S. C., pp. 341, 347, 348, 351, 359, 366.

<sup>3</sup>Stats. of S. C., vol. 1, p. 42.

Constitutions, they were practically wholly abandoned. The Proprietors, treating the whole country as their own, deemed they could have baronies set out to them as they saw fit, without reference to any limitations contained in the Fundamental Constitutions, but with regard of course to grants already made by them.

As early as 1711 plans had been made of 119,000 acres to be laid out in baronies to the Proprietors,<sup>4</sup> but nothing farther seems to have been done at that time.

After the Yemassee war had freed the country of those troublesome neighbors these plans were again taken up and on 14<sup>th</sup> Nov<sup>r</sup>., 1718, the Proprietors ordered that four baronies of 12,000 acres each should be laid out in Granville County by cross lines drawn from the river May northward to the river falling into Port Royal river. These four baronies with others ordered at the same time (aggregating in all 119,000 acres) were to be drawn for among the Proprietors by lot;<sup>5</sup> and this was done at their next meeting on 21 Novr., 1718,<sup>6</sup> and on 5 Decr., 1718, the grants were ordered to be executed.<sup>7</sup>

Sir John Colleton the grandson of Sir John Colleton, one of the original proprietors, and the then owner of his proprietorship, evidently drew the barony which is the subject of this Article, for on that day (5<sup>th</sup>. Decr., 1718) a grant for it to him was executed with attached the usual map of the land granted.<sup>8</sup> It lay between the river May and a river, the Indian name of which as variously given in the old grants and deeds was "Oketee," "Okeetee" or "Okatie," the latter river forming the northern boundary for the entire length of the barony.

The name "Devils Elbow" creek or river was given to this stream apparently from the elbow shape of its course from the point where it joined Port Royal sound or Broad river to a point around Spring Island and back into the country. The barony while owned by the Colletons, and

---

<sup>4</sup>Trans: Hist: Soc: of S. C., vol. 1, p. 191.

<sup>5</sup>Ibid, p. 192.

<sup>6</sup>Ibid.

<sup>7</sup>Ibid.

<sup>8</sup>Off: Hist: Com<sup>n</sup>. Memo: Bk: 4, p. 118.

until its final partition, was commonly called the "Devils Elbow" barony or "Colleton Neck," and the Oketee river where it bounded the barony was called "Colleton" river.

The situation was an ideal one in many respects. It could be reached from the sea by the deepest and most accessible natural channel south of Norfolk in Virginia, and its shores afforded deep water up to the very wharves, with a land locked harbour in which any fleet could ride in safety.

Such were its natural advantages in this respect that the extreme northeastern point of the barony on deep water called "Foot point" was at quite an early period in the last century regarded as the coming site of a great commercial city.

The lands from the agricultural point of view were very fine. Up to the war of the Revolution indigo seems to have been largely planted by the Colletons. In after years the culture of sea island cotton flourished on them, and the barony had become the seat of a wealthy and cultivated community of planters, when the social, political, and financial destruction consequent upon the War of 1861-1865 turned a region sparkling with agricultural opulence into an abandoned waste, inhabited by a thriftless and ignorant negro population.

The family seat of this branch of the Colletons in South Carolina was at Fairlawn Barony<sup>9</sup> in Berkeley County and the Devils Elbow Barony in Granville County was much later brought under cultivation.

On 28 Sept<sup>r</sup>. 1726, Sir John Colleton transferred the Devils Elbow Barony to his second son Peter.<sup>10</sup> Little appears on the record concerning this Peter. He came to and lived in South Carolina, for prior to 1733 he purchased a plantation of 400 acres called Epsom lying on Biggon creek at Biggon bridge and between Fairlawn and Wadboo baronies.<sup>11</sup> He was certainly in Carolina in 1739 when he is a witness to a deed.<sup>12</sup> He died prior to 1748, for in that year his brother executed a codicil disposing of the Devils Elbow

---

<sup>9</sup>S. C. Hist: & Geneal: Magz., vol. 1, p. 330.

<sup>10</sup>Off: Hist: Com<sup>n</sup>. Memo: Bk: 3, p. 195.

<sup>11</sup>Ibid, p. 453.

<sup>12</sup>M. C. O. Charleston, Bk. T, p. 290.

barony as his own. His will was dated in 1740 and was probated in England in 1754. (S. C. Hist: & Geneal: Mag.; vol. XI, p. 131.) In 1751 his father, in a letter to Mess<sup>rs</sup>. Nathaniel and Thomas Broughton, speaks of him as "my late son Peter" who "bought a little plantation by "Fairlawn I think called Epsom and gave £300 sterling for "it which he left to his brother Robert."<sup>13</sup>

At Peter's death, probably under the limitations of the deed of gift from his father, the Devils Elbow barony went to his brother, the Honorable John Colleton of Fairlawn barony, who by a codicil dated in June, 1748, devised the "Barony at Port Royal"<sup>14</sup> to his son John.

The Honorable John Colleton died in 1750. Shortly before his death he had made provision for the development of the barony as his widow and Executrix in an agreement with Morgan Sabb dated 8<sup>th</sup> Sept<sup>r</sup>., 1750, recites that

"for the cultivation & improvement of a certain barony  
"belonging to the said John Colleton situate and being  
"at a place called the Devils Elbow in Port Royal river  
"in Granville County" the said John Colleton had  
agreed with Morgan Sabb that John Colleton would put in  
61 slaves and that Morgan Sabb would put in 53 slaves and  
that the same would be used under the direction of Morgan  
Sabb for 7 years from 1<sup>st</sup>. January, 1751, "to clear and  
"cultivate and make plantations and work & labour up-  
"on the said Barony by improving and breeding flocks  
"planting rice corn and other grain sawing timber  
"making pitch tar turpentine Indigo & other commer-  
"cial commodities thereon."<sup>15</sup>

Under the Will of the Honorable John Colleton his lands, including this barony, upon the death of his eldest son Peter, who died about 1756, (S. C. Hist: & Geneal: Mag.; vol. IV, p. 236) passed to his son John. The latter was a minor at his father's death, and his mother dying a few months after his father, the child seems to have been sent to England to his grandfather, upon whose death he succeeded to the title.

<sup>13</sup>Prob: Ct: Charleston, Bk. 1751-54, p. 185.

<sup>14</sup>Ibid, Bk. 1747-1752, p. 310.

<sup>15</sup>Prob: Ct: Charleston, Bk. 1749-51, p. 365.



During the life of this last Sir John the Devils Elbow barony seems to have been well developed and improved. M<sup>rs</sup>. Graves, his daughter, states that the property had been devoted largely to the cultivation of indigo. In 1762, Moses Lindo, "Inspector and Surveyor General of South Carolina Indico" states that he has granted certificates for the first sort "equal in quality to the best French" to several growers of indigo, including Sir John Colleton, whose indigo had sold at 30 s. (currency?) per lb.<sup>16</sup>

M<sup>rs</sup>. Graves also states that the value of the live stock on the Devils Elbow barony taken and destroyed during the revolutionary war amounted to over £8,000. As it lay near the theatre of hostilities from 1779 to 1782 it is probable that it was largely swept clear of its labour in the shape of slaves, and of its provisions and buildings.

Sir John Colleton died in 1777 and under his will the property went to his only daughter Louisa Carolina Colleton. Before his death however the disintegration of the barony had begun as he seems to have disposed of about 6,199 acres of it,<sup>17</sup> viz: to William Fripp 1668 acres

Thomas Farr	700	"
Benj <sup>n</sup> . Walls	680	"
James Stanyarne	1200	"
Edmund Bellinger	1667	"
George Hipp	284	"

Of Louisa Carolina Colleton who married Admiral Richard Graves of the British Navy an account has been given in an article on the Colleton family in South Carolina published in this Magazine in vol. 1, p. 339, for October, 1900.

During the lifetime of M<sup>rs</sup>. Graves she retained the barony practically as devised to her, but on her death it was divided up and sold. Prior to her death she seems to have disposed of a part of the barony lying on Colleton river to Benjamin Guerard, which part seems afterward to have become the property of M<sup>r</sup>. William Wigg Barnwell by whom it was called "Trimbleston."

After her death, under proceedings in the Court of Chan-

<sup>16</sup>Elzas, *Jews of S. C.*, p. 57.

<sup>17</sup>M. C. O. Charleston, Bks. T. 6, p. 47; O. 3, p. 2; O. 5, p. 247.



cery for foreclosure of mortgage the rest of the barony was disposed of,<sup>18</sup> viz:

On ..... the Rose Hill tract, 800 acres to James Kirk.

On 25 Sept., 1828, the Hunting Island tract, 946 acres to James Kirk.

On 11 Novr., 1828, the Camp tract, 1,370 acres to M<sup>rs</sup>. Pinckney & M<sup>rs</sup>. Izard.

On 3 Feby., 1829, the Foot Point tract, 1,055 acres to John Stoney.

On 3 Feby., 1829, the Ferry tract, 942 acres to John Stoney.

On 3 Feby., 1829, the Fording Island tract, 750 acres to W. J. Grayson.

On 3 Feby., 1829, the Toppin tract, 790 acres to Misses Pinckney.

Making a total of 6,653 acres.

The barony had evidently, for the purposes probably of more efficient supervision and cultivation, been subdivided into tracts during the Colleton ownership and when sold off the plantations, into which it was subdivided for sale, carried the names by which they had been before designated. The village or summer settlement of "Bluffton" is on a part of the barony (apparently on that part conveyed to Benjamin Walls) on a bluff fronting the river May. Colleton Neck is distinguished botanically by the fact that many forms of a more southern flora are found as far north as that locality. It was also the scene of much of the botanical work of Stephen Elliott, who frequently refers to it in his "Sketch of the Botany of South Carolina and Georgia." In later years it was the field for the botanical observations of that most excellent of field botanists as well as skilful physician, the late D<sup>r</sup>. James H. Mellichamp who for many years lived at Bluffton.

As the family home and mansion of the Colletons was at Fairlawn barony it is improbable that there was on the

---

<sup>18</sup>Ct: Com: Pleas, Charleston, Report Bk., vol. 6, p. 39.

Devils Elbow barony a larger dwelling than was required for the resident overseer; certainly none on the extensive scale denoted by the ruins at Fairlawn. Its more favorable situation and finer lands constituted it from the financial standpoint a much more valuable property than the Fairlawn barony.

The map published with this article represents the map as taken from the lines of a map made in 1786 by James Peart for Miss Louisa Carolina Colleton, but located and laid down on the map of the locality published by the U. S. Coast Survey.

The final sales of the barony show that it exceeded largely in its actual contents the 12,000 acres it was originally laid out for, but this excess was a usual feature of large surveys made at that early period.

STOCK MARKS  
RECORDED IN SOUTH CAROLINA, 1695-1721.

Contributed by A. S. Salley, Jr.



In the office of the Historical Commission in Columbia there is a small manuscript volume bearing the following inscription on the fly leaf preceding the index:

"A Booke for Recording of Cattle Markes & others Given by the Hono<sup>ble</sup>: Thomas Smith Esq<sup>r</sup>. Landgrave & Govern<sup>r</sup> In September 1694"<sup>1</sup>

Notwithstanding the good intentions of Governor Smith, very few marks were recorded and the purpose for which the book was given was almost nullified, the greater part of the book was soon given over to other uses. The few records that were made, however, are now quite valuable historically and genealogically.




---

Record of Cattle Markes & others

1694/5 March 8 <sup>th</sup>	This day came M <sup>r</sup> . John Hamilton of Edes-toh Island in Colleton County. & Recorded his marke of Cattle. Hoggs. & c <sup>t</sup> : being as followeth, In each Eare two halfe Moones. The Topps of both Eares Cropt & Soe Slitt down to bottom of each Eare this Brand Marke as  Margent
H. March 8 <sup>th</sup> 1694/5	This day came M <sup>r</sup> . John Hamilton of Edes-toh Island in Colleton County and Recorded; His daughter. Mary Hamilton. her Marke of Cattle & Hoggs (& c <sup>t</sup> ) (being as followeth)
M H	The right Eare a halfe Moon cutt out in each side, The Top of said eare Cutt of and soe Slitt downe in y <sup>e</sup> midle to the bottom of the Eare. The Left Eare only Cropt, Her Brand Marke; on y <sup>e</sup> Left buttock as  Margent







---








<sup>1</sup>Previously to this time a few marks had been recorded at random in other volumes.

- 1694/5  
March—8<sup>th</sup> This day Came M<sup>r</sup>. John: Hamilton of Ed-  
estoh Island in Colleton County. And Re-  
corded his Sonn Paul Hamilton his Marke  
of Cattle & Hoggs & c<sup>t</sup> (as followeth) In  
Each Eare a Swallow Taill cutt out in the  
Topp thereof. and under the Swallow forke  
a round Hole cutt out in Each Eare: his  
brand marke as  Margent being on the Left  
buttock  
P H
- 1694/5  
March—8<sup>th</sup> This day came M<sup>r</sup>. John Hamilton of Edestoh  
Island in Colleton County and Recorded his  
daughter Anna Hamilton her Marke of Cat-  
tle & Hoggs & c<sup>t</sup>, (as followeth) The Topp  
of both Eares cutt of, and two Slitts in each  
Eare from y<sup>e</sup> Topp to the bottom her brand  
marke on y<sup>e</sup> Left buttock as  Margent —
- 1694/5  
March 8<sup>th</sup> This day Came John Berrisford Esq<sup>r</sup>. and  
Recorded his Coopers Brand marke for bar-  
rells as  Margent  
J B
- 1695  
May 30<sup>th</sup> This day came Samuells Stent of James  
Island. in Berkeley County and Recorded his  
Marke for Cattle & Hoggs (as followeth)  
The Right Eare an upper Keel on the outside  
of the said Eare, and y<sup>e</sup> Left Eare. an under  
Keell on the outside of the said Eare. and his  
Horne Marke S. S. branded
- 1695  
July—19 This day Came Major Charles Colleton, and  
Recorded his Marke for Cattle, Horses &  
Hoggs as followeth, Both Eares two under  
Keells, His Brand marke X on the Neer  
Buttocks
- 1695  
August—6 This day Came James Bard and Recorded  
his Marke for Cattle & Hoggs as followeth,  
The Right Eare a Croke & Two Slitts downe  
almost to y<sup>e</sup> roott of said eare, The Left be-  
ing a Swallow forke and an under keele, his  
brand marke being J B


- 1695  
August—6 This day came Richard Shaw of Berkley County & Recorded his Marke for Cattle & Hoggs (as followeth) The Right Eare a hole in y<sup>e</sup> middle of y<sup>e</sup> eare: and said Eare Cropt, And an upper keell cutt of said eare, The Left Eare a Crope and a Slitt, his Brand Marke is R S
- 1695./  
October 29 This Day Came Moses Norman of Berkley County recorded his marke for Cattle & M N Barrells as ~~79~~ Margent
- 1695  
Novemb<sup>r</sup> 27 This Day Came John Raven of Colleton County & recorded his Marke for Cattle & hoggs as followeth Two Slitts in y<sup>e</sup> Right Eare & one in y<sup>e</sup> Left his Brand Marke being J: R
- 1695/6  
January y<sup>e</sup> 11 This Day Came Thomas Rake of Edistow Island & recorded his marke for Cattle & hoggs, as followeth one slitt in y<sup>e</sup> Right Eare & & upper Keele in y<sup>e</sup> Left & in y<sup>e</sup> Left a Side Slitt
- 1695/6  
January y<sup>e</sup> 17 This Day Came John Alston of Chachan in Colleton County & recorded the marke of John Harris, Jun<sup>r</sup> for Cattle & Hoggs as followeth Two und<sup>r</sup> Keeles in Boath Eare  
This Day Came John Brea of Edistow Island & recorded his marke for Cattle & Hoggs as followeth y<sup>e</sup> topps of Both Eares Cutt of & three Slitts Downe to y<sup>e</sup> botom of them both
- ffebry—5  
1695/6 This Day came Richard Benett of ffrips Island & recorded his marke for Cattle & Hoggs as followeth halfe of y<sup>e</sup> Eares Cutt of & Two peaces cut out
- March 2<sup>d</sup>  
1695/6 This Day Came M<sup>r</sup> W<sup>m</sup> Bolow & recorded his marke W B with a Slitt in y<sup>e</sup> Right Eare W: B & a Hole in y<sup>e</sup> Left



- March 21<sup>st</sup> This Day came M<sup>r</sup> Thomas Pinkny & Entered y<sup>e</sup> marke of his cattle & Hoggs it being  
1695/6 2 und<sup>r</sup>=Keeles one; in Each Eare which was  
T P formerly y<sup>e</sup> Marke of Thomas Rose which is  
now assigned unto y<sup>e</sup> s<sup>d</sup>. Pinckny (and also  
branded on the Right Buttock as  Marg<sup>t</sup>.)
- Aprill 3 This Day came M<sup>r</sup>=Nathaniel Law & Entered  
1696 his mark which is Three halfe Moones  
cutt out of Each Eare & his Brand marke  
being as  Merg<sup>t</sup>=
- Aprill 6 This Day came Cap<sup>t</sup>=W<sup>m</sup>=Smith & recorded  
1696 his marke for Cattle and Hoggs Viz<sup>t</sup>. is a  
Hole in the Midle of Each Eare with a forke  
cutt out of the Tipp of Each Eare and his  
Marke for Horses is a figure of Seaven
- 1696 This Day came John Sanders of Wando  
Aprill 16 River and recorded his marke for Cattle &  
J: S: Hoggs Viz<sup>t</sup>=Two upper Keeles and his  
Brand marke being as  Merg<sup>t</sup>=
- 1696 This Day came Robert Britewell of Cumbo-  
May 11 hee and recorded y<sup>e</sup> marke for Cattle & Hoggs  
which is one fforke Cutt out of Each Eare &  
a Slitt, ffor Sarah Bures Jun<sup>r</sup>
- 1696 This Day came M<sup>r</sup> Nicholas DeLongemar  
May 23 Jun and recorded his mark which is a   
Merg<sup>t</sup>=who Lives above Tee in the Eastern  
branch of Couper river neare pumpkin hill.
- 1696 This Day came M<sup>r</sup> John Branford of the  
June 22 North Side of Ashley river and recorded his  
marke for Cattle & Hoggs Viz<sup>t</sup>=one Slitt in  
Left Eare & a figure of seaven in y<sup>e</sup> right &  
his brand marke beeing as  marg<sup>t</sup>=
- 1696  
June y<sup>e</sup> 22 This Day came Peter Manico of Santee &  
recorded his marke for Cattle & Hoogs  
which is y<sup>e</sup> Eare Cutt of boath sides as 

	marg <sup>t</sup> =& his Brand marke as  merg <sup>t</sup> =P M which cutt is in y <sup>e</sup> Left Eare
P M 1696 June y <sup>e</sup> 27	This Day came John Burke of Bowatt and recorded his marke for Cattle and Hoggs which is a Cropp Slitt and 'und <sup>r</sup> Keele in y <sup>e</sup> left Eare and a Swalow forke in y <sup>e</sup> Right and his Brand marke as  merg <sup>t</sup> =
J: B 1696 July y <sup>e</sup> 16	This Day came Joseph Elliott of Stono river & recorded his marke for Cattle & Hoggs which is both Eares Cropt <sup>t</sup> =and a Slitt in the Right Eare and his Brand marke as  marg <sup>t</sup> =
July y <sup>e</sup> 27 <sup>th</sup> 1696 M T	This Day Came M <sup>r</sup> Mathew Talartha of Berkley County & recorded his Brand marke which is  merg <sup>t</sup> =& a swallo forke in the Right Eare & a noch in the Left Eare Cropt
August 3 <sup>d</sup> 1696	This Day Came Richard Blake of Coupe River Head & recorded his marke for Cattle and Hoggs which is y <sup>e</sup> Left Eare Cropt & y <sup>e</sup> Right Eare an und <sup>r</sup> Keele & his Brand marke as  merg <sup>t</sup> =
R B 1696 octob <sup>r</sup> : 29	This Day Came Joseph Marbuff Jin <sup>2</sup> LaBrosse of Couper river & recorded his marke for Cattle and Hoggs which is boath Eares Slitt & his Brand marke as  marg <sup>t</sup> =
LB M 29	and this Day Came Lewis Juin of Couper River
L J	& recorded his marke ffor Cattle & Hoggs which is the Left Eare Cropt & Three Slitts in the right
1696 Novemb <sup>r</sup> 16	This Day came Shem Buttler & recorded the marke of W <sup>m</sup> : Smith for Cattle & Hoggs which is the Left Eare Cropt & Three Slitts & the Right Eare Cropt & Two Slitts and his Brand marke as  margent

<sup>2</sup>This should have been de. La Bruce, or La Brosse, de Marbeuf, or Marbeuf de La Brosse, or La Bruce, were the usual forms in which the present La Bruce family name was written in that day.

- Novemb<sup>r</sup> 16 This Day Came Shem Buttler & recorded his  
marke for Cattle & hoggs which is the Left  
Eare Cropt & Three Slitts & the Right Eare  
with a Single Slitt in the midle & his Brand  
marke as  mergent
- 1696 This Day Came Jn<sup>o</sup> Mackfashion & recorded  
January 7<sup>th</sup>: his Marke for Cattle & Hogs which is a Crop  
& a Whole in the Right Eare and a Crop &  
a Slitt in the Left

*(To be continued.)*

## DIARY OF TIMOTHY FORD

1785-1786.

With notes by Joseph W. Barnwell.

Timothy Ford, Esq. was born December 4th, 1762, and was the son of Jacob Ford and Theodosia Johnes of Morris Town, New Jersey. In 1880 when a mere youth he was twice wounded at Springfield, N. J., while acting as a volunteer under Capt. Coalfax. His patriotic feelings as a soldier of the Revolution remained with him to his dying day.<sup>1</sup>

He received his education at Princeton, where he graduated with honors. He was admitted to the Bar in New York, having studied his profession in the office of Robert Morris.

His sister, Elizabeth Ford, having married Henry William De Saussure, afterwards Chancellor De Saussure, one of the most learned and distinguished Judges of South Carolina, Mr. Ford came to Charleston with him in 1785, and was admitted to the Bar of this State in 1786. He was very soon in active practice, his name appearing on the briefs in many important causes before the Appellate Courts. For many years, however, he confined his practice mostly to the Equity Court.

He found not a few graduates of Princeton, or "Nassau

---

<sup>1</sup>Will Book G, page 470:

I Timothy Ford of the City of Charleston being about to go to the Northern States for the residue of the present season for the benefit of my health, confid management of my estate to my Executrix— the house on Tradd Street belongs to my wife, wife estate for life then to my two daughters Louisa Catherine and Mary Theodosia, subject only to a legacy of \$1,000 to my grand child Mary Louise when 21 or day of marriage, wife & daus to care for the orphan. Library to be sold, but the sale not forced. Wife & daus to select such books as they may wish.

"My father's Revolutionary sword is in my possession, after his death my beloved mother girded it on my thigh at the age of sixteen and I wore it in the field of Battle. It is a Sacred family Relic of the Revolution and Should descend in the name of Ford, I bequeath this sword to my nephew Frederick Ford, the Son of my brother Jacob." . . . Wife Mary Magdalene Ford to be sole executrix. 25 July 1827. Proved January 27—1831.

Hall," among the lawyers and men of position in Carolina. Chancellor Richard Hutson, Thomas Stanyarne Gibbes, John McCrady, Patrick Noble and others had received their education there. To his work as a lawyer in the higher ranks of the profession, he added important work as a citizen of the city and State, while his zeal for every literary, benevolent and religious object was prominent throughout his life. He was a member of the City Council, a member of the South Carolina Legislature, Trustee of the College of Charleston, President of the Charleston Library Society, of the Literary and Philosophical Society, and of the Bible Society. He died December 7th, 1830. He was twice married, his first wife being Sarah Amelia DeSaussure, sister of the Chancellor, and his second, Mary Magdalen Prioleau, daughter of Samuel Prioleau. He had issue by both marriages, but his descendants are now extinct. Through the kindness of Mr. Frank Ravenel Frost, the administrator of Dr. Edmund Ravenel, the last descendant of Mr. Ford, and with the consent of the family, for both the brothers of Timothy Ford, Jacob Ford and Gabriel Ford, have descendants in South Carolina, we are permitted to publish this diary found among the family papers.

## DIARY.

Saturday October 1<sup>st</sup>. 1785.

This morning at 9 o'clock my Sister with her husband<sup>3</sup> Miss DeSaussure<sup>4</sup> & my Self take leave of my mother to go to Charleston; which was a melancholy scene. My dear Mother parted with her only daughter as tho' for the last time. It was a scene of tears indeed, and such was its effect on me that it moved my tears which however I may be effected Seldom flow. As a consolation however in the midst of this distress we had the chearful company of our charming friends the ++725++=!+<sub>m</sub><sup>n</sup> as far as brunswick to which place we arrived in the evening without any event that need be particularized and were received at M<sup>r</sup>.

<sup>3</sup>Married: Lately in New-Jersey, Mr. William Desaussure, son of the Hon. Daniel Desaussure, Esq., of this city, to Miss Ford, of Morristown in that State. *State Gazette of South Carolina*; Thursday, Sept. 1st. 1785. The family record gives May as the month of marriage.

<sup>4</sup>Married the author of the diary, Jan. 17, 1793.



Dunhams w<sup>th</sup> their usual kindness & hospitality. Here I found M<sup>rs</sup>. Forman on her way to visit my mother which tends to alleviate our common gloom knowing it it will also assuage her grief.

#### Sunday 2<sup>d</sup>.

Early in the morning we prepare to prosecute our journey intending this day to reach Burlington and nine o'Clock with tears the girls take the last kiss & after the benedictions of our friends we were off—& in order to avoid Doct Scott whose zeal for religion or love for money invariably interrupts the traveller under the Sanction of law we take a road which runs thro' Middlesex County out of the sphere of his jurisdiction. We proceed unmolested to Princeton where I meet with many of my college & other acquaintances with whom I spend an hour & renew the round of unpleasant feelings incident to parting with friends—We dine in Trenton & have the happiness of the comp<sup>y</sup>. of A. D. Woodruff my worthy friend. After dinner we Start for Burlington & my friend Woodruff takes me in his Chair as far as the ferry that we may be together as long as possible. We fill up the few remaining moments in talking upon our mutual intentions for future Life & at the ferry bid adieu!

In the morning we arrive at B [?] & cross over to Burlington where our amiable friends regale us not less by their cordiality of reception than a good dish of tea. We have the mortification to find Fanny confined to her chamber by indisposition, Miss R. not very well but not prevented from exercising her favorite virtues of friendship & hospitality.

Monday 3<sup>d</sup> This day we spend at M<sup>r</sup>. Randolphs sociably & of course agreeably. Fanny is able to come down and & mix with us. The weather boistrous & disagreeable we hope for a change by to-morrow as we expect to go down to Phila. in a boat.

#### Tuesday 4<sup>th</sup>.

Contrary to our expectations & hopes the inclemency of the weather is rather augmented but for our consolation so exceedingly boistrous that no boat will go down the river we are of course gratified with one day more at this agreeable place. By this time I have made an acquaintance with M<sup>r</sup>.

Randolph having never before had an opportunity. He and I sit up 'till 12 o'clock reading Pope.

Wednesday 5<sup>th</sup>.

At 3 o'clock we are roused by an ambassador from the boat with information that we are to sail in an hour, the winds very high. Anne w<sup>th</sup> her usual goodness has breakfast prepared for us in the mean time & we accordingly take leave of them & go on board having partly obtained the promise of M<sup>r</sup>. Randolph to bring the Ladies by land to Philad<sup>a</sup>. should their feelings & the day favor it in order that my sister & Miss De Saussure may spend the remainder of the time on land as much as possible. We arrive at Philad<sup>a</sup>. at 9 o'clock after a boisterous passage & are received by our friends with every mark of kindness & hospitality. M<sup>r</sup>. M<sup>rs</sup>. & Miss De Saussure take bed and board at M<sup>r</sup>. W<sup>m</sup>. Clarksons—I dispose of my self between his house & M<sup>r</sup>. Snowdens. According to our sanguine hopes our Burlington friends arrived at 2 o'clock viz. M<sup>r</sup> R. Miss R. Miss F. & M<sup>rs</sup>. Hayter. My acquaintance with the last lady had hitherto been slight and the pleasure I derived from it led me to regret that circumstance not a little. She is by nature blessed with a good face, a fine eye & a comely person—a fertile mind not a little improved, and a hospitable disposition. She seems calculated however to display the dignified rather than the softened parts of her nature, and to excite admiration rather than love. Invited by a number of friends in Philad<sup>a</sup>. we seem to regret the circumstances of leaving them so soon—but Capt Allibone tells us we shall sail on Saturday.

Thursday 6<sup>th</sup>.

M<sup>r</sup>. DeSaussure & myself employ the fore part of this day in providing sea stores—I dine at M<sup>r</sup>. Clarksons where love presided at each end of the table & that cheerfulness which flows from a mutual friendship divested of all the unwholesome restraints of formality run its pleasant round. This amiable couple form a striking instance of conjugal felicity, being evidently at first designed for each other. Fine feelings, smooth & conforming dispositions, and a mutual desire that the sight of the one should see the pleasure of the

other form a part of the fuel that keeps alive & in its original lustre the fire of love. Though the short time that they have been united has not given opportunity for the full trial of the constancy of their tempers; there is the most plausible presumption of their surviving in their present purity; if not of being improved by the cares of life or the vicissitudes of fortune. In the afternoon we all visit M<sup>r</sup>. Peales exhibition room (except M<sup>rs</sup>. Huyter) where we are entertained by a novel display of transparent paintings done in a masterly manner. Day & night, light and shade in a very masterly manner. A part of market Street is at first represented in the midst of night the lamps lighted the day comes on in its natural gradation from its first blush at dawn to the full irradiation of the rising sun. Many other scenes are as exquisitely performed & the whole interspersed with interludes—but I cannot pay any compliments to the musick.

Our Burlington friends spent the afternoon & evening at M<sup>r</sup>. Clarksons—to add *agreeably* w<sup>d</sup>. be superfluous.—

Friday 7<sup>th</sup>.

Our time is chiefly passed at M<sup>r</sup>. Clarksons and I find myself in improving an acquaintance w<sup>th</sup>. Miss Cornelia Clarkson the sister of our friend, who partaking largely of that friendly disposition which is so eminently characteristic [of] her brother & sister spends her time with us. She is 16 years old; and through the goodness of her heart not less than the modeling counsels of her parents seems exempted from many foibles of her sex which makes their first if not their plainest appearance at her age. I should do her injustice in confining myself to a negative description—for she is not more meritorious for being untainted with the common foibles of her age than for possessing the virtues of much more advanced years. Her heart seems to be as nature first made it, tender humane & susceptible—her manners & understanding not unimproved in proportion to her years—though her capacity promises & taste assures us they will both be improved to advantage in time. Her easy & artless manners point out a correctness of disposition void of that vanity peevishness and severity too frequent

among her sex & too perceptible at her age. And to crown the whole there appears in all her deportment a degree of well timed morality which sheds a luster upon all her other properties at the same time that it proves them to be genuine. In such company as this it would be my own fault if my time did not pass agreeably—In truth it did so in so much that I was not displeased with the disappointment when Capt. Allibone informed us he should not sail to-morrow, as his workmen on board had not finished their business—

Saturday 8<sup>th</sup>.

This day passed like the rest in the circle of our friends where sociability presides in all its pleasing forms. To recount the variety of amusement, conversation and pastimes would be endless—the time seemed to steal imperceptibly away. In the midst of all my happiness I am shocked with the catastrophe of a young man who unfortunately fell by his own hands. His name was Shipping of the respectable family of that name in this City. His prospects of patrimony not rendering necessary his application to business, he took the two frequent resort of young men of fortune and became early attached to pleasure. He unfortunately made such acquaintances as led him to excesses which smothering the seeds of reason & morality soon let loose the reigns of his passions & he became abandoned to vice & debauchery. No doubt he had better counsels from his friends, but not proped with that force & solliciture which they w<sup>d</sup>. have been had they forseen where his courses would land him. Passing thus through the several vicissitudes of vice his mind and intellectual faculties became viciated in extreme so that his time was divided and measured by actions the most brutal. In this degree of vice a person never stands long at the same point. Either some happy and unforeseen event reaches his conscience with conviction & alarms him into a reformation; or he is pushed to the last enormity which soon or later concludes the dreadful scene. This was the case with this unfortunate young man. Not content to carry on revelling & carousing in all its bestial forms he fancied himself in love with one of them and married her unknown to his friends. But why did they not anticipate



this event or some other as shocking to them? Surely the use of means cannot more directly point us to the end, than his actions demonstrated the dreadful issue to which he would be brought. But his vices previous to this being fashionable ones could be palliated and even be applauded for his spirit & address! Solicitous now to dissolve a connexion which disgraced it, his family & friends plyed him on all sides with reproaches; and represented to him what he could not understand the dishonor he had done himself and the wounds he had given to delicacy & all the finer feelings—he still retained a regard for his friends, and they proposed a voyage to the East indies to forget the harlot, and when he returned to form a better connexion. he refused & declared he could not live without her. They urged—and finally brought him to a dilemma from w<sup>h</sup>. he resolved to extricate himself by Death. Either to break the union or be abandoned by his family—he took a dose of Laudenum. Of this they got notice and prevailed on him to take an Emetic which brought it away. But finding himself in a folorn state he could not endure his life and after writing a letter to that effect addressed to his friends he took a portion or arsenick & closed a life stained with every vice by a most tragical and exemplary death.

Sunday 9<sup>th</sup>.

The forepart of this day I pass at M<sup>r</sup>. Clarkson's not feeling disposed for church—In the afternoon wait on Miss Cornelia to M<sup>r</sup>. Sproats Church in Arch Street—the rest of the company not using dicision enough in their choice go to no church at all. In the Evening the Miss Randolphs drink tea at M<sup>r</sup>. Clarksons & we pass the time as usual very agreeably.

Monday 10<sup>th</sup>.

Still our Captain defers sailing; we attend the ladies on board the ship who admire very much her accomodations and almost wish themselves of our party.

Tuesday 11<sup>th</sup>.

The forepart of the day is devoted to getting our baggage & Stores on board the ship the Capt. having signified that we shall sail tomorrow.



Wednesday 12<sup>th</sup>.

However agreeable it is to Stay among such an agreeable circle of friends still we find the inconveniences of a state of suspense for our sailing is disposed until tomorrow and indeed some of the Charms of the visit are this day dissipated by the departure of our Burlington friends; and M<sup>r</sup>. DeSaussure & myself in addition to the regret of their leaving us had also that of our not being on the spot to take leave of them. This mortifying circumstances was occasioned by our taking a mornings walk & staying beyond our time. I confess however I found some consolation in its affording me occasion of writing to them.

Thursday 13<sup>th</sup>.

Accustomed to be deceived from time to time I this morning expected it as usual; & that very expectation was itself a cause of it; for in fact we are this morning arrested with a short notice to be on board & we accordingly leave our friends in the utmost hurry. At 10 oClock the ship hawls of [sic] and in about 2 hours we were under way—a rainy disagreeable day prevented us from viewing the opposite shores as we passed down the deleware.

We have a clever company of passangers but no ladies except my Sister & Miss Sally. Very few scenes could take place during the passage—my time was chiefly divided by seasickness & sleep which induces me to conclude I shall never go to sea for pleasure. In eight days we arrived at Charleston bar, but the wind setting from the land we could not get in, a few of the passengers went on shore in the pilot Boat. The succeeding day the same boat cruising off the bar the pilot on board of us hailed her & ordered her alongside for the purpose of taking to shore those passengers who should chose to go. M<sup>r</sup>. DeSaussure, Betsy & Sally got on board with two other passengers; but the sea running high it broke her fast & She went off leaving three of us on board—we consoled ourselves under the disappointment with a good dinner and a glass of wine; and the custom house boat coming the next day on board of us, we embrassed that opportunity of coming on shore; and arrived in Charleston on Saturday the 22<sup>d</sup>. October; and after hav-

ing my head adjusted by a barber went up to M<sup>r</sup>. DeSausure's where I was very kindly & friendly received & was introduced to a large circle of company a process at the same time agreeable and disagreeable—the former from the circumstance of making acquaintance the latter from the embarrassment usual on such an occasion. The vertigo occasioned by the motion of the ship made me feel rather awkward & unsociable tho I endeavoured to counteract it. Sleep however dissipated in a principal degree the remains of my maritime feelings and in the morning I felt myself on the land; and disposed to look around me & view a city so remote from my native place & of which I have heard so much.

Charleston is situated much like New York at the confluence of two Rivers (viz. Cooper and Ashley named after one Ashley Cooper an original Proprietor in this country.) It's Southeastern prospect is the Atlantic ocean which is not more than 10 miles; separated from the bay by a bar of sand over which no ships but small burthen can pass; and larger vessels steer through the inlet which of itself is dangerous except when the tide is up. The harbour is replete with shoals which render it both intricate and dangerous for strangers, tho the inhabitants rather value it on this account as an Enemy's navy in time of war cannot find so easy an access & they alledge that the due attendance of pilots may always obviate difficulties in time of peace. For my part I rather question the validity of this reasoning. In the first place a country that intends to defend itself effectually against foreign invasion will find all dependences short of a navy very ineffectual; and where they are led to depend on the natural inaccessibility of a harbour they will be the more remiss in providing themselves. In the second place a fleet of enemies ships during the present state of human nature would find no difficulty in alluring by their gold even from the bosom of their own country a sufficient number of wretches whose knowledge of the harbour would obviate all difficulties. And lastly in case of storms & tempests an unskillful vessel on the coast might nearly as well run on shore elsewhere, as to try to

make this harbour where the chance is almost as bad; and where tho' in sight of land they cannot reach it. The streets of Charleston are straight & generally regular but like New York again very narrow most of them. A portion of the streets on each side, generally about 4 feet is paved with brick w<sup>h</sup>. makes it pleasant walking; the intermediate space is in it's natural state mostly sandy & therefore disagreeable crossing the streets. But this is attoned for by the inoffensive quietness with which carriages pass along; for being accustomed to having my ears strained by the rattling of carriages in New York I was struck most agreeably by seeing them pass here without leaving behind them noise or disturbance—tho sometimes they leave dust. The city covers a great deal of ground in proportion to the number of houses; even more so than Philadelph<sup>a</sup>. This admits of the freer circulation of air. Their yards & in many instances their gardins also are large & convenient. This however is more to be found in the interior than in the front parts of the town the places more particularly of business. A small majority of the buildings are of brick tho many are of wood.

None of the dwelling houses rise higher than three stories, and by no means a majority so high; tho a pretty good proportion of the buildings, those especially of brick, may be termed *tolerably good*. In some instances the projectors seem to have studied intricacy, & have of course been led from uniformity; indeed their external appearance would almost persuade a person that they sprung undeliberated upon from the hand of chance herself and the inside appears as void of taste as the outside of design. Such buildings are however to be more or less found in every city. The police is pretty good; it consists of an intendant & corporation. I admire their precaution in case of fire—for they are not only provided with engines, & the people taught to throw themselves into lines immediately upon their assembling for the purpose of conducting water; but every warden (of whom there are 13) is obliged to keep 5 hogsheads, strongly made & painted full of water which on the first alarm are immediately to be rolled out to the place to supply the

engines until the lines can be formed. By this means 65 hhds. of water may reach the place of fire as soon as the engines themselves & thereby they are prevented from the delay & loss of time in the confusion, of the peoples getting into order. This instant supply may sometimes check or extinguish a fire in its early stages which might otherwise make a great headway.

The most obvious division of the inhabitants of Charleston is into *Black & White*, the former being to the latter as 5 to one.<sup>5</sup> This sight occasions a reflection rather painful; that, in a land of Liberty & Christianity, that boasts & builds upon the irrefrayable [sic; irrefutable?] rights of human nature; so many of the species should be torn from the enjoyment of them, & devoted to perpetual slavery for no other cause but that God has formed them black. It begets a strange confusion of ideas & contradiction of principles—the general rule is Liberty, but the Exceptions form a majority of 5 to 1.

It would readily be supposed that the people require a great deal of attendance; or that there must be a vast superfluity of Servants. Both are true though not in equal degree. From the highest to the lowest class they must have more or less attendance—I have seen tradesmen go through the city followed by a negro carrying their tools—Barbers who are supported in idleness & ease by their negroes who do the business; & in fact many of the mechaniks bear nothing more of their trade than the name.

In the higher classes every body must have a vast deal of waiting upon from the oldest to the youngest. One or more servants (in many places) plant themselves in the corners of the room where they stand & upon the slightest occasion they are called. Every child must be attended, & whenever the whim takes it the servant is dispatched on its service. At dinner it w<sup>d</sup>. seem as if the appetite were to be whetted

---

<sup>5</sup>This was probably intended to apply to Charleston County, or District, where by the U. S. census of 1790, the number of the blacks was not indeed "five to one" but 51,583 and that of the whites 15,402. We have no figures for the city in 1785, but in 1790 the blacks by the U. S. census, in the Parish of St. Philip and St. Michael, which included Charleston City, and what was then called Charleston Neck, were 8,270, and the whites 8,089.



& the victuals receive it's relish in proportion to the number of attendance. They surround the table like a cohort of black guards & here it appears there is a superfluity; for no sooner is a call made than there is a considerable delay either from all rushing at once; or all waiting for one another to do the business. From the multiplicity of servants & attendance arises more than from the climate that dronish ease & torpid inactivity which are so justly attributed to the people of the Southern States, accustomed to have every thing done for them they cannot or will not do anything for themselves. With many life is whil'd away in idleness, or consumed in dissipation. The great majority possessing independance will not even take the trouble of directing their own business. There are many who call themselves planters who know little about the process & art of planting—some ignorant of its most ordinary courses. All is committed to overseers & drivers. In fact they owe their wealth neither to art, genius, invention, or industry—but it seems to be showered upon them in the copious productions of a fertile soil & a prolific climate. As might naturally be supposed arts & manufactures have but little cultivation & of course no great existance here. Planting itself the very life of this country is done with little art and in the most round-about manner. The number of slaves supply the almost total want of instruments of husbandry; & the dint of muscular force the want of invention & improvem<sup>t</sup>. They import from the northern states what might as well be produced in their own country if they would only use the necessary industry and application—nay I have seen fruits & vegetables brought from thence & sold here at a very high rate to which their own soil is better adapted and wants nothing but the opportunity of producing in higher perfection & greater abundance. With regard to some kinds of improvement they would seem to be in an early period of Society; and with regard to manners and customs to have reached their climactic. I have an idea that State can scarcely ever be enabled to stand by itself unconnected with, or unsupported by others. A great portion of its inhabitants now are & likely for time to come will be com-



posed of African slaves. Of consequence the proportion of *subjects* to the quantity of Land or extent of territory cannot be so great as in other countries differently circumstanced; & therefore not able to make a proper defence. To arm & embody their slaves would be impolitic & dangerous; for that would be no less dangerous in another case wherein it w<sup>d</sup>. be an obvious policy in the enemy to tempt to insurrections & rebellions. In the one case finding them selves embodied & armed they would be emboldened; in the other unrestrained by their absent masters & allured by promises & prospects they would be encouraged to shake off that unwarrantable joke under which they languish, & assert that Liberty which nature, reason [illegible] & prejudice all concur to represent to them their most sacred & involuable birth right.

Friday 4<sup>th</sup>. Ap<sup>l</sup>. This day set out in a chair with M<sup>r</sup>. De Saussure for Beaufort about 70 miles where the circuit court is to be held. We rode through very heavy sandy roads with fatigue & difficulty until we reached Ashley ferry,<sup>6</sup> and after crossing it had very good roads causways only excepted which are frequent in this country & generally bad. As our rout was for some distance on the side of the river we were often entertained with the prospect of country seats of which there is a number and some of them fraught with taste and magnificence. In the evening we reached the plantation of M<sup>r</sup>. Waring where I had the pleasure of finding M<sup>r</sup>. Benj<sup>n</sup>. Waring with whom I made an acquaintance in philad<sup>a</sup>. and found him to be as I then supposed him a very clever fellow. We stay all night at this mansion & are most hospitably entertained. In the morning we set off at 8 o'Clock upon our journey I having previously promised Mr. Waring a visit at his friendly request. We ride Eleven miles to Pompon ferry. The roads in general good except as before the intervention of causways—but the traveller in this country has it but little in his power to indulge his eye in prospects; the roads being ever bordered by very thick hedges so that we can have nothing but a glympse now & then thro the interstices: and

---

<sup>6</sup>Now Drayton Station on the Atlantic Coast Line Railroad.

the country being always level are cut off from the advantages of iminences. The greatest part of the country lies in an uncultivated state—low lands are appropriated to rice & the good upland to indigo. The planters all fix at a distance from the road with avenues cut thro' the woods leading up to their houses. The negro houses are laid out like a camp & sometimes resemble one. After riding 11 miles we reached Ashepoo ferry—this country is happy in a number of navigable rivers which facilitate the transportation of the crops to market. We proceed 11 miles farther & cross Cumba ferry—the Country much the same as that thro which we have already passed, a small part cleared a still smaller cultivated; & the greatest part pine-barren. We arrive late in the evening at the widow DeSaussure's where we are regaled with a dish of tea and spend the night. This is a very pleasant place but very solitary, no neighbors in less than 4 or 5 miles w<sup>h</sup>. induced me to recommend to Miss DeSaussure to get married in self defense. In the morning we accompany the Ladies about 6 miles to church where Billy meets with many of his friends & relations & after service was begun previous to which we made an apology to the parson we rode off designing ourselves next for the Island of port Royal, & the town of Beaufort where the court was to be held. I remarked to Billy that I thought the spirit had not lately visited this parish; the Shattered & forlorn condition of the Church gave but too much room to question their zeal; & the few that attended it (about 50 whites) to doubt the ardor of their devotion. We rode about 12 miles to port royal ferry where we found all the gent<sup>n</sup>. of the Bar that rode this circuit ready to cross (viz: Mess<sup>rs</sup>. Holmes,<sup>7</sup> Colhoon, Maj<sup>r</sup>. Frazier & Maj<sup>r</sup>. Pinckney brother to the Gen<sup>l</sup>. who is considered the greatest Lawyer in this State.) We all cross'd together dined at the tavern & just at dusk rode into the little village of Beaufort. It consists of about 30 houses—stands on an arm of the sea very pleasantly & is stiled a very healthy place. The inhabitants are almost all connected by

---

<sup>7</sup>John B. Holmes, John Ewing Calhoun, afterwards Senator from South Carolina, Alexander Fraser and Thomas, afterwards General Thomas Pinckney.

some family relation; which makes them sociable & friendly. A stranger taken notice of by one gains an early access to all—I experienced the most agreeable marks of hospitality. The next day (Monday) I had an invitation to dine with Gen<sup>l</sup>. Bull.<sup>8</sup> I was politely treated & made an acquaintance with Edanus Burk Esq<sup>r</sup>. the justice in Eyre. Chance seated me near him at the table & a good deal of conversation ensued between us & I found him a striking instance of the difference men sometimes make in their appearance in company & on paper. About 18 months ago I had read a pamphlet of his on the Society of the Cincinnati<sup>9</sup>; fraught with solid learning & good sense; & dressed in a very good stile. I had formed an idea of his being a very great dignified & Learned judge. I found him an arrant Irish man whose conversation though well enough aimed never contained a sentence of good english but on the contrary abounded with blunders vulgarisms & Hibernianisms. The same was visible on the Bench—his ideas seem'd amazingly confused & he neither look'd spoke nor acted like a judge. In short he carries with him less dignity than I have seen for a man of his learning & station—I am told however that he is a Lawyer. Gen<sup>l</sup>. Bull is a militia officer & he seems in character to conform to Gen<sup>l</sup>. Furman of New Jersey—with all his activity & whigism rather of an aristocratical turn. At this table I met also a Miss Garden<sup>10</sup>—she is an heiress

\*   \*   \*   \*   \*   \*   \*   \*   \*   \*

However she was sociable. Here I feasted on oranges of the finest kind the growth of this Island.

The next day I had an invitation to dine with M<sup>r</sup>. Barnwell<sup>11</sup> Here I met many of the company I dine with yesterday; and among the rest the Irish Judge. The table was well spread & the company genteely treated. Court having

<sup>8</sup>General Stephen Bull of Sheldon. Brigadier General of State troops in the Revolutionary War.

<sup>9</sup>*Considerations upon the Society or Order of Cincinnati*. Charleston, S. C., 1783. This pamphlet was re-arranged and re-written in French by Mirabeau in his own style and published as his in 1785. It was translated by Sir Samuel Romelly.

<sup>10</sup>Dau. of Col. Benj. Garden; she was 2<sup>d</sup> wife of Dr. Robert Pringle, a son of Robert Pringle, a Provincial Judge.

<sup>11</sup>Probably General John Barnwell then living in the Town.

risen after only two days session & the trial of one civil cause, we prepare to set out for Charleston in the morning. In the morning notwithstanding rain we set out accompany'd by M<sup>r</sup>. Holmes (a very liberal, clever young fellow) & without any event worthy of particular enumeration arrived on thursday evening & found the family well.— I will only observe upon the whole of this jaunt—1. that it is unpleasant travelling because the houses all stand a great distance from the road & the country all obscured by the thickets on each side of it. There is no variety to amuse the traveller. 2. The ferry's are but illy attended & the roads too much neglected. 3. Houses of entertainment are very rare; their accommodations very bad, & their charges most enormously high. 4. But the people are generally hospitable & polite; the District of Beaufort most remarkably peaceable & industrious. Six months had not afforded business enough to detain a court 3 days. It is so much the boast<sup>12</sup> of Carolina that it would be thought rudeness to say a word ag<sup>t</sup>. it.

---

<sup>12</sup>It is interesting to note what the condition of this small "Village" of Beaufort was in 1857, 72 years after Mr. Ford's visit. A letter to the Charleston Mercury written by the late Capt. Geo. P. Elliott on Sept. 24th, 1857, and signed "Veritas" gives the following statistics. The white population of about 1,200 did not contain a single adult who could not read and write. From among its young men there had been a graduate with the first honors at Harvard, Yale, Princeton, the South Carolina College and the College of Charleston. It had sent two Senators to the U. S. Senate, and five members to the U. S. House of Representatives from natives of the Town. Two Presidents of Colleges, a Bishop, and thirteen "other Clergy" were then alive, who were natives of the town. Judge Thomas Heyward, a signer of the Declaration of Independence, Stephen Elliott the Botanist, and first Editor of the Southern Review, John A. Stuart of the Charleston Mercury, and many other distinguished men were born there. In a single year were distributed from its Post Office 33,120 news papers, and 3,406 magazines and periodicals. Almost entirely of English, Scotch and Irish descent, there were more than 30 among its 150 voters who were six feet in height, and their average weight was even greater in proportion. The beauty of its women was as remarkable as the stature and talents of its men. It would seem that the community continued to be the "boast" of the State, till destroyed in the Confederate War, as much as it was in 1785.



# ORDER BOOK

of

John Faucheraud Grimké.

August 1778 to May 1780.

(Continued from April Number)

Head Quarters Charles Town

NOVEMBER 1778.

1: Parole Meade

It is observed that many Corporals bring up Reliefs & relieve Sentinels in a negligent unsoldierly manner Officers of Guards are strictly to order their Corporals to correct this error as those Corporals who in future are found negligent will certainly be punished.

---

2: Parole, Neglect

---

3: Parole, Mercer.

Adjutant Robert Simpson of the fifth Continental Regiment in this State, having resigned his Commission is no longer to be Obeyed or Respected as a Continental Officer.

The Hon<sup>ble</sup>. the House of Assembly of this State have resolved that all officers of the 1, 2<sup>d</sup>, 3, 5, & 6<sup>th</sup> Reg Continental to the rank of Captain should rise regimentally & that all officers of & above the rank of Captain should rise in the line.

---

4: Parole, Nelson.

---

5: Parole, Pinckney.

Cap<sup>t</sup>. Hawthorn of the Sixth Continental Battalion in this State having resigned his Commission on the 9<sup>th</sup>. Augt. last & Cap<sup>t</sup>. Coil<sup>1</sup> of the Same Reg<sup>t</sup>: on the 3<sup>d</sup> September last, first Lieut Armstrong was Promoted to be Captain in the room of the first & first Lieut Leacey to be Captain in the room of the Second: & Second Lieut Brown was Promoted to be a first L<sup>t</sup>. vice L<sup>t</sup>. Armstrong Promoted &

---

<sup>1</sup>Captain James Coil, DeSaussure's *List of Continental Officers* gives this name as Coit.





State of the Division of the Army of the United States of America under the Command of the Hon<sup>ble</sup> Major General Howe in the State of South Carolina

Officers Present.										Effectives Sergeants, Drummers, Rank & File.																						
Commissioned.						Staff.				Present fit for Duty.		Each Brigade		Present Sick.		Total Effectives		Wanting to Complement		On Command		Sick										
Colonels	Lt. Colonels	Majors	Captains	Lieutenants	2 <sup>d</sup> Lieut. #.	Chaplains	Adjutants	Lt. Masters	Pay Masters	Surgeons.	Malap.	Sergeants	Drummers	Rank & File	Sergeants	Drummers	Rank & File	Sergeants	Drummers	Rank & File	Sergeants	Drummers	Rank & File	Sergeants	Drummers	Rank & File	Sergeants	Drummers	Rank & File	Sergeants	Drummers	Rank & File
1	1	1	9	8	6		1	1	1	1	1	11	14	112				3	20	1	5			44	15	14	181	12	4	323		
	1	1	8	9	4	1	1	1	1	1	2	18	13	156				3	13					34	24	13	203	6	5	304		
	1	1	6	6	1		1	1	1	1		18	10	124				1	6					29	18	10	160	9	8	344	Drummers	
1	3	3	23	23	11	1	3	3	3	3	3	47	37	392	47	37	392	6	34	1	11			107	54	37	544	27	17	668		
1	1	1	11	9	10	1	1	1	1	1	1	28	12	144				6	138	2	35	7		20	26	17	304	1	1	110	5	1
1	1	1	6	7			1		1		1	16	12	202						15				37	18	13	254	11	5	250	1	
2	2	2	17	16	10	1	2	1	2	1	2	34	24	396	34	24	396	6	138	1	50	7		57	42	30	648	12	6	360	6	1

3	5	5	40	39	21	2	5	4	5	4	5	84	64	788	84	64	788	12	472	2	64	7	167	96	67	1192	39	23	1328	6	1
---	---	---	----	----	----	---	---	---	---	---	---	----	----	-----	----	----	-----	----	-----	---	----	---	-----	----	----	------	----	----	------	---	---

Officers Present.										Artillery Effectives Sergeants, Corporals, Drummers, Gunners, Matrofses etc.																								
Commissioned.					Staff.					Present fit for Duty		On Command		Sick.		Prisoners		Total Effectives		Wanting to Complement.														
Colonel.	Lt Colonel.	Major	Captains	Capt. Lieut.	1 <sup>st</sup> Lieut.	Adjutants	Surgeons.	Pay Masters.	Sergeants	Corporals	Drummers	Gunners	Matrofses	Sergeants	Corporals	Gunners	Matrofses	Turners.	Matrofses	Corporals.	<small>about with leave.</small>	<small>Prisoners</small>	Sergeants	Corporals.	Drummers	Bombardiers	Gunners	Matrofses.	Sergeants.	Corporals.	Drummers	Bombardiers	Gunners.	Matrofses.
1	1	1	6	6	4	1	1	1	6	6	7	13	39	3	4	4	20	1	9	3	2	1	9	12	8	~	9	91	63	60	16	72	63	243

Total Artillery,

Head Quarters Charles Town; Sep<sup>r</sup> 4: 1848.



State of the Division of the Army of the United States of America under the Command of the Hon. Maj. Gen. Robt. Howe in the State of South Carolina.

Regiment.

Where  
Stationed.

1 Charles - Town.  
2 Fort - Moultrie.  
6 Charles Town.  
1<sup>st</sup> Brigade.  
3 Orangeburgh.  
5 Fort - Johnson.  
2<sup>d</sup> Brigade.

Total Infantry.

Officers.												Effectives, Sergeants, Drummers, Band & File.										since last Return.										
Commissioned.						Staff.						Present fit for Duty.	On Command.	Absent on leave or otherwise.	Sick.	Total Effectives.	Wanting to Combat.						Enlisted.	Dead.	Discharged.	Transferred.	Other.					
Colonels.	1 <sup>st</sup> Colonels.	Majors.	Captains.	Lieutenants.	1 <sup>st</sup> Lieut.	Captains.	1 <sup>st</sup> Lieut.	1 <sup>st</sup> Lieut.	1 <sup>st</sup> Lieut.	1 <sup>st</sup> Lieut.	1 <sup>st</sup> Lieut.	Sergeants.	Drummers.	Band & File.	Sergeants.	Drummers.	Band & File.	Sergeants.	Drummers.	Band & File.	Sergeants.	Drummers.	Band & File.	Band & File.	Sergeants.	Drummers.	Band & File.					
1	1	1	9	10	4	1	1	1	1	1	1	14	17	120	1	2	9	8	1	34	15	17	169	12	1	336	2	3	2	2	3	
2	1	1	8	9	3	1	1	1	1	2	1	17	12	180	1	2	3	1	2	1	26	20	14	213	7	4	294	17		2	1	
6	1	1	6	7	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	11	14	79	6		22	22	1	29	18	14	152	9	4	352	4	7		2		
1 <sup>st</sup> Brigade.	1	3	3	23	26	8	1	3	3	3	3	42	43	376	7	2	36	4	32	3	86	53	45	533	28	2	979	23	10	2	4	6
Orangeburgh.																																
5 Fort - Johnson.	1	1	1	4	6		1	1				14	15	107				13	2	43	17	17	253							2		
2 <sup>d</sup> Brigade.																																
Total Infantry.																																

Stationed at Beau- fort & Georgetown.		Officers		Effectives. Sergeants, Corporals, Drummers, Gunners & Artificers.		Alterations since last Return																																	
Commissioned.		Staff.		Present fit for Duty		On Command		Sick		Tot. Eff.		Wanting to com- bat.		Dead		Transferred																							
Colonel	1 <sup>st</sup> Lieut.	Majors	Captains	Capt. Lieut.	1 <sup>st</sup> Lieut.	Sergeants	Corporals	Drummers	Gunners	Artificers	Sergeants	Corporals	Drummers	Gunners	Artificers	Sergeants	Corporals	Drummers	Gunners	Artificers																			
1	1	4	6	6	4	1	4	1	4	4	7	6	11	29	4	5	2	4	39	1	6	2	1	2	15	10	14	5	17	89	62	72	58	5	16	26	1	1	1
Total Artillery.																																							

Headquarters Charles Town  
Octob. 1778.

State of the Division of the Army of the United States of America under the Command of the Hon<sup>ble</sup> Maj<sup>or</sup> Gen<sup>l</sup> Rob<sup>t</sup> House in the State of South Carolina

Officers.

where Stationed.	Commissioned.										Staff.				Present		In Command.		Absent by leave & recruiting.		Prisoners.		Sick.		Total Effectives.			Wanting to complete.			Dead.				Deserted.	
	Colonels.	Lt. Colonels.	Majors.	Captains.	1 <sup>st</sup> Lieutenants.	2 <sup>d</sup> Lieut.	Chaplains.	Adjutants.	2 <sup>d</sup> Majors.	Paymasters.	Surgeons.	Medics.	Sergeants.	Drummers.	Rank & File.	Sergeants.	Drummers.	Rank & File.	Sergeants.	Drummers.	Rank & File.	Sergeants.	Drummers.	Rank & File.	Sergeants.	Drummers.	Rank & File.	Sergeants.	Drummers.	Rank & File.	Enlisted.	Dead.	Discharged.	Deserted.		
Charles Town.	1	1	1	8	10	4		1	1	1	1	1	14	15	107			1																		
Fort Moultrie.		1	1	8	9	3	1	1	1	1	1	1	16	15	184	2	2	8			9															
Charles Town.		1	1	6	6	2		1	1	1	1	1	17	14	102	5		21			15															
1 <sup>st</sup> Brigade.	1	3	3	22	25	9	1	2	3	3	2	2	41	44	393	7	2	30			24															
Orangeburgh.	1	1	1	10	10	8	1	1	1	1	1	1	16	10	153	9	4	144	1	1	38															
Fort Johnson.	1	1	1	5	2								17	15	168				2		7															
2 <sup>d</sup> Brigade.	2	2	2	15	12	8	1	1	1	2	2	2	33	25	318	9	4	171	3	1	65															
Total Infantry.	3	5	5	37	37	17	2	3	4	5	5	2	74	69	711	16	6	174	3	1	69															

Artillery.

Detached to  
Fort M<sup>o</sup> George =  
Town.

Total Artillery

Officers.										Artillery.										Effectives, Sergeants, Corporals, Gunners, Drummers & Artificers.										alterations since last return														
Commissioned.					Staff.					In Detachment.					On Duty.					Sick.					Prisoners.					Tot. Effect.					Wanting to Complete.					Dead.				
Colonel	Lt. Colonel	Major	Captain	Capt. Lieut.	1st Lieut.	Adjutant	2nd Major	Pay Master	Surgeon	Sergeants.	Corporals.	Gunners.	Drummers.	Artificers.	Matrosses.	Matrosses.	Matrosses.	Corporals.	Gunners.	Sergeants	Corporals.	Gunners.	Drummers.	Artificers.	Matrosses.	Matrosses.	Matrosses.	Matrosses.	Matrosses.	Matrosses.	Matrosses.	Matrosses.												
1	1	1	6	6	6	1	1	1	11	13	15	8	60	6	13	2	1	11	15	16	8	68	6	72	57	56	16	2	1	1														

Head-Quarters, Charles Town. November. 1778.



Second Lieu<sup>t</sup>. Redmond to be a first Lieu<sup>t</sup>. vice L<sup>t</sup>. Leacey Promoted

Cap<sup>t</sup>. Leacey having died on the 20<sup>th</sup> September & Cap<sup>t</sup>. Armstrong<sup>2</sup> on the 3<sup>d</sup>. October last, first Lieu<sup>t</sup>: Hampton was Promoted to be Captain in the room of the First, & first Lieu<sup>t</sup>. Buchanan to be Captain in the room of the second; & Second Lieu<sup>t</sup>. Milling was Promoted to be first Lieu<sup>t</sup>. vice Hampton Promoted, & Second L<sup>t</sup>. Adair to be first Lieut<sup>t</sup>. vice Buchanan Promoted.

First L<sup>t</sup>. Pollard takes rank as such on the 28 June 1778; Second L<sup>t</sup>. Doggett takes rank as such on the 8<sup>th</sup>. May, & Second L<sup>t</sup>. Langford on the 30<sup>th</sup>: October, 1778. These officers are to be respected & Obeyed accordingly.

Cap<sup>t</sup>. W<sup>m</sup>. Blamy of the fifth Continental Regiment in this State having resigned his Commission, is no longer to be respected or Obeyed as a Continental officer.

---

6: Parole, Mifflin

---

7: Parole, DeBouillie.

---

8: Parole, Taarling.

---

9: Parole, Williamson.

---

10: Parole, Oliphant.

The General Chooses to Republish an order issued July 16, 1777, which He then meant & now intends to be observed as a Standing Order. Regimental Surgeons are, for the future when they find it necessary to Remove the Sick of their Several Regiments to the General Hospital, to obtain orders for that Purpose from their Colonel or Commanding officer for the time being & to transmit to the Director of the General Hospital a signed return of the Sick in which shall be specified the names of the Men, the Companies they belong to, the nature of the Disorder, the time they have been ill and & the manner in which they have

---

<sup>2</sup>Deaths: Capt. John Armstrong and Capt. James Lacey, both of the 6th. regiment. *South Carolina and American General Gazette*, October 8, 1778. DeSaussure's *List* and the newspaper both give Capt. Lacey's name as James, while the Order Book gives him as Joshua.



been treated. The Director General will furnish the Surgeons of each Corps with a proper form of the Return. Whenever it becomes necessary to send sick men from Regiments to the General Hospital the Quarter Master of the Regiment or their Sergeants are to Report to the Purveyors of the Hospital what Provisions the Men sent are provided with, that Unnecessary Provisions may not be served to them before those they have on hand are expended.

Regimental Surgeons are to keep an exact account of the Expenditure of the Medicine received from the general Hospital, which they are to lay before the Director General of the Hospital whenever He requires it

An immediate Report is to be made by Surgeons of Regiments to Head Quarters of the Present State of their Several Chests.

---

11: Parole, Philadelphia.

No officer Commanding a Division of the army in this Department or any Regiment or Corps at any Post or Garrison distinct from Head Quarters shall accept Resignation of any officer under his Command or shall give leave of absence to officers beyond the bounds of this Department upon any occasion whatsoever without the Consent of the Commander in Chief in the Department for the time being be first had. The Deputy Adjutant General is immediately to transmit this Order to Commanding officers of Divisions Regiments or Corps distant from Head-Quarters.

D<sup>r</sup>: Colonel

I have enclosed you an order as directed to transmit it to the Commanding officers of Divisions Regiments or Corps distinct from Head Quarters Enjoining the Commanding officers of Divisions in the army in this Department or of any Regiment Corps at any Post or Garrison distinct from Head-Quarters not to accept the Resignation of any officer, nor to give leave of absence to officers beyond the bounds of this Department without leave first obtained from the Commanding officer in the Department.

I have also subjoined an order signifying to you my appointment to the Post of Adjutant General for the Two States of South Carolina & Georgia.

I am Sir, etc:

John F: Grimké.

To Col<sup>o</sup>: Com<sup>r</sup>: Elbert  
Georgia

---

12: Parole, Demeré.

First Lieut<sup>t</sup>. W<sup>m</sup>. Thompson of the 3<sup>d</sup>. Regiment & First L<sup>t</sup>. Derril Hart of the same Regiment having resigned their Commissions on the 3<sup>d</sup>: Oct: last in the Continental Service, are no longer to be respected or Obeyed as officers.

The General Postpones for a Day or Two publishing in Orders the Promotions in the Army for very particular Reasons.

---

13: Parole, S<sup>t</sup>: Domingue.

14: Parole, Lincoln.

All the Men unprovided with Powder Horns are as soon as possible to be furnished with them; Commanding officers of Brigade will give orders accordingly: They are also to apply to the Deputy Quartermaster General for the ammunition chests necessary to the Men under their Command, who is directed to furnish them with all possible Expedition

A Report of the Number of Ammunition Carts & wagons belonging to the Army immediately to be made to the General by the Deputy Q<sup>r</sup>. M<sup>t</sup>. General.

The General calls upon the officers of the Army of every degree to Exert themselves to the utmost to have the men under their Command & every thing in their several Departments in the best order possible for immediate action.

---

15: Parole, Thompson

---

16: Parole—Promotion

The Hon<sup>ble</sup>. House of Assembly having resolved that the Continental Regiments should remain on the usual

Establishment, Except the Corps of Artillery until the Pleasure of the Hon<sup>ble</sup>. Continental Congress be known thereupon the following Promotions therefore take Place.

1<sup>st</sup>. L<sup>t</sup>. Joseph Elliott is promoted to be Captain in the 1<sup>st</sup>. Regiment vice Cap<sup>t</sup>. Ioor lost in the Randolph on the 7 March, 1778:

2<sup>d</sup> L<sup>t</sup>. Benjamin Postell to be first Lieut<sup>t</sup>. vice Lieut Elliott Promoted:

2<sup>d</sup>. L<sup>t</sup>. Wilson Glover to be first Lieut<sup>t</sup>. vice L<sup>t</sup>. Gray lost in the Randolph on the 7<sup>th</sup>. March 1778.\*

1<sup>st</sup>. L<sup>t</sup>. William Hext to be Captain vice Cap<sup>t</sup>. Pinckney Promoted to be Major on 1<sup>st</sup>. May 1778.

2<sup>d</sup> L<sup>t</sup>. W<sup>m</sup>. Fishburn to be 1<sup>st</sup>. Lieut. vice Lieut<sup>t</sup>. Hext Promoted.

1<sup>st</sup>. Lieut<sup>t</sup>. Charles Lining to be Cap<sup>t</sup>. vice Cap<sup>t</sup>. Cattell resigned on the 20 July 1778.

2<sup>d</sup> Lieut<sup>t</sup>. Charles Skirving to be first Lieut<sup>t</sup>. vice Lieut<sup>t</sup> Lining Promoted.

1<sup>st</sup>. Lieut<sup>t</sup>. Thomas Gadsden to be Captain vice Cap<sup>t</sup>. Saunders Resigned on the 6<sup>th</sup>. October 1778.

2<sup>d</sup> Lieut<sup>t</sup>. Alexander Fraser to the first Lieut<sup>t</sup>. vice Lieut<sup>t</sup>. Gadsden Promoted

1<sup>st</sup>. Lieut<sup>t</sup>. Bohun Baker of the Second Regiment to be Captain vice Cap<sup>t</sup>. Blake Resigned 25 April, 1778.

2<sup>d</sup>. Lieut<sup>t</sup> Paul Warley to be first Lieut<sup>t</sup>. vice L<sup>t</sup>. Baker Promoted.

1<sup>st</sup>. Lieut Adrian Provoaux to be Captain vice Cap<sup>t</sup>. Jacob Shubrick deceased 27 April 1778.

2<sup>d</sup>. L<sup>t</sup>. Samuel Guerrey to be first Lieut<sup>t</sup>. vice Lieut<sup>t</sup>. Provoux Promoted.

2<sup>d</sup>. L<sup>t</sup>. Peter Foissine to be First Lieut<sup>t</sup>. vice L<sup>t</sup>. Peronneau resigned, 15 July 1778.

John Wickom Gent. is appointed an Ensign in the Second Continental Battalion in this State & his Commission is to bear date, 6 Nov: 1778.

Those Officers are therefore to be respected & obeyed accordingly, & take rank from the Day the Several vacancies happened.

---

\*George Gray, of 1st Regiment.

---

17: Parole, Girard.

---

18: Parole, Louis.

---

19: Parole, D'Orvilliers.

---

20: Parole, Brest.

Captain George Turner of the first Continental Battalion is appointed Aid de Camp to the General, with the Rank of Major, in the room of Col<sup>o</sup>: Stephen Drayton Promoted.

Ensign Josiah Kolb of the Second Continental Battalion is promoted to be first Lieutenant vice Lieut<sup>t</sup>. Galvan resigned 15 July 1778 until the pleasure of Congress is known thereupon: These officers are to be respected & Obeyed accordingly.

Names [of officers on leave] and  
where to be found.

Cap<sup>t</sup>. Lesesne, 2<sup>d</sup>. Regt. [at] Dan<sup>l</sup>: Lessenes S<sup>t</sup>. Thomas Parish, 20 miles from Town: departed 10 Oct 1778; leave of absence, 3 or 4 weeks.

L<sup>t</sup>. Col<sup>o</sup>: McIntosh, 5th Regt. [at] Cheraws; departed 20 Oct. 1778: leave of 2 months.

L<sup>t</sup>. Glover, at Ponpon; departed 28 Oct: 1778; leave, 2 or 3 weeks.

Cap<sup>t</sup>. Baker 2<sup>d</sup>. Regt. at Ashepoo; departed 31 Oct<sup>r</sup>: 1778, leave of 2 or 3 weeks. Returned 17 Nov<sup>r</sup>. 1778.

L<sup>t</sup>. Col<sup>o</sup>: Henderson, 6th Regt., departed 2<sup>d</sup>. Nov. 1778.

Major Shubrick, 5th Regt., at his House in Town; departed 17 Nov<sup>r</sup>. 1778, leave of 3 weeks.

Cap<sup>t</sup>. Gadsden, 1st Regt., at George Town; departed 17 Nov<sup>r</sup>: 1778; leave unlimited.

Cap<sup>t</sup>: Proveaux, 2<sup>d</sup>. Regt., at Ashepoo; departed 17 Nov<sup>r</sup>: 1778; leave unlimited.

*(To be continued.)*

REGISTER OF  
ST. ANDREWS PARISH, BERKELEY COUNTY,  
SOUTH CAROLINA.

---

1719-1744.

---

Copied and Edited by MABEL L. WEBBER.

*(Continued from April Number)*

CHRISTNINGS

- Anne the Daughter of Edward Sympson & Sarah his wife  
bap<sup>d</sup>. July 15. 1733
- Benoni-Peter y<sup>e</sup>. Son of Peter Hoskins & Rebecca his wife  
bap<sup>d</sup>. Aug. 26. 1733.
- Mary the Daughter of John Man, & Anne his wife bap<sup>d</sup>.  
Oct<sup>r</sup>. 15, 1733.
- Susanah the Daughter of Joseph & Martha Croskeys Bap<sup>d</sup>.  
Octo<sup>r</sup>. 23. 1733
- Anne the Daughter of Joseph & Martha Croskeys his Wife  
Bap<sup>d</sup>. Octo<sup>r</sup>. 23. 1733.
- Martha Daughter of Edw<sup>d</sup>. Pickrin & Mary his Wife Bap<sup>d</sup>.  
Octo<sup>r</sup>. 23: 1733.
- John Son of William Chapman & Mary his wife Bap<sup>d</sup>.  
Oct<sup>r</sup>. 23. 1733
- William Son of Tho<sup>s</sup>. & Eliz:<sup>bth</sup> Whaley Bap<sup>d</sup>. Janry 1733  
/4.
- Anne the Daughter of Robert<sup>y</sup> & Sabina Ladson Bap<sup>d</sup>. Jan<sup>ry</sup>.  
y<sup>e</sup>. 20. 1733/4
- Richard the Son of Benja: Godfrey & Margaret his Wife  
Jan<sup>ry</sup>: 23<sup>d</sup>. 1733/4
- Anne Daughter of James Manning & Sarah his Wife Bap<sup>d</sup>.  
Feb<sup>ry</sup>. 10 1733/4.....Born Dec<sup>br</sup>. the 14<sup>th</sup> 1733.....
- Anne the Daughter of William Cattell & Anne his Wife  
Feb: 11: 1733/4.
- Sarah Daughter of Will<sup>m</sup>. & Mary Miles Rece<sup>vd</sup>. into the  
Congregation Bap<sup>td</sup>. before private Bptm. April 12<sup>th</sup>.  
1734.



Margaret Daught. of John & Mary Haydon Bap<sup>td</sup>. April  
10<sup>th</sup>: 1734.

Tho<sup>s</sup>. the Son of Joseph & Mary Barton Bap<sup>d</sup>: April: 16  
1734.

Elizb<sup>th</sup> Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Joseph & Mary Barton Bap<sup>td</sup>: 16: 1734

Susanah Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Joseph & Mary Barton Bap<sup>d</sup>: 16:  
1734.

Joseph Son of Joseph & Mary Barton Bap<sup>d</sup>: 16: 1734.

Ann Daughter of John & Martha Rivers Bp<sup>d</sup>: May —  
1734.

Isabella Daugh<sup>r</sup>. of John & Easter Silivant Bap<sup>d</sup>. June 4 [?]   
1733 [sic]

Eliz:b<sup>th</sup> Daughter of David & Catherine Russ Bap<sup>d</sup>. June  
y<sup>e</sup> — 1734.

Sarah Daughter of James Taylor & Hester his wife Bap<sup>d</sup>.  
James Island July 21—1734.

Martha Daughter of James Carr & Hester his wife July  
21: 1734. James Island.

Eliza<sup>bth</sup> the wife of Thomas Butler. Bap<sup>d</sup>. July 23<sup>d</sup>: 1734.

Tho<sup>s</sup>. the Son of Tho<sup>s</sup>. & Eliz:<sup>bth</sup> Butler Bp<sup>d</sup>. July 23: 1734.

Mary the Daughter of Tho<sup>s</sup>. & Eliz<sup>bth</sup>. Butler Bap<sup>d</sup>. July:  
23 1734.

Anne the Daughter of Tho<sup>s</sup>. & Eliz<sup>bth</sup>. Butler Bap<sup>d</sup>. July  
23: 1734.

William the Son of Tho<sup>s</sup>. & Eliz<sup>bth</sup>. Butler Bap<sup>d</sup>. July: 23:  
1734.

Eliz<sup>bth</sup>: the Daughter of Tho<sup>s</sup>. & Eliz<sup>bth</sup> Butler Bap<sup>d</sup>. July  
23: 1734.

Anne the Daughter of Josiah Cauty & Eliz<sup>bth</sup>: his wife  
Bap<sup>d</sup>. July 31. 1734.

Sarah the Daughter of Benja: Godfrey als garnier & Mar-  
tha his wife Bap<sup>d</sup>. August 20: 1734.

Mary Daught<sup>r</sup>. of John Champneys & Mary, his wife  
Augu<sup>st</sup>. 26. 1734.

Constant Daughter of Joseph Fitch & Constant his Wife  
Bp<sup>d</sup>. Sep<sup>tr</sup>. 9. 1734.

Joseph Son of Joseph Fitch & Constant his wife Bap<sup>d</sup>.  
Sept<sup>r</sup>. 9. 1734.

- William Son of Edmund Bellinger & Eliz<sup>beth</sup>. his wife Bap<sup>d</sup>.  
Sept<sup>br</sup>. 11. 1734.
- Martha Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Sylas Wells and Mary his Wife Bp<sup>d</sup>.  
pr<sup>vt</sup>. bap<sup>tm</sup>. Sep<sup>t</sup>. 21. 1734
- Benjamin Son of Cap<sup>t</sup>. William Fuller & Martha his wife  
Bap<sup>d</sup>. [September?] 22. 1734.
- Margaret Daughter of Samuel Shock Sen<sup>r</sup>. & Eliz: his  
wife Bap<sup>d</sup>. p<sup>r</sup>. W<sup>m</sup> Guy Oc<sup>tr</sup>. — 1734
- Benjamin Son of Tho<sup>s</sup>. Mell & Mary his Wife Bap<sup>d</sup>. Nov<sup>br</sup>.  
21, 1734.
- Henry Son of Henry Wood Jun<sup>r</sup>. & Anne his wife Bap<sup>d</sup>.  
Nov<sup>r</sup>: 21, 1734.
- William Ellis an adult Bap<sup>d</sup>. Dec<sup>r</sup>: 15: 1734
- Mary Daugh<sup>tr</sup>. of Thomas Drayton & Eliz: his wife. Bap<sup>d</sup>.  
Feb<sup>y</sup>. 4<sup>th</sup>. 1734/5
- Mary Daugh<sup>tr</sup>. of ffrances Ladson & Sarah his Wife Bap<sup>d</sup>.  
March 12: 1734/5.
- Anne Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Charles Jones & Rachel his wife Bap<sup>d</sup>.  
March 19<sup>th</sup> 1734/5
- Anne Daughter of Charles & Eliz:<sup>beth</sup> Crubin Bap<sup>d</sup>. March  
19. 1734/5.
- Will<sup>m</sup>: son of William Field & Margaret his Wife Bap<sup>d</sup>.  
March 19<sup>th</sup> 1734/5.
- Arthur Son of John Deloney & Mary his wife Bap<sup>d</sup>. March  
26. 1735
- William Stock Son of Will<sup>m</sup>: Stock & Rachel his Wife  
Bap<sup>d</sup>: May 11: 1735.
- Mary y<sup>e</sup> Daughter of Petter Perry & Eliz: his wife May  
y<sup>e</sup>: 25<sup>th</sup>: 1735.
- Mary Daught<sup>r</sup> of W<sup>m</sup>. Cattell Jun<sup>r</sup>. & Anne his Wife Bap<sup>d</sup>.  
July 19<sup>th</sup>. 1735.
- Martha Daugh<sup>r</sup>. of Isaac Battoon & Sarah his Wife Bap<sup>td</sup>.  
prvt. July 19<sup>th</sup>. 1735
- \*Thomas the Son of Joseph Heap & Eliz: his Wife Bap<sup>d</sup>.  
May y<sup>e</sup> 13<sup>th</sup> 1735.
- \*Mary Daught<sup>r</sup> of Margrey Ervin June y<sup>e</sup> 18<sup>th</sup> 1735.
- \*Margaret Daught<sup>r</sup> of Burnaby Bull & Lucy his Wife Bap<sup>d</sup>.  
July y<sup>e</sup> 31 1735

---

\*Inserted on opposite blank page of the record.

Eliz:<sup>bth</sup> Daughter of Will<sup>m</sup>. Chapman & Mary his wife Bp<sup>d</sup>.  
Aug. 24<sup>th</sup>. 1735.

Eliz:<sup>bth</sup> Daughter of Jacob Ladson & Eliz: his Wife: Bap<sup>d</sup>.  
Sep<sup>r</sup>. — 1735

Sabina & Mary Daughters of Samuel Stock & Eliz:<sup>bth</sup> his  
Wife Bap<sup>d</sup>. p<sup>r</sup>. Octo:<sup>r</sup> 14<sup>th</sup> 1735.

Sophia-Sarah Daught<sup>r</sup>: of William Guy & Rebeca his wife  
Bap<sup>d</sup>: Octb<sup>or</sup>: 28<sup>th</sup>: 1735

Cathrine Daught<sup>r</sup> of John Man & Anne his Wife Bap<sup>d</sup>.  
Nov<sup>r</sup>: 4<sup>th</sup>: 1735.

Mary-Anne

Joseph	}	Children of Joseph Elliott and Edeth his wife Bap <sup>d</sup> . Octo <sup>br</sup> the 24 <sup>th</sup> : 1735 p <sup>r</sup> y <sup>e</sup> . Rev <sup>d</sup> . W <sup>m</sup> . Guy.
Sarah		
Eliz: <sup>beth</sup>		
Thos		

Samuel Ladson an Adult Bap<sup>d</sup>. Dec<sup>br</sup>. 31 1735.

Will<sup>m</sup>: Son of Pett. Hoskins & Rebeckah his wife Bap<sup>d</sup>.  
Feb<sup>ry</sup> 31. [sic] 1735/6

Mary Daughter of John Boswood & Nancy his wife Bap<sup>d</sup>.  
Feb<sup>ry</sup> 3<sup>d</sup>. 1735/6.

Thomas Son James Kerr & Hester his wife Bp<sup>d</sup>. March  
14<sup>th</sup>. 1735/6.

Thomas the Son of Tho<sup>s</sup>. Barlow & Susannah his wife Bp<sup>d</sup>.  
April 9<sup>th</sup>: 1736

Joseph the Son of W<sup>m</sup>. Miles & Mary his Wife Bp<sup>d</sup>. May  
2<sup>d</sup>. 1736.

Anne the Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Jonathan Fitch & Francis his wife  
Bap<sup>d</sup>. May 14. 1736.

#### FUNERALS

Christian the wife of Samuel Rome Bur<sup>d</sup>. pr W<sup>m</sup>. Guy May  
y<sup>e</sup>: 16: 1735.

Ann Crubin Daught<sup>r</sup> of Charles Crubin Bur<sup>d</sup>: p<sup>r</sup> W<sup>m</sup>. Guy  
June 12<sup>th</sup> 1735

Joseph Fitch Bur<sup>d</sup>. July y<sup>e</sup> 26. 1735.

W<sup>m</sup>. Son of Mary Middleton Bur<sup>d</sup>. Sep<sup>r</sup>: y<sup>e</sup>: 4<sup>th</sup>: 1735.

Alice the Wife of Tho<sup>s</sup>: Hudson Bur<sup>d</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 18<sup>th</sup>: 1735.

Eliz<sup>bth</sup>: Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Jacob Ladson & Eliz:<sup>bth</sup> his wife Bur<sup>d</sup>.  
Oct<sup>r</sup>: ye 15<sup>th</sup> 1735.

Rebecca Capers Daughter of Richard Capers of S<sup>t</sup>. Pauls  
parish Bur<sup>d</sup>: p<sup>r</sup>. W<sup>m</sup>. Guy Octob<sup>r</sup>: 25 1735

Benjamin, Son of Tho<sup>s</sup>. Mell & Mary his wife Bur<sup>d</sup>. Nov<sup>r</sup>.  
y<sup>e</sup>. 2<sup>d</sup>: 1735.

John Kitchen Bur<sup>d</sup>. Overser to M<sup>rs</sup>. Monger Nov<sup>br</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 29:  
1735.

Zacheus ffuller Bur<sup>d</sup>. De<sup>br</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 5<sup>th</sup> 1735

Eliz:<sup>b<sup>th</sup></sup> daughter of Joseph Elliott & Ede his wife Bur<sup>d</sup>.  
Octb<sup>r</sup>. 25: 1735.

Joseph Son of Joseph & Constant Fitch Bur<sup>d</sup>. Jan<sup>ry</sup>: 16<sup>th</sup>  
1735/6

William Miller buried Lived with M<sup>r</sup> James Manning Feb<sup>ry</sup>  
25. 1735/6

Philis Barnet Sp<sup>r</sup> Burd Feb: 27<sup>th</sup>: 1735/6

Eliz:<sup>b<sup>th</sup></sup> Butler wife of Thomas Butler (son of Rich<sup>d</sup>:) Bur<sup>d</sup>.  
Daught<sup>r</sup>: of W<sup>m</sup>. Gibbs Feb<sup>r</sup>: 29<sup>th</sup>: 1735/6.

Edw<sup>d</sup>: Hill Burd. March 19<sup>th</sup>: 1735/6.

Mary Johnson Burd March 20. 1736

Joseph the Son of Jacob Ladson Burd June 5. 1736

Isabella Jones Burd June 30<sup>th</sup>. 1736

John Wood apprentice of John Haydon Buried July 13<sup>th</sup>.  
1736

William Street Buried Aug<sup>t</sup>. 2<sup>nd</sup>. 1736

Anne y<sup>e</sup> Daughter of W<sup>m</sup>. Brandford & Anne his Wife  
Buried Aug<sup>t</sup>. 12<sup>th</sup>. 1736—

Isaac Battoon Buried Aug<sup>t</sup>. 17<sup>th</sup>. 1736.

Priscilla Hodgson Buried Aug<sup>t</sup>. 19<sup>th</sup>. 1736.

Eliz<sup>a</sup>. Samways Buried Aug<sup>t</sup>. 27<sup>th</sup>. 1736.

Rev<sup>d</sup>. Francis Varnod Buried 25<sup>th</sup>. Sept<sup>r</sup>. 1736.

Thomas Mann Sen<sup>r</sup>. Buried 29<sup>th</sup>. Sept<sup>r</sup>. 1736

Eliza. Canty [Sindinia erased and Eliza: written over]  
buried 2<sup>nd</sup>. Octob<sup>r</sup>. 1736

Constant Fitch Jun<sup>r</sup>. buried 3<sup>d</sup> Nov<sup>r</sup>. 1736.

Thomas Marquess buried 17<sup>th</sup>. Nov<sup>r</sup>. 1736.

Samuel Young Buried 17<sup>th</sup>. Nov<sup>r</sup>. 1736.

## CHRISTININGS

Benjamin the Son of James Boswood & Martha his wife  
Bap<sup>d</sup>. p<sup>r</sup>. the Rev<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. W<sup>m</sup>. Guy May y<sup>e</sup>: 16<sup>th</sup>: 1736.

Elizabeth the Daugh<sup>r</sup>. of Robt<sup>t</sup>. Ladson & Sabina his wife  
Bp<sup>d</sup>. May 16. 1736.

John the Son of William Ladson & Mary his wife bap<sup>d</sup>.  
May 16 1736.

Anne, the Daughter of W<sup>m</sup>. Branford & Anne his wife  
Babp<sup>t</sup>. June 2<sup>d</sup>. 1736.

Elizabeth the Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Tho<sup>s</sup>. Stocks & Rachel his wife  
bap<sup>d</sup>. June 4 1736

Mary-Anne	}	Children of Sam <sup>l</sup> . Ladson & Eliz: his wife bap <sup>d</sup> . June 10, 1736
Samuel		
Benj <sup>n</sup>		
Susannah		
Henry		
Sarah		
Elizabeth		

Eliz: the wife of Samuel Ladson bap<sup>d</sup>. (p<sup>r</sup>. Dipping) June  
22<sup>d</sup>. 1736

Elizabeth the Daught<sup>r</sup> of Samuel Boswood & Martha his  
wife bap<sup>d</sup>. July 11<sup>th</sup>. 1736.

William Son of W<sup>m</sup>. Cattell Jun<sup>r</sup>. & Anne his wife bap<sup>d</sup>.  
July 19<sup>th</sup>. 1736.

Peter son of George Simmons & Martha his Wife Baptized  
25<sup>th</sup>. July 1736.

James Son of Thom<sup>s</sup> Mell & Mary his Wife Baptized Aug<sup>t</sup>.  
27<sup>th</sup>. 1736

Esther Daughter of James Taylor & Esther his Wife Bap-  
tized Aug<sup>t</sup>. 29<sup>th</sup>. 1736.

Thomas son of Tho<sup>s</sup>. Sisson & Mary his wife Baptized  
Aug<sup>t</sup>. 29<sup>th</sup>. 1736

Richard Son of Sam<sup>l</sup>. Jones & Mary his wife Baptized  
Septem<sup>r</sup>. 1<sup>st</sup>. 1736.

George the Son of Josiah Canty & Eliz<sup>a</sup>. his Wife Baptized  
2<sup>nd</sup>. October 1736.

William the Son of John Champneys & Mary his wife  
Baptized 20<sup>th</sup>. Oct<sup>r</sup>. 1736.



Rich<sup>d</sup>. & Susannah Son & Daughter of M<sup>rs</sup>. Seabrook Baptized 23<sup>d</sup>. Oct<sup>r</sup>. 1736.

Susannah the Daughter of John Gibbs & Mary his wife Baptized 24<sup>th</sup>. Oct<sup>r</sup>. 1736.

Sarah y<sup>e</sup> Daughter of Isaac Chardon & Mary his Wife Baptized 24<sup>th</sup>. Oct<sup>r</sup>. 1736.

Stephen y<sup>e</sup>. Son of Thomas Drayton & Eliz<sup>a</sup>. his Wife Baptized Nov<sup>r</sup>. 6<sup>th</sup>. 1736.

Sarah y<sup>e</sup> Daughter of John Cattall & Sarah his Wife Baptized 25<sup>th</sup>. Jan<sup>y</sup>. 1736 [1737].

## MARRIAGES

John Billiald & Mary Robinson Spinster Married 25<sup>th</sup>. Novem<sup>r</sup>. 1736.

John Watson & Abigail Butler Spinster Married 30<sup>th</sup>. November 1736.

John Barksdale & Anne Hepworth Spinster married 12<sup>th</sup>. December 1736.

Sam<sup>l</sup>. Sandiford & Mary Jones Sp<sup>r</sup>. Married 20<sup>th</sup>. Decem<sup>r</sup>. 1736.

Sam<sup>l</sup>. Morray & Anne Fitzgerald Sp<sup>r</sup>. married 2<sup>nd</sup>. Jan<sup>y</sup>. 1736.\*

Zaccheus Ladson & Sarah Battoon Spinster married 12<sup>th</sup>. Jan<sup>y</sup>. 1736\*

John Drayton & Sarah Cattell Spinster Married 17<sup>th</sup>. Feb<sup>ry</sup>. 1736.\*

John Shepherd & Eliz<sup>a</sup>. Wickham Spinster Married 13<sup>th</sup>. March 1736.\*

Benj<sup>a</sup>. Seabrook† & Mary Bonneau Sp<sup>r</sup>. married 7<sup>th</sup>. Aprill 1737

Thomas Lamboll & Margaret Edgar Sp<sup>r</sup>. Married 14<sup>th</sup>. Aprill. 1737

John Brown Jun<sup>r</sup>. & Judith Hull Sp<sup>r</sup>. married 5<sup>th</sup> May 1737

John Unckles & Anne Drayton Sp<sup>r</sup>. Married 2<sup>nd</sup>. June 1737

James Ogelbee & Mary-Anne Beaver Married 11<sup>th</sup> July 1737.

---

\*Old style, 1737 new style.

†Thomas erased.

Joseph Edw<sup>d</sup>. Flower & Elizabeth Woodward Spins<sup>r</sup>.  
Married 22<sup>nd</sup>. Dec<sup>r</sup>. 1737.

John Cattell Jun<sup>r</sup>. & Margaret Livingston Sp<sup>r</sup>. married 3<sup>d</sup>.  
Jan<sup>y</sup>. 1737\*

James Smith & Rachel Hardihorn widow Married 25<sup>th</sup>  
Feb<sup>ry</sup>. 1737\*

Nathan<sup>e1</sup>. Sterling & Margaret Gibbons widow Married 5<sup>th</sup>.  
March 1737.

## FUNERALS

John Mell buried 4<sup>th</sup>. Decem<sup>r</sup>. 1736.

Anne Mann buried 28<sup>th</sup>. Decem<sup>r</sup>. 1736

Isaac Chardon buried 14<sup>th</sup> Jan<sup>y</sup>. 1736

Richard son of Edmund & Elizabeth Bellinger Buried 20<sup>th</sup>.  
Jan<sup>y</sup>. 1736\*

Thomas Heyward Buried 11<sup>th</sup>. March 1736\*

Sarah y<sup>e</sup> Daughter of Benj<sup>a</sup>. Godfrey & Martha his Wife  
Buried 23<sup>d</sup>. Aprill 1737

Mary y<sup>e</sup> Daughter of John Rivers and Martha his wife  
Buried 24<sup>th</sup> Aprill 1737.

Hannah the Wife of John Skene Esq<sup>r</sup>. Buried 10<sup>th</sup>. May  
1737.

Anne y<sup>e</sup> daughter of George Young & Anne [Elizabeth  
erased] his wife Buried the ninth day of June 1737.

Charles y<sup>e</sup> Son of Maurice Lewis & Jane his wife buried  
10<sup>th</sup>. June 1737.

Richard Son of Benj<sup>a</sup>. Godfrey & Martha his Wife Buried  
20<sup>th</sup>. June 1737.

——— Wife of an Overseer at M<sup>r</sup>. Cattell's buried 1<sup>st</sup>.  
July 1737.

Richard son of Edmund Bellinger and Elizabeth his wife  
buried 3<sup>d</sup>. July 1737.

William Son of William Cattell Jun<sup>r</sup>. and Anne his Wife  
buried 15<sup>th</sup>. July 1737.

Jacob Moll Overseer to M<sup>rs</sup>. Eliz<sup>a</sup>. Hill buried 27<sup>th</sup>. July  
1737.

Phebe Peters buried 11<sup>th</sup>. August 1737.

Anne y<sup>e</sup> daughter of Charles Jones & Rachel his wife  
buried 5<sup>th</sup>. Sep<sup>r</sup>. 1737

---

\*Old style.

Mary y°. Daughter of John Champneys & Mary his wife  
buried 25<sup>th</sup>. Sept<sup>r</sup>. 1737.

Mary y° Daughter of Francis Ladson and Sarah his Wife  
buried 18<sup>th</sup>. October 1737.

William Son of Jn°. Rivers & Martha his wife Buried 2<sup>nd</sup>.  
Novem<sup>r</sup>. 1737.

*(To be continued.)*

## ALL-SAINTS WACCAMAW.

Mural Tablets and Tombstone Inscriptions.

Copied and Contributed by the Rector,  
Rev. J. E. H. Galbraith.

This Parish was taken off from Prince George's Win-yaw, by Act of Assembly passed May 23, 1767. It was to consist of "all the lands which lie between the Sea and Waccamaw River, as far as the boundary line of North Carolina." William Allston, Joseph Allston, Charles Lewis, William Pawley, Josiah Allston, William Allston, Jun., and John Clarke, were appointed Commissioners for building a Church, Chapel of Ease, and Parsonage-House, at such places as they should approve, within the Parish.<sup>1</sup>

The existing registers begin in 1819, during the rectorship of Rev. Henry Gibbes, who was rector 1819-29. Dalcho states that neither Journals nor Register were extant when he wrote, which was about 1820; but some of the earlier records existed then, for they were lost when the house of Dr. Flagg, a warden, was swept away by the storm of 1893; a badly defaced copy of the minutes of the vestry was rescued from the sea.

The corner stone of the present church has been mutilated in the past by some one in search of treasure.

There is very little information to be obtained in regard to this Parish before 1800.—*Editor.*

[Inscription on Corner Stone of All Saints.]

The first edifice built of wood before the | Revolution was taken down about 179—| The second also of wood was built aboy A. D. 1——| By Capt: John Allston; was repaired in 1813 | and was taken down in 1843 | This third edifice will be erected chiefly | with the funds bequeathed to this Church by | Mrs. Mary Huger daughter of the above | Capt: John Allston. | Building Committee: Edmund T. Heriot | Francis M. Weston Joshua J. Ward T. Pinckney A. E. S<sup>t</sup>.———| Architect and Builder Lewis Rebb |

---

<sup>1</sup>Dalcho, p. 321.

Stone of the third Edifice erected on this site under the  
appellation of | Parish Church of All Saints | The Rev<sup>d</sup>.  
Alex<sup>r</sup>. Glennie A. M. | Rector of this Parish Dec. 27, 1849 |  
Glory be to God | Father, Son—

Mural Tablet.

In Memory | of Mildred | Born 4<sup>th</sup>. July 1777—died 1st  
Aug: 1822 | and of | Mary | Born 13<sup>th</sup> Nov: 1779 died  
19<sup>th</sup> Ap. 1856 Daughters of Charles Weston | of Kursley  
[?] Warwickshire England | and wives of Francis M.  
Weston Esq<sup>r</sup>. | of Laurel Hill in this Parish | Farewell!  
farewell! born from the womb of one | By th' other nurtured  
in the fear of God | I here again unite your sister  
dust | and lay ye both beneath the quiet sod; | Myself to  
rest beside you, ere't be long | Repose awhile, till renovat-  
ing life | a heavenly spring shall summon ye from hence, |  
Warim the chilled vigor of the buried sense | and join  
again son, sister, husband, wife | A loving household mid  
the gathering throng.

Mural Tablet.

In Memory | of | Francis Marion Weston | of Laurel  
Hill in this Parish | Born June 1783; Deceased Nov: 21,  
1854 | [Eulogy omitted.] Erected by his widow & son.

Mural Tablet.

This humble Memorial is the public Tribute of | a  
widow'd Mother's affection to an exemplary & only child |  
William Haddrell Hart | son of | Robert Smith & Sarah  
Mary Hart | who died at Waccamaw on the evening of  
the 6<sup>th</sup> August 1817 | aged 8 years and 14 days. [Eulogy  
omitted.]

Mural Tablet.

Sacred to the Memory of Benjamin Huger Esq<sup>r</sup>. | Eldest  
son of Benjamin Huger deceased | Sometime | Major of  
the 5th. S. C. Regt. | on the Continental Establishment |  
He died on the 7<sup>th</sup>. day of July in the year | of our Lord



1823 | and of his age the 55<sup>th</sup> | To the well understood piety  
 of a Christian and to a spirit of | Patriotism & a zeal for  
 the public good | worthy of one whose much respected  
 father had laid down his life in the service of his | country,  
 to the experience of a Statesman & to the acquirements of  
 a scholar, were found in this greatly beloved & lamented |  
 individual the most courteous manners, the most extensive  
 Charity | and benevolence, a hospitality which knew no  
 distinction of ranks | a deep sense of the sacredness of  
 friendship | and the spotless integrity of an honest man |  
 His friends & neighbors holding his memory dear to | Their  
 hearts and cherishing a grateful sense of his services as  
 their | representative in Congress and in the Legislature of  
 the State | hoping too that a tribute however humble in  
 testimony of their love | and respect for so much merit  
 graced with so many amiable qualities might tend in some  
 degree to alleviate the sorrow of | his afflicted widow for  
 the loss of one so deservedly dear to her | might have a  
 salutary effect on the feelings of the rising | generation  
 hence erected this.

MDCCCXXIV.

Mural Tablet.

In Memory | of | Major Charles | Brown | who died in  
 April 1819 | a pious and zealous Christian | who contrib-  
 uted much | To the advancement of | Religion | In this  
 parish | and | To the Establishment | of this Church.

Mural Tablet.

Sacred | to the Memory of The | Rev: Hugh Fraser |  
 native of Scotland, | Formerly Rector of this Parish | un-  
 der whose pastoral charge | this Church was re-established.  
 | He died in November 1838 | aged 75 years.

This tablet has been erected | By the vestry in gratitude |  
 for his past services.

## Mural Tablet.

Sacred | To the Memory of | General Joseph Waties  
Allston | who departed this life | August 13<sup>th</sup>. 1834 | at the  
Red Sulphur Springs | Virginia | in the 37<sup>th</sup> year of his  
age | In endearing qualities | few equaled none excelled this  
eminently useful | and sincerely pious Christian. | This trib-  
ute of affection is | erected by his afflicted | widow.

## Mural Tablet.

Sacred | To the Memory of | Mary | widow of the Hon.  
Benjamin Huger, | and daughter of Capt: John Allston |  
She died in Charleston | 30th June 1836 | aged 76. | This  
tablet has been erected | By the vestry of All Saints | In  
gratitude to her | for her munificence to this Church.

## Mural Tablet.

Sacred to the memory of | Robert Withers | a native of  
this Parish who died at the | Bowling Green, Kentucky 22<sup>d</sup>:  
September 1825 | aged 43 years 10 months and 21 days. |  
This tablet is erected by one who had the | privilege of his  
friendship for upwards of | twenty years and who saw in  
him the | virtues | of the Christian Character exemplified.  
He was honest in all his actions, | He was never known to  
deviate from the truth | He was a kind and affectionate  
husband | and father, and a ready friend to the poor and |  
the stranger, and to his servants a kind | and indulgent mas-  
ter | "Behold an Israelite indeed in whom is no guile."

## Sarcophagus.

To the Memory | of | Susan Elizabeth Smith | daughter  
of | William and Jane Ladson | and widow of | John Rut-  
ledge Smith | who departed this life | on the 1st of March  
1857 | In the eightieth year of her age. | Born to affluence  
and enjoying in early life | much temporal good it pleased  
God | in training her for the heavenly inheritance | to bring  
her through many tribulations | and with her as with  
many | tribulation worked patience | and patience experi-

ence and experience hope, | even that hope which maketh  
not ashamed | Because the love of God was shed abroad |  
in her heart by the Holy Ghost, | which was given her. |

“Pure are they which come out | of great tribulation and  
have washed | their robes and made them white | in the  
blood of the Lamb.” | “Therefore are they before the  
throne of God.” Rev. VII, 14, 15.

[Below on side] Here also rest the remains of Charles  
Freer Smith | Son of | Mrs Susan E. Smith | who died  
September 1839 | In the 32<sup>nd</sup> year of his age.

[On the other side.]

Within this enclosure also are interred | the following  
children of D<sup>r</sup> Benj. Huger Smith | Catherine Farr Smith |  
who died July 12<sup>th</sup> 1839 aged 2 years | John Rutledge  
Smith | who died Dec<sup>r</sup> 14<sup>th</sup> 1843, aged 2 months | John  
Rutledge Smith | who died April 21<sup>st</sup> 1845, aged 3 days.

[Obelisk.]

To the revered memory | of | John Ashe Alston | whose  
remains lie in the same grave here | with the remains of  
his beloved wife | Sarah M<sup>o</sup>Pherson | under this monu-  
ment erected by his grandson | Joseph Alston.

Thomas Alston | Son of John Ashe Alston | died July  
16 1835 | at the Red Sulphur Springs Va. | in his 29<sup>th</sup> year |  
and his body was removed to the cemetery here of his  
father. |

Josephine | the wife of Thomas Alston | and daughter  
of Wm Algernon Alston | died June 17<sup>th</sup> 1831 at Green-  
ville | in her 21<sup>st</sup> year | and her ashes now lie under | this  
marble.

[Obelisk.]

Sarah H. Tucker | born Allan | on the 25 of April 1833 |  
Departed on the 16 of September 1857.

Sacred | to the memory of | Mrs Mary K. Allston widow  
of the late | Gen'. Joseph W. Alston | who departed this  
life | Oct 7<sup>th</sup> 1841 | [Eulogy omitted.]

[An unmarked grave in same lot.]

Charles Albert Stuart Post | Son of | William and Mary  
Stuart | Post | aged 15 months and 15 days | "of such is  
the kingdom of heaven."

Arthur Lee Stuart | Son of | William and Mary Stuart |  
Post | aged 13 months and 10 days | "And he took them up  
in his arms and blessed them."

[Slab.]

In Memory | of | Robert Nesbit | Planter | Born in Scot-  
land (Berwick upon Tweed) the 17<sup>th</sup> Nov<sup>r</sup>. 1799 | He re-  
sided in this parish since 1808 | and died 17<sup>th</sup>. Oct<sup>r</sup>. 1848 |  
Justly beloved by his family | for his domestic virtues |  
He was respected and valued | by the Community | for his  
unpretending sincere | and useful qualities. | Never in vain  
was he calledd upon | by his friend or his country. | In the  
performance of public duty | he was habitually industrious  
| energetic and patient | honest true Independent.

[6 other graves in the same iron fenced enclosure.]

Sacred | to the | memory of | Joseph Taylor | who de-  
parted this life | 13<sup>th</sup> Oct<sup>r</sup>. 1833 | aged 15 years & 6 Months  
| 3 days | "not lost but gone before" |

[A large gum tree has grown up through this grave.]

Charles Delamer | Infant son of | D. D. and H. P. Rosa |  
Died May 27<sup>th</sup> 1858 | .

This inadequate memorial | of a sister's love | marks the  
spot where is buried | Mary Rutledge Smith | daughter of  
John Rutledge Smith | and his wife Susan Elizabeth | she  
died on the 17<sup>th</sup> of June 1846 | in the 43<sup>d</sup>. year of her age. |  
One so long and so much separated | from the world, and  
who had for some years | more experience of the trials

and sorrows | of life than of its fruition requires no | memorial beyond the recollection of the | worth and virtues which endeared her | to the few who knew and loved her | Nor need there be other record than this that | confessing her weakness and meekly | submitting her sins to her Savior | relying on his merit alone she lived | in humble imitation of his example | and died we trust in the hope of a "joyful resurrection" | "through faith in" "His name."

In memory | of | Fannie | daughter of | J. P. & A. H. Tooker | Died May 9<sup>th</sup> 1878. | .

David D. Rosa | Born Oct 14<sup>th</sup> 1814 | died Feb 17<sup>th</sup> 1885 | . . .

Weston | Beloved son of C. W. & L. S. | Rosa | April 22 1895 | Oct 27, 1901

Annie | daughter of | D. D. & H. T. Rosa | Born Jany 9, 1864 | died June 21, 1890 | . . .

To the memory | Laura Spring | daughter of | Charles & Eliza Crouch | who departed this life | on the 6<sup>th</sup> Aug<sup>t</sup>. 1848 | aged 5 years, 11 months, and 3 days.

[Slab.]

Charles Alston Jr | born | April 18<sup>th</sup> 1826 | died | October 2<sup>nd</sup> 1869 |

Sacred to the Memory | of | John Richardson, | died | Sept 11<sup>th</sup> 1873, | aged 57 years.

#### In Memoriam

Philip R. Lachicotte  
June 2 1824, |  
May 15 1896 | . . .

Mary J. Lachicotte  
Feb 18, 1830, |  
April 26, 1895. | . . .

Sacred to the Memory | of | Louisa C. Morel | consort of | D<sup>r</sup>. James S. Morel | of Savannah, Ga. | who departed this life | at Magnolia Beach | Aug 25<sup>th</sup> 1859 | aged 39 years | . . .



Mary H. Lachicotte | wife of | W. W. Muckenfuss | Oct  
27. 1865 | Sept 16, 1888 . . .

William F. Lachicotte | May 27 1871 | Dec 19, 1891 | . .

Baby		Baby
1886		1898

Children of F. W. & L. S. Lachicotte.

Lillie | daughter of | L. C. & E. S. Lachicotte | Died Sept  
21st 1885 | aged 1 month and 18 days | . . .

In memory | of | James Lamble (Engineer) a native of |  
Odern Canton De. A. Arnarin | Department Du Heul— |  
Rhine France | He died in Charleston | the 23<sup>d</sup>. Nov<sup>r</sup>.  
1852 | aged 33 years 8 months 11 days | He was a man of  
unexceptionable character | and was beloved by all who |  
knew him. | In a strange land he made friends | and this  
Tablet is erected | by one who knew his worth | and valued  
him.

### I I I S.

Sacred | To the memory of | Francis Valentine | Infant  
son of | James and Cecilia Lamble | Born the 25<sup>th</sup>. of April  
| Died the 3<sup>rd</sup> of May 1849 |.

Georgie Alberta | Daughter of | J. J. & M. L. Ward |  
April 17. 1905 | Dec 16. 1905 | . . . .

Infant daughters | of | J. L. & E. R. LaBruce | Born Feb  
5. 1904

Robt. Bruce. | Son of | J. L. & C. A. LaBruce | Jan 3  
1900 | March 25 1900 |

Georgie Alberta | wife of | J. L. LaBruce | Feb 26  
1862 | Aug 24. 1901 | . . .

Joseph Llewellyn | Son of | W. S. & M. A. Oliver | Died  
March 7<sup>th</sup> 1888 | aged 18 years & 7 months | . . .

Charles Alexander | Son of | W. S. & M. A. Oliver |  
died May 29<sup>th</sup> 1885, | aged 18 years and 6 months | . . .

Janie | wife of | Alfred Gordon Lloyd | daughter of |  
St J. M. & Emma S. Lachicotte | Born April 18 1885 | died  
at Detroit Mich. Apr. 8 | 1907 and Alfred G. Jr. died at  
birth Apr. 1 1907.

Sacred | to | Memory | Mary M<sup>c</sup>Dowell | consort of Da-  
vison M<sup>c</sup>Dowell | who departed this transitory life | on the  
4<sup>th</sup> of Oct 1822 aged 30 years | 1 month & 3 days |  
[Eulogy omitted.]

Sacred | to the memory of D<sup>r</sup>. B. Clay Fishburne | Born  
Feb 16<sup>th</sup> 1835 | died November 8<sup>th</sup> 1870 Blessed are the  
pure in heart | for they shall see God |.

Sacred | to the Memory | of | Mrs Mary Allston Fraser |  
Relict of | Peter William Fraser | Born | September 15<sup>th</sup>  
1808 | Died Oct 1st 1849 | aged 41 years and 16 days |

Sacred | to the Memory | of | William Buford Fraser |  
Son of M<sup>r</sup>. William Fraser | and of Mary Allston his wife  
| Born 11<sup>th</sup> of January 1834 | Died 26<sup>th</sup> of May 1836, |  
aged 2 years and 15 days | .

Sacred | To the memory | of | Peter William Fraser |  
Born Feb 2<sup>nd</sup> 1806 | Died | May 1st 1819 | aged | 16 years  
12 months and | 29 days |

Sacred | to the Memory | of | Mrs Agnes | consort of  
Benjamin P. Fraser Esq | who died | Sept 29 1823 | age 26  
yrs. 9 mo. 18 | d. |

Also to her | Infant daughter, Elizabeth—

Sacred | to the Memory | of | Hugh Fraser | Son of Ben-  
jamin and Agnes Fraser | who died at Richmond Va. |  
Nov 21st 1852 | aged 32 years.

Sacred | to the Memory | of | Benjamin Porter Fraser |  
 Son of | The Revd Hugh Fraser | and of | Ellizabeth his  
 wife | who departed this life | on the 19<sup>th</sup> December 1832 |  
 aged thirty two years 3 months and 19 days.

Simply to Thy cross I cling | Paul W. Fraser

In | Memory of | Thomas M<sup>c</sup>Crea | Son of | Davison &  
 Catharine | M<sup>c</sup>Dowell | who departed this life | July 21<sup>st</sup>  
 1842 | aged 4 years and 10 months | It is well with the  
 child. | It is well.

In | Memory of | Davison Son of Davison and Catharine  
 D. | M<sup>c</sup>Dowell | who departed this life | Aug 19<sup>th</sup> 1843 |  
 aged 4 years and 6 months | . . .

In | Memory of | Davison M<sup>c</sup>Dowell | who departed this  
 life | Jan 29<sup>th</sup>. A. D. 1842 | aged 58 years and 10 months |  
 He was born in Newry Ireland | where he resided until  
 nearly grown | Then removed to this country | and settled  
 in Georgetown district S. C. | where he spent the remainder  
 of his life |. He was an affectionate husband | a loving  
 father, a faithful friend | a kind master and a true Chris-  
 tian | In him the church and community | lost a valuable  
 member |

A husband weeping | hath placed this marble in sacred |  
 remembrance of his beloved - wife | Mrs Francis  
 Jane Fraser | who died in Charleston | on the 12<sup>th</sup> of March  
 1836 | aged 56 years | [Eulogy omitted.]

In | Memory of | Hester M<sup>c</sup>Crea | and Benjamin Alls-  
 ton | Infant children of | Davidson and Catharine | D. M<sup>c</sup>  
 Dowell | . . .

In Memory | of | Joshua John Ward | Eldest son | of |  
 Joshua and Elizabeth Ward | who was born at Brook  
 Green | The 24<sup>th</sup> Nov<sup>r</sup>. 1800 | and who died there | The  
 27<sup>th</sup>. Feb<sup>r</sup>. 1853.

[Long eulogy omitted] This Monument is erected | by his afflicted widow and sons.

Joanna Douglass | daughter of | G. P. Bond Hasell | wife of | Col. J. J. Ward | Born in Edinburgh | June 4, 1805 | Died Dec 14, 1878.

Beneath | is the Remains | of | Major Joshua Ward | Long a respectable inhabitant of this parish |.

Anne Allston | June 20, 1877 | Dec 9, 1878 | Jane M<sup>c</sup>-Crady | June 20 1877, Dec 2 1878 | Children of | B. H. & J. M<sup>c</sup>C. Ward.

J. J. Ward | Son of S. M. & K. L. Ward | died July 10, 1886 | aged 6 mos. | Safe in the arms of Jesus |. Salina Mortimer | who died June 20<sup>th</sup> 1895 | aged 6 days.

"I go to my Father." |

Joshua John | eldest son of | J. & E. Ward | died Aug 11<sup>th</sup> 1857 | aged 3 years | and 7 months |—

God is love |. Elizabeth Ryan | Eldest daughter of J. & E. Ward | died Aug 11<sup>th</sup> 1856 | aged 1 year | and 8 months—

Sacred to the memory | of | Joshua Ward | eldest son of | J. J. and J. D. Ward | Born at Brook Green Waccamaw | Dec 11<sup>th</sup> 1827 | Departed this life Dec 7<sup>th</sup> 1867

In memory of departed worth | The remains of Mayham Cook Ward | rest beneath this stone | He died on the 9<sup>th</sup> of June | 1838 | in the 22<sup>nd</sup> year of his age | at his residence Magnolia; | of bilious inflammatory fever |

Fanny | daughter of F. W. & L. S. Lachicotte | Dec 13, 1878 | aged 34 days. | Gone before.

Philip | Son of F. W. & L. S. Lachicotte | July 21st 1881 | aged 5 days | Safe in the fold |.

Arthur | Infant son of L. C. & E. S. Lachicotte | Died  
Dec 10<sup>th</sup> 1886 | aged one month | and four days | . . .

"The Lord is mindful of his own." | Fanny Buford |  
daughter of the late | Rev. Hugh Fraser | of Scotland | and  
widow of | John Ashe Alston | of Waccamaw, Georgetown  
Co. S. C. | Feb 17, 1820—Feb 20 1897—[Eulogy omitted.]

[This monument has coat of arms, a shield with triangle  
of ten stars and the mottoe Immutus.]

Theodosius Alston M. D. | Born June 13, 1841 | Died  
Oct 25 1879.

[A small flat tombstone].

Algernon | Infant son | of | John Ashe and Fanny Alston  
| Born 23rd March 1825 | Died 15 June 1848 | —  
[Scripture verse indecipherable.]

[A tombstone with coat of arms.]

John Ashe Alston | son of | William Algernon Alston |  
Died October 8 1858 | In the 42<sup>nd</sup>. year of his age:

John Ashe Alston | M. D. | Born August 21, 1842, | died  
May 2, 1882.

Helen | daughter of | D<sup>r</sup>. John Ashe & Emma R. | Als-  
ton | aged 11 months.

[Monument with Sun dial Face.]

In memory | of | Plowden C. J. Weston | Fell asleep Jan-  
uary 25<sup>th</sup> 1864 | aged 44 years |

"The Lord gave and the Lord | hath taken away; blessed  
be | the name of the Lord."

[Right side.]

Mary Weston | April 19<sup>th</sup> 1856 | aged 76 years |  
My flesh shall rest | in hope.

[Reverse.]

Mildred Weston | August 1st 1822 | aged 43 years |  
"Our days upon earth | are a shadow."



[Monument.]

George B. Weston M. D. | March 19, 1840 Oct 24 1881  
A graduate with honors of the | University of Edinburg.

[Reverse.]

Bentley Weston | April 19, 1842 | Feb 4, 1883—  
“Until the day break.”

Beneath | lie the remains of Elizabeth C. Rutledge | daughter of | Benjamin H. and Alice A. Rutledge. | From her birth this infant | was distinguished by a robust | constitution and exuberant | animal spirits | amid all these flattering indications of a long life | she died suddenly of a violent | inflammatory sore throat and | fever on the 12<sup>th</sup> December 1827 | AET, 12 months and 18 days. | Memento mori

Benjamin Huger.

Thomas | Pinckney Huger | Third son | of | Francis K. Huger.

[The Pawley Monument is enclosed by an iron railing and has the name Pawley on the front & back of the base, Carr & Graham on the sides: inscription in front.]

Thomas George Pawley | son of Percival Pawley & Anne Shory | born Dec: 16, 1669. | Married Mary Allston Dec 31 1719 | who died Sept: 24, 1742 | Leaving 5 sons and 3 daughters. | Elizabeth the youngest married | David Graham | .

This land was given by Thos: Geo: Pawley | for a church and cemetery with the | privilege of retaining this burial place for his descendants.

[Left side.]

Elizabeth Pawley | youngest daughter of | Thos: Geo: Pawley & Mary Allston, | born June 26, 1741, and died 1815 | married David Graham who died in 1807 | and is interred here alongside | of his wife leaving one child | Mary Allston Graham.

“Blessed are the dead who die | in the Lord.”

[Right side.]

Thos. Geo. Pawley & Mary Allston | had 5 sons and 3 daughters; | two daughters lie buried here; | also his second and third wives, | three of his sons and their | families also rest here |. He left a large estate to his | surviving children |. This monument is erected by his | last great grand daughter, | Sarah Esther Carr, who died Aug 6, 1892 | in the 77<sup>th</sup> year of her age | and is also interred here.

The | infant daughter of | Rev: Alexandre. and | Harriet B. Glennie | Dec 26 1837

Rev Alexander Glennie | Born | in Surrey England | July 8<sup>th</sup> 1804 | Died in Virginia | All Saints day 1880 | Rector | of All Saints' Parish | from 1832 to 1866.

In Memoriam | Harriet B. Glennie | wife of | Rev Alex<sup>r</sup>. Glennie | born August 29<sup>th</sup> 1801 | Died September 9<sup>th</sup> 1866 | "I know in whom I have believed | and am persuaded that He is able | to keep that which I have committed | unto Him against that day."

This monument | is erected to the memory of | the two infant children of | Ralph E. & Martha Ann Durr | who both died Sept 11 1840 |

Charlotte Ann Durr  
born Aug 16 | 1839

Madaline Glennie Durr  
Born Feb 1 | 1837

Sacred | to the Memory of | Edward Thomas Heriot | born June 27<sup>th</sup> | 1834 | died Sept. 1st 1840 | . . .

## HISTORICAL NOTES.

CALHOUN'S STUDENT FEES—The following item is taken from a cash book of the Law firm of DeSaussure and Ford:

1804. Dec<sup>r</sup>. 24<sup>th</sup>. Mr. John C. Calhoun Entered our office as a Student, fee 100 Guineas.

[No.] 26.

RECORDS OF GEORGETOWN COUNTY—The following notes taken from some blank books in the Clerk of Courts office, and in the Probate Court at Georgetown, S. C., explain why there are no records for Georgetown County before 1862.

“Ordinary’s Office.

July 1863

This Book appears to have been used in the subsequent pages by the late Henry Frederick Detyens, who departed this life on Sabbath morning 26 July, as a Book of Records of the office of Mesne Conveyance, and as a temporary place of the Books appertaining to that office. In April 1832 [sic: it is evidently 1862] all the public records in this town, by order of the Executive Council, were removed to the interior of the State.

I am persuaded in my own judgment, that the good sense of our Legislature will regard the entries herein made as valid, as though they had been made in the regular book of the office, which in the present perilous condition of the country have been removed, as it is hoped beyond the reach of the invading and beleaguering and merciless foe.

E. Waterman Ordinary

Aug. 25<sup>th</sup>. 1863.

Book of temporary records

A.

Henry Frederick Detyens, a native of the City of Amsterdam, Holland, was born in the year 1812, and died in Georgetown S. C. Sabbath morning July 24<sup>th</sup> 1863. At the

time of his death he was Clerk of the Court of Common Pleas & Gen'l Sessions, Register of Mesne Conveyance, Locator, and Clerk & Treasurer of the Town Council of Georgetown, and Clerk of the Board of Commissioners of the Roads.

He filled all these offices with credit to himself and with usefulness to the State and district.

Paul Tamplet was elected Clerk of the Court October 7<sup>th</sup>. 1863, and qualified by taking the office on the back of his Commission December 1, 1863

E Waterman, Ordinary  
Georgetown, December  
7<sup>th</sup>. 1863."

The first 32 pages of the blank book in which the above is written are taken up with the Constitution and Minutes of the Georgetown Lyceum, from March 16, 1859, to May 18, 1860.

The first record in the book is a power of Attorney, dated September 2, 1862, the last record in book B, the second of the two temporary blank books is a title to real estate, dated 28 April 1866, and recorded May 1st. 1866.

In the Probate Court, is a small book of records of the Court of Ordinary which was used for miscellaneous records, for the first pages are filled with lists of Alien Enemies of the Confederate States, with the defendants, kind of process, date and name of person lodging the accusation, when and to whom returned and how served; other pages are taken up with minutes of the Court of Ordinary.

On the back Cover is the following:

"(Copy)

Executive Council Chamber Columbia S. C. April 17<sup>th</sup>. 1862.

Resolved, That the Clerk of the Court of Common Pleas and General Sessions: Sheriff: Register of Mesne Conveyance and Commission of Equity for Georgetown be instructed by the Chief Justice and Police to move the books

and respective office and other valuable papers in their possession to the town of Cheraw, or such other safe place as may be approved by Messrs F. S. Parker, R. F. W. Allston and R. I. Middleton or a majority of them.

Official Copy

Signed B. F. Arthur

Secty Ex Council

State of South Carolina }  
Georgetown Dist }

I do hereby certify that the above is a true and correct copy of the original in possession and addressed to F. S. Parker Esq.

Henry F. Detyens

C. C. P. & G. S.

April 22<sup>d</sup>. 1862.

[In another hand.]

The above order is intended to include the books & records of the Ordinary's office.

Francis S. Parker.

22<sup>d</sup>. April 1862."

General Sherman's army occupied Cheraw in March, 1865, so it is not necessary to say why the records were never returned to Georgetown.

CORRECTIONS—The name of Maj. Barnard Beckman, so spelled on pages 42, 90, and elsewhere in the two previous issues of this volume, should be Barnard Beekman.

The date of the death of Mary Elliott (page 114) is 1760, not 1706.









# LIST OF PUBLICATIONS

OF THE

## SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

### COLLECTIONS.

Vol. I., 1857, \$3.00; Vol. II., 1858, \$3.00; Vol. III., 1859, out of print. Vol IV., 1887, unbound, \$3.00, bound, \$4.00; Vol. V., 1897, paper, \$3.00.

### PAMPHLETS.

Journal of a Voyage to Charlestown in So. Carolina by Pelatiah Webster in 1765. Edited by Prof. T. P. Harrison, 1898. 75c.

The History of the Santee Canal. By Prof. F. A. Porcher. With an Appendix by A. S. Salley, Jr., 1903. 75c.

### THE SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL MAGAZINE.

Volume I, 1900, Edited by A. S. Salley, Jr. Complete Volume. \$10.00

Single copies of Nos. 2-4, \$1.25 each.

Volume II to IX, 1901-1908, Edited by A. S. Salley, Jr. Unbound \$5.00 each.

Volume X to XII, 1909-1911, Edited by Mabel L. Webber. Unbound \$5.00 each.

Single copies of No. 4, Vol. XI, \$2.50 each. Members get a discount of 25 per cent. on the above prices.

Address: South Carolina Historical Society,

Charleston, S C.





THE  
SOUTH CAROLINA  
HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL  
MAGAZINE



PUBLISHED QUARTERLY BY THE  
SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY  
CHARLESTON, S. C.

---

VOLUME XLIII., NO. 4,      OCTOBER 1912.

---

Entered at the Post-office at Charleston, S. C., as  
Second-Class Matter.

---

PRINTED FOR THE SOCIETY BY  
WALKER, EVANS & COGSWELL CO  
CHARLESTON, S. C.

1912

## *PUBLICATION COMMITTEE.*

JOSEPH W. BARNWELL,  
A. S. SALLEY, JR.

HENRY A. M. SMITH,

## *EDITOR OF THE MAGAZINE*

MABEL L. WEBBER.

---

## CONTENTS.

Diary of Timothy Ford .....	181
Order Book of John Faucheraud Grimké .....	205
Register of St. Andrews Parish, Berkeley County, South Carolina .....	213
Stock Marks Recorded in South Carolina, 1695-1721..	224
Historical Notes .....	229
Index .....	232

---

N. B.—These Magazines, with the exception of No. 1 of Vol. I and No. 4 of Vol. XI, are \$1.25 each to any one other than a member of the South Carolina Historical Society. Members of the Society receive them free. The Membership fee is \$4.00 per annum (the fiscal year being from May 19th to May 19th), and members can buy back numbers or duplicates at \$1.00 each. In addition to receiving the Magazines, members are allowed a discount of 25 per cent. on all other publications of the Society, and have the free use of the Society's library.

Any member who has not received the last number will please notify the Secretary and Treasurer,

Miss Mabel L. Webber,  
South Carolina Historical Society,  
Charleston, S. C.

# The South Carolina Historical and Genealogical Magazine.

---

---

VOL. XIII.

OCTOBER, 1912.

No. 4

---

---

DIARY OF TIMOTHY FORD.

1785-1786.

With notes by Joseph W. Barnwell.<sup>1</sup>*(Continued from the July Number)*

Nov<sup>r</sup>. 28<sup>th</sup>. At the request of Doc<sup>t</sup>. Waring & the invitation of his agreeable family I accompany him to his father's to spend a day or two principally with his Brothers Benj. & Peter.<sup>2</sup> In the progress of this jaunt I improve my acquaintance with the Doct. and found him in fact what I had before judged him to be an amiable man endowed with good sense and merit. His heart seems calculated for friendship; his mind for improvement & his manners for sociability. We arrived at M<sup>r</sup>. Warings in

---

<sup>1</sup>In the issue of this Magazine of July, 1912 (page 132), Mr. Ford mentions General Furman of New Jersey. This was probably Moore Furman (1728-1808) a distinguished lawyer of Trenton, N. J. and Philadelphia, Pa., first mayor of Trenton, Judge of the Common Pleas of N. J., owner of mills and manufacturing establishments at Pittstown, N. J., a village founded by him. He was Department Quartermaster General in the Revolutionary War.

The respectable family of "Shipping" mentioned (page 137) by the diarist was probably meant for "Shippen," of which family the wife of Benedict Arnold was a member.

<sup>2</sup>John Beamer Waring and his three sons by his first wife, Katherine Smith. None of these sons married. The plantation mentioned was probably "Pine Hill" the same at which the author was entertained on his trip to Beaufort (page 144). John Beamer Waring was a son of Richard Waring, and a grandson of Benjamin Waring, who came to the Colony in 1683.

the evening. The next morning the gent<sup>n</sup>: proposed to spend the day in hunting and fowling—We do so & commit considerable slaughter. The next day we spend in the same manner very agreeably—I admire the harmony of these three brothers & their hospitality. Here I have an opportunity of learning something of the nature & process of cultivating rice; a piece of information which I readily embraced. I was told that planters adopted divers modes, differing from one another sometimes, thro difference of situation, soil & judgment. Indeed the same mode will not always do—it must in some degree be regulated by caprice of season. The first peculiarity that strikes a northern person is the lands being tilled by the Dint of manuel labour without the assistance of machines—'tis neither plowed nor harrowed, but hoed; the hoe being the only instrument used not only in rice, but indigo, corn &c.—

Rice is generally planted in April—the ground is yet wet & marshy when they begin to dig their trenches, which are at the distance from 8 to 12 inches apart. If a crop has come off the last year they make the new rows between the old ones, & a smart negro will plant his half acre per day. The average of seed to the acre is one bushel, this however is various according to the degree of fertility. It is from 3 days to a week in making its appearance & being invariably attended with weeds & grass must soon after to wit 2 or 3 weeks be hoed & weeded. Little use can however be made of the hoe at this period except to loosen the soil between the rows. the weeds must be pulled up by hand. This is a critical time & requires the vigilance & judgment of the planter, for heavy rains, or severe droughts prove equally fatal, & put him to the necessity of re-planting. In the one case the banks around his field must be opened, & every possible drain made use of to draw off the incumbent water; in the other case the sluices must be opened from the reservoirs & the water brought upon the field taking care that it remain not too long—ordinarily from 6 to 18 hours. Shortly after this the stalk forms a joint like oats at about 4 inches from the ground & once this is fairly formed & the stalk is pro-

ceeding to its second joint the planter thinks himself pretty safe & the crop mostly out of danger. At this period it requires a second dressing & now the hoe may be used whereby they cut up the grass & weeds & turn them over between the rows. After this the crops are generally again overflowed & the water suffered to remain on some days; but this and indeed the flowing it at all depend much on the season & situation of the ground. Every planter has his reservoirs or ponds of water which are so attended by drains & ditches that he can at any time set his plantation afloat, or vice versa; & he must know more from his own judgment & observation than anything else, when, how often, & how long his fields must be under water. When the stock forms its second joint when it begins to branch out and set it needs the third hoeing which done it is left to fill and ripen. The stock grows, branches, kernels & much resembles oats; & when it is fit to cut looks yellow like any other field of grain. In September about the middle the negroes enter the field each with a small sickle in his hand & cutting up the rice lay it upon the Stubble where it remains for one day to dry & cure or until it is dried & cured; it is then bound up in sheafs & put in small cocks, & then at leisure transported into the Barnyard & put up in large stacks ready for threshing. This is the time for fine butter in the country; the cows are turned upon the rice field where they fatten & give the richest milk in great plenty—the butter is called by way of eminence rice-butter. There is no particular set season for threshing; it is however the interest of the planter to thresh soon because he has his crops the sooner to market and if they do not command a good price & he is not so necessitated for money but that he can wait it is stored in Charleston and waits for a rise of the market.

The crop being now ready for threshing it is laid on an earthen floor in the barnyard and threshed just as our farmers do the wheat. And as in other respects it resembles oats, so in this the kernel, husk and all is beaten from the stalk; the husk closely adhering to the kernel. To separate them is another distinct process; and is done by



friction between two blocks which are thus prepared. They are cut from live oak, about 2 feet through, the under one 2½ feet high the upper one 12 to 16 inches. These are cut from their centers to their edges into threads or nuts much like a millstone and in every respect work like them (tho by hand) the grain being fed in at the center & thrown out at the circumference together with its disengaged chaff. The next procees is to separate the grain from the chaff; this is effectually and expeditiously done by a winnowing mill in every respect resembling ours at the northward. The grain has now a yellowish hue, & looks rough & unpleasant. This is caused by a coat or incrustation it still has on it, & the next process is to take this off & give the grain that whiteness & polish which it is always observed to have, when at market. For this purpose wooden mortars are provided to hold about half a bushel; & fitted with large pestles with which the rice is beaten; & by a great deal of attrition this crust is disengaged from the grain & becomes a dark brown flour, which is separated by sieves for that purpose. The quantity bears a proportion to that of the clear rice as 1:5—at this season every thing on the plantation gets fat—the fowls round the barn, & even the wild fowls find a rich supply of food. The rice flour mixed with the chaff or cut straw forms the most luxurious feeding for hogs & horses—they are invariably fatned. The negroes are inspired with alacrity in beating & preparing the rice by the certainty of their coming in for shares with the rest of the *stock* on the plantation. For here it must be noted that what is called the clean rice is not the *merchantable* rice; for it is easy to conceive that the beating must break many of the grains in pieces; and this divides it into, *rice*, *midlings*, & *small rice*. These are all separated by sieves; the first is put up in barrels for market; the second reserved for family use; & the third for the consumption of the plantation.

The proportions of these three kinds are as follows—  
[The rest of the page blank.]

At the invitation of M<sup>r</sup>. Holmes & of M<sup>r</sup>. Edwards<sup>3</sup> I prepare to spend the Christmas holidays at his seat at Washington about 33 miles from Charleston and on Saturday 24<sup>th</sup> Dec<sup>r</sup>. we set off M<sup>rs</sup>. Holmes & Miss Beckworth in the Carriage & M<sup>r</sup>. Holmes & Myself in the Chair & the two M<sup>r</sup>. Edwardses on Horseback. We had the threatening prospect of a rainy day which added to the badness of the roads must necessarily occasion a disagreeable ride. The issue was no better than our apprehensions—the roads could not well be worse & it rained with very little intermission from 11 to 2½ o'clock from which tho the Ladies in the carriage were sheltered, & we in the chair by means of a large umbrella was very disagreeable & the gent<sup>l</sup>. on horseback got considerably wetted. At 12 o'clock we reached Mr. Garrets<sup>4</sup> Seat a former governor of this state where we stopped with an intention if the rain continued to tarry all night. Here I had the pleasure of an introduction to Gov<sup>r</sup>. Garret & we were regaled by some generous liquors & the rain subsiding we concluded to prosecute our journey on which we entered after a repast at 2½ o'clock. The clouds broke away and after many plunges thro slough and mud holes we arrived in the evening at M<sup>rs</sup>. Edwards's plantation to whom I had an introduction & whose easy manners affability & politeness enable me to make a speedy acquaintance. In the morning I had an opportunity of casting my eye around this place which differs from many parts of the country in that it is somewhat interspersed with hill & valley & does not exhibit that dead uniformity which though it may in some measure please the eye at first glance does not so much delight & exercise the imagination one of the boundaries is the Cooper river, another a large creek & each of their banks afford an agreeable walk.

The garden is spacious, & animated by the taste & in-

---

<sup>3</sup>John Edwards, who married the widow of Isaac Holmes. Her maiden name was Rebecca Bee, and she was the mother of John B. Holmes, so often mentioned by the author. Washington plantation belonged to her, was afterwards owned by her son, Henry M. Holmes, and remained in the family until a few years before the Confederate War.

<sup>4</sup>Benjamin Guerard, Governor, 1783-1785.

genuity of M<sup>rs</sup>. Edwards, exhibits its various walks, flowers, vegetables, trees & springs in the most pleasing view.

The plantation produces everything in the greatest perfection mediately under her direction, but immediately under that of an overseer & driver. But in regard of the food it is difficult to say whether its production or cookery & dressing is in the greatest perfection. This day we are all engaged to dine at Major Hamiltons<sup>5</sup> about 2 miles from here; and at 2½ oClock our company all set out for that place.

Here I have the pleasure of an introduction to himself & Lady, Governor Moultrie & his Lady & M<sup>rs</sup>. Hyrne.<sup>6</sup> We all pass the compliments of the season—dinner is served up & I have the honor of a seat by the side of the Governor. The afternoon & part of the evening are passed agreeably. I ride home with Miss Beckworth with whom I have a great deal of conversation. She is a Lady from England her father & Brother are in the british army. She possesses a brilliancy of understanding far above even the improved part of her sex—has read a great deal, has seen much of the world at least the principal parts of Europe been conversant with the best of company in each; and really displays in an easy sociable manner all that knowledge & good sense which a mind like hers would necessarily collect from so many advantages. She has philosophy enough to think nothing that passes unworthy her attention—She scrutinises into the minutia of things, & makes the meanest parts of agriculture, botany, domestic Oconomy &c the objects of her inquiry. There is no subject either of religion, philosophy, history belles lettres or arts & sciences with which she does not appear to have been in some degree conversant. She possesses equal independence of mind & complaisance in conversation. Removed at an infinite distance from the pets, flirts affectations & prudery which are practised by the weaker part of

<sup>5</sup>"The Villa" the place of Major James Hamilton, father of Gen. Hamilton of "Nullification" days, who married the widow of John Harleston, Jr., and daughter of Thos. Lynch.

<sup>6</sup>Probably Mrs. Sarah Hyrne, widow of William Alexander Hyrne, who was the owner of "Umbria" plantation, near Washington plantation.

her sex, she seems to unite depth of understanding & solidity of thought with the delicacy of her sex. In short I have before seen very sensible women but in my estimation the palm belongs to Miss Beckworth. I like all others have found myself highly pleased with her acquaintance & Society.

On Monday M<sup>rs</sup>. Edwards invites the company we were with yesterday to dine with her. The governor Maj<sup>r</sup>. Hamilton & M<sup>rs</sup>. Hyrne attend—the Ladies of the two former being indisposed. The afternoon & evening are spent agreeably—necessarily so since presided over by M<sup>rs</sup>. Edwards who is an exception from the formality of this country & dispenses of her sociability & attention in so easy & agreeable a manner as to leave the most pleasing impressions on the company & even cause them to be more sociable with each other. We employ much of our time in sporting with our guns, which also give me an opportunity of seeing the different plantations in the vicinity of Washington. They are chiefly rice plantations & of course there prevails a sameness thro the whole—but still there is a variety in regard of buildings, avenues walks & gardens. There is a common taste for improvements of this kind among the planters here about. On Wednesday M<sup>rs</sup> Edwards being informed that Col<sup>o</sup>. Moultrie brother of the governor & Att<sup>y</sup>. Gen<sup>l</sup>. of the State has arrived at his seat about 2 miles hence with some company from town proposes that we all take tea there in the afternoon by which means I have an introduction to him his Lady, Miss Smith & M<sup>r</sup>. Moultrie his nephew from England. Miss Smith knows well that she is thought handsome; she possesses accomplishments, some sense, & a great deal of vanity. She has a great flow of spirits, talks a great deal without conversing, & intersperses profanities which I think would come much better from the mouth of a sailor than from one whose external appearance would lead us to look for delicacy and moral excellence. How much may we err in allowing the face to be an index to the mind! Since under the most pleasing features often lurks a grossness of feelings, corruption of Sentiment & severity of disposition.



M<sup>rs</sup>. Edwards invites the company to dine with her on Friday. Thursday we spend in romping about the plantation Barns &c. & in viewing the negroes at work at the rice—On Friday the company dine with us & in the evening we attempt to dance but find the music so bad that we are obliged to desist. I am more confirmed in my opinion of the rattling disposition of Miss Smyth; of the innumerable merits of Miss Beckworth & the hospitality, generosity, affability & goodness of M<sup>rs</sup>. Edwards. M<sup>r</sup>. & M<sup>rs</sup>. Holmes are no less entitled to my highest esteem & gratitude. On Saturday we all received an invitation to dine on Sunday at Col<sup>o</sup>. Moultries, where we meet an accession of company from Charleston. Dinner is served up at 4½ o'clock & the desert by candle light—On Monday we form a maroon party to visit some saw mills about 8 miles hence which in this country are considered an object of curiosity like all other pieces of machinery—water works are seldom to be heard of the levelness of the country not admitting of them.

But here I must note that this parish (of S<sup>t</sup>. John's) is an exception being very frequently interspersed with hills & valleys & the champaign country lies chiefly on the river. This has occasioned the superior order of planters to choose their plantations here, seeing they can at the same time cultivate rice & enjoy the pleasures & improvements that may be attained from the variety of hill & vale, eminences pleasant situations prospects & water courses. The soil on the uplands (for that distinction will hold here) seems much like ours at the northward only not stony & in some places spontaneously produces clover, tho in small perfection seeing it is not cultivated. Nor indeed need they cultivate it seeing their corn blades stripped off when green & cured with their native substance in them form a very Luxuriant feed for horses. The hay they cut is but little better than dry leaves—however their pastures are good the greater part of the year; & the rice straw is both agreeable & serviceable to horses & cattle.

Within sight of Washington is the seat & plantation of his excellency Henry Laurens,<sup>7</sup> agreeable prospect of which

---

<sup>7</sup>Mepkin Plantation.



induces us to visit it today (tuesday) Contrary to our expectations he had gone to Town we were not however disappointed of viewing the place which displays the beauties & advantages of nature no less than the ingenious improvements of its owner. He is a rare instance of method, whereby his plantation raises itself above those of this country in which everything is done immethodically by the round about means of force & Labour. One may here & there be found who rising above the prejudices & shaking off the supine carelessness of the country ventures into the use of machinery & the contrivances of art; and what makes it still more surprising that they are not imitated more is that they are generally very successful and find their account in such undertakings. M<sup>rs</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. Holmes & myself get into a boat & return to M<sup>rs</sup>. Edwards's by water about 3½ miles.

The Cooper river at this place winds itself very beautifully into a serpentine course; is navigable a considerable distance above Strawberry, and its banks afford a number of fine situations & prospects, which are generally improved in this country seeing they are so rare. This day is closed by preparations to set off tomorrow early for Charleston M<sup>rs</sup>. Edwards to accompany us. We all set out at 8 o'clock & I take leave of a place with a degree of gratitude which for 10 days past has afforded me much pleasure. The day is very pleasant, but nothing occurs worthy of relation except one incident which may seem in a degree to illustrate some of the maxims of this country. As we were dining under the trees by a bridge a gent<sup>n</sup>. on horseback hove in sight who appeared by his dress his air & the goodness of his horse to be of some note & distinction. As we were all surveying & querying who he should be one of the company finished the enquiry by saying "he cannot be a gentleman for he is riding without servants." At this instant I transported my self to the northward & tacitly remarked how many would lose their titles, were such to be the test of gentility there. But so it is that in this Country a person can no more act or move without an attending servant than a planet without its satellites. If they only cross their plantation they must have a sub-

servient follower, and if they ride out their horse might as well want a leg as they the necessary equipage which is their recourse in their frequent helpless situations. And which as they advance serve as ensigns of their rank and dignity. The person however regained his lost honours by two servants heaving in sight who had been concealed by the woods; and it was agreed on all sides that he is a gentleman. Our ride to town would have been very agreeable but for bad roads of which S. Car. has very ample share—some almost impassable.

We got in in the evening & there I finished my Christmas jaunt—A Season when the country is most lively partly by means of the vast immigration from the city & partly of the relaxations from rural concerns, the hurry of business being chiefly over. It is almost vulgar to spend the Christmas holidays in the city; and of course the gay part of its inhabitants pour into the country where like birds uncaged they scarcely allow rest to their feet, but range thro the plantations & the barn yards & beat up the game; the ladies mount the rice stacks, with emulous dexterity, & perch'd upon their summits in triumph vaunt at the gent<sup>n</sup>. below, who at length investigate them, & having gained the summit a contest succeeds which either brings them down in succession, or the mass of rice unable longer to sustain the load rushes down hurrying in its common fall its intrepid riders.

The citizens as would naturally be expected relax in some degree that rigid formality for which they are remarked—but still they retain more than enough. It is hard that hospitality should thus want its most essential part (sociability) and that a person cannot be made an object of politeness without being also made an object of formality. The ladies carry formality & scrupulosity to a considerable extreme; a stranger makes his female acquaintance by slow gradations interspersed with niceties & punctilios w<sup>h</sup>. often disconcert the forward & intimidate the bashful. The maxims of the country have taught them & custom has forced them to almost consider a sociability on their part with gentlemen as an unbecoming forwardness—& they are by this means circumscribed within such nar-

row bounds as exclude the frankness & care which are necessary to put people on the most agreeable footing and constitutes the principal charms of Society.

The gentlemen are more sociable and I must confess as agreeable as any I have ever seen after a person has made an acquaintance with them. But they are generally very dissipated, little inclined to study & less to business.

A young man of 22 has often by his excesses wracked his constitution to such a degree as to commence his decline & be obliged to prop himself up by medicines. And this is not to be wondered at since spiritous liquors are often used instead of wines—and brandy, gin & cordials the circulating companions of their social meetings. This practice is the parent of many evils, destructive to health & happiness. First it causes a habitual Love of strong liquors & excess in the use of them. And I must note that I have heard & seen more of this here than in any place I have ever been acquainted with.

Another consequence of this habitual excess in strong liquors is an indifference to business or study. Far be it from me to charge all who fall under this description with being drunkards—this would comprehend too many—but still the disposition the young fellows have for shew and pastime, & not a few for carousing, makes them disregard improvement; & a young fellow of fashion looks down from the height of his ignorance upon the man of study with a mixture of pity & contempt for his consuming that time in the study "*he does not know what*" which he devotes to the offices of gallantry and to all the nobler pursuits of a beaux *d'esprit*. Business is too irksome & he fails not to shift it off upon his overseer, or negroes & betake himself to sports or ease as the humor of the moment shall direct him—

Another consequence of this intemperance is the disorder which it frequently occasions in private families. Of the truth of this I am also convinced by the experimental testimony of this country; where I must again remark that I hear of more family troubles & especially of the conjugal kind than in any other place. I every day hear of

unhappy marriages both in time past and present. This however I fancy may be partly attributed to the share which sinister views are apt to take, among people who plume themselves on rank & fortune, in the making of matches. But it seems not unnatural to suppose that their confirmed habits of idleness & dissipation being but illy suited with the duties of the married state, & tending to prodigality, & neglect of domestic Oeconomy (to say nothing worse) must rouse the apprehensions, the regret & sometimes the reproaches of those who are nearly connected. In confirmation of this it is acknowledged that many men large as their incomes may be are living above them; and a plurality of instances are not wanting wherein men of the first fortunes are much reduced by an imprudent prodigality. That there is but little of the spirit of Education here is evident (if it needs to be made more so) in that there has been ample provision made for the endowment of a College by persons who saw with regret the unletter'd situation the State was in on their death beds; and yet nobody has the spirit to draw them forth into utility.<sup>s</sup> This appears the more extraordinary after reflecting that many send their young sons to England for education from whence they generally return but little more improved & much more dissipated than they went—& after this much expense has been lavished upon them. This however may be in some measure the consequence of the connexions the people have with England which I take to be much greater here than at the northward. Many of the inhabitants came originally from great Britain, many of them are british merchants who indeed form by no means a small part, and many have very strong connexions there, all w<sup>h</sup>. together with the want of improvements in their own country sufficient to make them independent, conspires to keep alive their prejudices in favor of whatever is english. And notwithstanding this there exists in this country an inveterate enmity against g<sup>t</sup>. Britain which appears at first view to savor of the paradox. The causes of this additional hatred

---

<sup>s</sup>Act of March 19th, 1785, chartering colleges at Winnsboro, Charleston and Ninety-Six.



arose at the conclusion of the war.<sup>9</sup> A number of british merchants found means to remain in the country: & foreseeing the great demand there w<sup>d</sup>. be for slaves & being the only persons possessed of cappelal they early imported vast cargoes from Africa. The planters impelled by their necessities to procure slaves eagerly grasped at the first opportunities that offered; & unable to pay down the cash supplied themselves on credit, at whatever rate the british Merchants were pleased to fix; & they failed not to take advantage of their necessities and advanced upon them from 50 to 75 p<sup>r</sup> Cent. In a short time they became the creditors of a great part of the State; and the infatuated debtors began to view their situation with a degree of regret & concern, to the prospect of which they had been put too easily or voluntarily blinded by their necessities at the time of contract. The time of payment began to draw nigh & they then began to perceive (as they might or perhaps did foresee) how far they must fall short of their engagements.

The merchants influenced by no particular feelings of generosity to their late enemies, or pressed by their credit to make remittances, or as likely as either, expecting to get into their possession the plantations of their debtors for much less than their value, insisted rigidly upon the punctual fulfillment of their contracts. The crisis was important & melancholy for the planters & many of them were torn to pieces by legal process. An universal alarm took place—it became a common cause on both sides. The courts of justice being the resort of one became the terror & hatred of the other. The sheriff & his officers were threatened in the execution of their duty; and at length the people in the district of Camden grew outrageous—planted out centinels to intercept the sheriffs, & put the laws at defiance; and one Col<sup>o</sup>. Mayham being served by the sheriff with a writ obliged him to eat it on the spot.<sup>10</sup>

News of these transactions being brought the Govern<sup>r</sup>.

---

<sup>9</sup>See the account given by Ramsey of the legislation as to debtor and creditor just after the Revolutionary War. (Ramsey Hist. of S. C., Vol. 2, page 425.)

<sup>10</sup>Col. Hezekiah Mayham of Marion's Brigade.



he immediately assembled the legislature, laid before them the proceedings in the language of a frightened man, & requested them to deliberate on the subject & strike out some mode either of restoring to the laws their wonted efficacy or of abating their rigor.

They took into consideration the distresses of the people the necessities which first impelled them to forego the dictates of judgment & discretion, & the character of the persons who had thus taken advantage of them. On the one hand it was urged that no precedent is more dangerous to society or more destructive of public credit, than that of the legislatures interfering in private contracts fairly made; that it unsettles all confidence between man & man, renders property uncertain, breaks down the pillars of commerce, & makes the people licentious & ungovernable. That the acts already passed with regard to old debts, arose from a very singular & uncommon necessity, which alone could have justified them; as contracting parties before the war could not foresee the great depredations that were about to be committed on their property, & that the fate of war had so disenabled them to pay their debts. Circumstances were now different. They had contracted their late debts with their eyes open & could make no such plea. If they were able to pay they ought to be compelled to it—if not, they knew it before hand, & therefore deserved to be distressed for their fraudulent contracts. In a word that the legislature could not afford them countenance or relief without flagrantly invading the rights of individuals who having already been treated like citizens (tho' they became so by sufferance) ought now to enjoy the privileges of such.

On the other hand it was alledged—that the people after several years suspension from business, after the loss of a great part of their property & a consumption of their fortunes in exile viewed their forlorn situation as the prelude of their speedy ruin unless they immediately availed themselves of their plantations; which having been stripped of their stock could yield no relief unless they could fall on some mode of procuring negroes.

That when the british merchants threw out the bait they took it as their only resource; & that it was no wonder their necessities got the better of their judgment. They represented them as harpies preying upon those distresses & misfortunes to which themselves had been necessary; and using the word *tory* as a weapon (much as the zealots in the times of fanaticism used the word heretic) suggested that they had premeditated the design of getting into their hands extensive property thereby to infuse british influence into the government of this country and lastly that they might well afford to delay the recovery of their debts seeing they sold at such exorbitant prices & that the debts were now at interest. These & the like arguments applying to the prejudices, the passions & the interests of the legis<sup>l</sup>. inclined them to interpose in behalf of the debtors; and being furnished with a plausible pretext for so doing from the recent meetings in the State, they easily brought themselves to pass "an act for the regulation of sheriff's sales," commonly called the pine barren act<sup>11</sup> because it authorises the d<sup>r</sup>. in case of prosecution to tender any kind of lands in payment (to be valued by persons chosen for that purpose) at  $\frac{2}{3}$  their value, & if they exceed the debt the C<sup>r</sup>. to give his bond & security for the remainder payable in six months. Thus the legislature at one stroke put an end to all civil prosecutions by this most impolitic & iniquitous law. Such is the nature of a republican government! And it is hard to decide which is most blamable the premeditated fraud of the debtor; or the weak & unsuspecting confidence of the creditor. The person who had committed this daring abuse upon the sheriff was prosecuted & tryed in Charleston—the Court sentenced him to 4 months imprisonment, a heavy fine & him-self & two securities to be bound to the peace for 6 years. The gov<sup>r</sup>. suspended the sentence until the meeting of the Legislature who (upon his submissions) entirely reversed the decree.

These are the causes of the great jealousies between the parties—for everything will now depend upon whose interest will be the greatest in the legislature; & it is alleged

---

<sup>11</sup>Act of Oct. 12, 1785. It was limited by its terms to the end of the next session of the Legislature, and was never re-enacted.

that the british merchants by indirect means have made a considerable progress already. The politics of the State are very confused, opinions & interests various & adverse, & legislative councils possessing all the instability & uncertainty of republican caprice. Altho the foregoing accounts for the animosities which subsist between the B. Merchants & the people of this country; yet this unwarrantable interposition of the Legislature was produced by some other concurring causes. The same imprudence in accumulating debts had been exercised by every class of people amongst each other from 1782 to 1785. To this they might have been the more easily deluded by the ease with w<sup>h</sup>. they had ever been accustomed to make & obtain money in this country & never having known the difficulties of necessity. Debtors were equally tardy & refractory to all their creditors as well as to the british Merchants who were put at the head as persons with whom the least delicacy was to be observed. This was equally cruel & perfidious. So true it is that war corrupts the human mind, & tends to erase the salutary ideas of honesty & good faith. And when a legislature has once broken through the bounds of equity, the precedent becomes dangerous & no man can tell at what point it will stop. The constitution seems to be in general pretty well framed on the republican plan; except one clause which displays their english prejudices wherein the sole right of levying taxes is vested in the house of representatives to the exclusion of the Senate who are equally the representatives of the people. And the house of represent<sup>s</sup>. are as tenacious of this unmeaning prerogative as the convention was preposterous in the initiation. There is another clause exceptional for it's illiberality which excludes the clergy from a seat in either of the houses. Although it is not probable that the people w<sup>d</sup>. be disposed to elect them, or that clergymen of good sense would accept the appointment; still it is illiberal to exclude them by an express clause & inconsistent with liberty to refuse them a seat should they be made choice of

by the people for that purpose. I am told that it got a place in the constitution chiefly to exclude one parson Tennant<sup>12</sup> (a presbyterian) & who opposed with great eloquence & finally with success the attempts that were made to establish hierarchy & fix the episcopalians as the only Legal & Supreme Church in this country.

He carried his point; but his opponents in return fixed on him & his cloth a political silence forever. From hence it is manifest that the church of england is the pre-eminent and fashionable mode of worship here—especially in the city & lower parts of the country. The interior being much peopled from the northward & from Scotland partakes most of presbyterianism. There subsists but a poor understanding among the clergy from a variety of causes but chiefly from the two leading sects—the episcopalians not having forgotten their overbearing & assuming dispositions on the one part, nor the presbyterions their obstinacy & bigotry on the other. Although the constitution after the above exceptions seems tolerably well framed the laws are in a very confused & uncertain state—the best lawyer does not really know what is law at present. There is but one complete copy of the Laws of the State in existance—the british Statutes are retrenched by a defining act of the Legislature made since the war which specifies what particular statutes shall be in force. This has been rather injudicially done; for it is clear that to make so great an innovation required a full & complete view of the judicial

---

<sup>12</sup>The clause excluding clergymen is found in the constitution of March 19th, 1778, Section XXI and was continued substantially in the constitutions of 1790 and 1865, but was omitted from those of 1868 and 1895. It reads as follows:

“And whereas the ministers of the gospel are by their profession dedicated to the service of God and the cure of souls, and ought not to be diverted from the great duties of their function—therefore no minister of the gospel or public teacher of any religious persuasion, while he continues in the exercise of his pastoral function, and for two years after, shall be eligible either as Governor, Lieutenant-Governor, a member of the Senate, House of Representatives, or Privy Council in this State.”

The words “and for two years after” and the reference to the “Privy Council” were stricken out of the constitutions of 1790 and 1865. This clause however skilfully drawn did not reconcile the clergy to their exclusion. Rev. William Tennent certainly delivered a strong argument, which has been published, in favor of the disestablishment of the Episcopal Church.



code in one prospect, a deep & accurate investigation, and a great deal of time to deliberate. The legislature have however been made sensible of the imperfections & errors of the present establishment, and in order to remedy them have it is to be feared laid the foundation of greater evils. They have appointed three commissioners, Judges Pendleton Burk and Grimke with full powers to draw up digest & organize a complete code of Laws *a capite ad calcem* which they are to present to the Legislature in three years; having furnished them with the surviving copy, & all the documents which can be obtained for this purpose.<sup>13</sup> This is clearly making these men lawgivers. For although it may be said that the laws are to have the revision & approbation of the Legislature before they are valid, still the difficulties are not removed. For if they are to be contemplated in detail the extreme ardency [sic] of the task & the inadequateness of the greater part of the legislature to examine & pass a proper judgment upon so immense a fabric will beget impatience & haste incompatible with business so momentous & important. Unless the magnitude of the object working upon the spirit of liberty should beget a jealousy which it is easy to conceive would issue in the most violent factions & oppositions when the code if passed would be a mere compound between parties & of consequence be cut & mangled into the most distorted shape imaginable. Or if this code is to be swallowed at a gulp which is the present idea of the commissioners themselves as well as of many others the government is for the time being (& what cannot be expected afterwards) changed into a complete aristocracy.

Lastly I conceive that it must be both deficient & faulty. Laws are suggested by occasions & are co-ordinate with political circumstances running parallel with the progressive exigencies of the State. It is easy to apprehend & institute them when the causes strike our senses; but it is not in human nature to contemplate unite & adjust the present past & future in one complete & corresponding system—unless where it might relate to the confined juris-

---

<sup>13</sup>Such a "code" was, however, not adopted until 1870 under the provisions of the constitution of 1868.



dictions of Solon or Lycurgus. Besides the diversity of the materials, letting alone the objects, seem to me to threaten difficulties & confusion—the common & statute law of England, the bulky statutes of this country, & the recent revolutions of government. To them may be added the looseness & irregularity of legal Practice; owing I believe partly to the method of administering justice in the several parts of the state and partly to the carelessness of practitioners. Perhaps the latter proceeds from the former. The State is divided into two districts the Northern & Southern, each of which is subdivided into circuits; where circuit courts are held twice a year including sessions common pleas goal delivery & presided over by one of the associate judges of whom there are four. For these Courts all the business is prepared & causes brought to issue in Charleston; & then the lawyers & judges set off together taking the requisite papers with them & are generally absent about 5 weeks. The consequence of this mode is that all the attorneys centre in Charleston, are acquainted with one another & practice upon so liberal a footing as only to adopt so much of the english practice as suits their case & convenience & compound for the rest—so that no errors or omissions of that kind are taken advantage of; & the judges do not make it their business to scrutinize into these niceties. The practice is of consequence as slovenly & unsettled as the laws themselves. But the late introduction of county courts in two or three of the districts, by distributing the attorneys through the country will probably retrieve the practice in some measure from this state of confusion; at least as far as the deviations from the english mode of administering justice will admit of. This deviation is however considerable. Hitherto there has been but one court of common Law from which there lay no appeal except in the form of a new trial in Charleston if such could be obtained. This still remains; but there lies an appeal from the county court to the circuit court of its respective district when all causes so removed must be concluded.

Next to this there is a court of chancery presided over by *four* judges who sit four times a year in Chas<sup>n</sup>. wherein

no cause can be protracted longer than one year except by special indulgence upon good cause shown. This seems an improvement upon the english plan; where delays are so great and so expensive as almost to defeat the equitable ends of its institution. However there are so many resorts for justice independently of it before the cause arrives to it that it will not be retarded if pursued in a proper manner. There is another mode of administering justice called a summary process; & is commenced by petition to the associate judge to summon the defend<sup>t</sup>. to shew cause why he should not immediately pay the sum demanded (which must not exceed £20 sterling) upon which one of the judges endorses his approbation. The party must have at least 10 days notice; & appear at the court into which it is returnable prepared to answer or pay the money. A hear<sup>g</sup>. is had & excution thereon. Inferior to this is the jurisdiction of justices of the peace which takes cognisance of any demand under £10 & proceeds in the ordinary way. From his decision recourse may be had to the Superior Court in the usual form of appeal. The Salaries of the judges are adequate to the office being a year those of the courts of Law £500 and of Equity £500 St<sup>g</sup>: besides the usual fees of office.

These salaries render the judges very independent, & as a necessary consequence the bench is reputable both for learning & dignity. Attempts have however been made to curtail these salaries by that spirit of parsimony not to say envy which too frequently attends democratic governments. It was however rejected by the last legislature tho' the number of advocates who appeared for the measure may give their honors no small ground to apprehend a stroke of the kind at some future day. Their legislature seems to be composed of a diversity of characters; many directed by party as well as private interests. The debtor interest is however prevelent, and operates in all the forms of injustice oppression; the laws are enacted not by principle of *right*, but by maxims of interest, & while men are madly accumulating enormous debts, their legislators are making provisions for their nonpayment.

The almost universal advantage which is taken of these iniquitous laws at once illustrate & confirms the maxim that a corrupt government necessarily bespeaks a corrupt people. This State having sustained a considerable share of the war has in a no less proportion partaken of its concomitant corruptions—men are ever astonished at each other when they see instances of fraud finesse & deceit where they have been accustomed to find the utmost punctuality honor & rectitude; but while they blush for the Crimes of their neighbors are themselves in one shape or another guilty of the same. Perhaps the contrast of principles between the present and past times is more striking in this, than in the Northern States. It had been the custom of the merchants to sell their goods negroes &c. to the planters at one years credit, and so universally did it obtain that the planters scarcely pretended to deal on any other terms. It was convenient for both—for the planter because when he got his crop to market in the fall he could command money—for the merchant because that was the time of making remittance; so that the planter had nothing to do but to draw on his factor for his arrears in rice or indigo; & the merchant rec<sup>d</sup>. and shipped it off. But this habit of giving & obtaining long & extensive credit implied or begot a great deal of honor & punctuality in dealing—'twas the merchants to cultivate it because he rec<sup>d</sup>. a proportional profit on his goods—it was the planters interest to support it because he got goods at his pleasure & paid at his leisure. Besides, once in arrears always so—for that he might obtain the supplies of the current year he must necessarily anticipate it's crop having already disposed of the last except that portion of it which he had sequestered for the support of his own etiquette. His credit of consequence became a very delicate & important part of his interest; & in a degree little inferior to that of the merchant himself. Perhaps the principle of commerce has seldom if ever entered more into the genius of the planting interest. In fact credit had wrought itself up into a principal of honor which uniting with that of interest had given to So. Carolina an extraordinary character for mutual confidence in their domestic intercourse & punctuality in their foreign

trade. Credit being thus the great medium of business it is easy to conceive the situation most men must have been in at the commencement of the war. viz: that the denominations of debtor & creditor must have included all the men in the State—all were included in a less or greater degree; and most men as much as their fortunes would closely bear. Another division of the inhabitants seems as obviously to be into merchant & planter which was the general proportion between debtor & creditor; and thus circumstanced, the one charged with debts across the water the other indebted to the merchants, they dropped business & went to war. As war in one view is a temporary return to a state of nature; as it calls forth into action all the latent principles of cruelty & barbarity which had been buried under a polished & civilized education; as it employs in its operations actions of cruelty & ferocity; and thro the arbitrary power of military establishments fills the mind with similar ideas, & suspends for the time being the exercise of justice & the cardinal and social virtues & supersedes the jurisdiction of the municipal laws—it has with propriety been said to corrupt mankind. On this principle has a state of nature been called a state of war; and history represents nations that are purely warlike as little better than savages.

What then might not be expected from a civil war? when a brother was often called to imbrue his hands in a brothers blood—where civil contracts were broken up & property set afloat upon the sea of a fluctuating paper, which tendered the strongest temptations to fraud & dishonesty under sanction of law. All the baneful effects which could be supposed to flow from this fountain of evil are visible here. The planter who had been accustomed to live at his ease found himself much distressed at the conclusion of the war; involved in debt, his plantation torn to pieces; his stock of negroes gone, & his creditors pushing for payment, the legislature immediately interfered &



opened a new source of hope as well to the imprudent & fraudulent as to the unfortunate. They learnt new lessons of fraud from legislative interference; improved the idea without loss of time as has been already mentioned by obtaining large supplies of negroes & goods at exorbitant prices upon long credit and as now appears without the design of paying until they have made their fortunes. Having thus deviated from the salutary principles of integrity & learnt to practice over the lessons of deceit one species became the parent of another & chicanery as much their study as the support of their credit had been before the war. Thus their apostacy is magnified thro the medium of their former integrity and the man sometimes blushes to find himself so much fallen from what he boasted to be his original character.

What ever disease this country may labour under its staples will still ensure it a considerable rank in a commercial point of view—the planting interest & the various modes of lucrative business must still invite to immigration. But while the facility with which money may be made invites to population; it has also a very considerable influence upon manners & customs. The inhabitants possess not that keenness & sagacity which are visible in countries more difficult to subsist in; and which tends to make them famous for ingenuity & improvements. Pleasure becomes in a great measure their study, Science but little patronized or pursued, & activity to habits of study looked upon as the retreats of the tasteless or melancholy resorts of the needy. While science is thus in a state of degradation the arts can scarcely be expected to flourish. Manufactures are neither patronized encouraged or pursued; and they seem to be perfectly content to supply themselves from foreign markets. The military art goes fast to decay; dwindling apace into empty pageantry and artless parade. They seem willing to forget the dangers & hardships of war amidst the alluring baits of pleasure; and vountarily to sink from the



active spirit of the soldier into the effeminate spirit of luxury and dissipation. It seems strange that while they lavish so much money upon the objects of luxury they are still but illy & imperfectly supplied. A person walking thro the market would have an idea of many of the commodities being but the mere cullings from the tables of those who supply them. Flesh coarse & seldom very fat or delicate; fish in no state of perfection, always dead & sometimes stale; and all sold at very exorbitant prices.

*(The end)*

# ORDER BOOK

of

John Faucheraud Grimké.

August 1778 to May 1780.

*(Continued from the July Number)*

November, 1778.

Head Quarters, Charles Town.

21: Parole, Steuben.

The Hon<sup>ble</sup>. Cont: Congress having appointed L<sup>t</sup>. Col<sup>o</sup>: Turnant<sup>1</sup> Inspector of the Confederal Troops in the States of S<sup>o</sup> Carolina & Georgia, He is to be respected & obeyed accordingly. Congress also orders that until a Plan of Regulations for the Inspectors Department now under Consideration shall be finally arranged & transmitted that He shall train, Exercise & Discipline the Army in this Department in the manner Introduced and Practised in the grand Army by the Inspector General. The General therefore requests that officers of every Degree will Chearfully aid & assist the Inspector in a Matter so Consistant with the good of the Service; for which purpose Battalions & Corps will Parade when He shall require it. And Adjutants of the Battalions in Town are by turns to leave a Copy of the General Orders of the Day at the Inspectors Quarters.

---

22: Parole, Sunbury.

(Col<sup>o</sup>: Thomsons Reg<sup>t</sup>. ordered to march into Georgia)

The Sixth Regiment is to be put into immedite readiness for Marching: Brig<sup>r</sup>: General Moultrie will give orders

---

<sup>1</sup>Jean de Ternant, a French officer who started to America with LaFayette, de Valfort and others in 1777. He took service in the American army in March, 1778. He was a man of wit and talent, according to the memoirs of de Chastellux; drew well and spoke English as well as he did French. He was made prisoner at Charleston, and did no further fighting in America, but saw service later in Holland as Colonel of the Legion of Maillebois. Congress appointed him Lieutenant-Colonel, Sept. 25, 1778, with orders to repair forthwith to South Carolina as Inspector of the South Carolina and Georgia troops, with pay and subsistence dating from March 26th. Balch, *The French in America*, and *Journals of the Continental Congress*, V. 22.

to have them Supplied with waggons, ammuniton, Tents, Canteens etc: & will Report to the General when they are ready.

The Com<sup>d</sup>: officer of Artillery will give orders that Twenty Five Matrosses hold themselves in immediate Readiness, to March from Beaufort with two Field Pieces Ammunition, etc. at the shortest notice after orders.

The Irruption of the East Floridians happened at this Juncture of time L<sup>t</sup>: Col<sup>o</sup>: Prevost with a body of 600 men penetrated within 5 miles of Ogéchee River: Col: Fuser possessed himself of the Town of Sunbury which he quitted with precipitation the Day after. This Expedition broke up the Settlements on the other side of Ogeechee the Enemy burnt almost every House in the County of Liberty, & drove off a large number of Cattle, Sheep, Hogs &c.<sup>2</sup>

---

23: Parole, Turnant.

Col<sup>o</sup>. Pinckneys Battalion will Parade at Ten o'clock on Wednesday Morning for Inspection, when the Inspector will attend.

The Command at Pritchards<sup>3</sup> is to be relieved tomorrow morning from the Sixth Regiment.

First L<sup>t</sup>. Daniel Louis Martin is promoted to be Captain in the First Regiment, vice Capt. Edward Walsh resigned 30 May 1778.

First L<sup>t</sup>: Alexander Keith to be Captain vice Cap<sup>t</sup>. George Cogdell resigned 7 September 1778.

---

<sup>2</sup>The above paragraph is evidently a later insertion, and is written in a blank space at the bottom of the page. It was during this invasion that Col. Fuser of the 60th (British) regiment demanded of Col. John M<sup>c</sup>Intosh the surrender of Fort Morris, and received the well known and plucky reply "Come and take it." Col. M<sup>c</sup>Intosh with a force of 127 Continental troops, some militia and citizens from Sunbury, less than 200 men in all, held Fort Morris, the town of Sunbury being otherwise unprotected. Jones' *History of Georgia*, V. 2, pp. 309-310, gives an account of this invasion, and prints in full Col. M<sup>c</sup>Intosh's letter to Fuser. It is dated "Fort Morris, Nov. 25, 1778," and signed "John M<sup>c</sup>Intosh, Colonel of Continental Troops."

M<sup>c</sup>Crady, *Hist. of S. C.*, 1775-'80, p. 324, states that Col. Lachlan M<sup>c</sup>Intosh commanded at Fort Morris and sent the famous answer; and Gregg, *Hist. of Old Cheraw* (p. 294, new ed.) makes Col. Alexander M<sup>c</sup>Intosh the author. Alexander M<sup>c</sup>Intosh was apparently on leave of absence, (see page 153) and the letter in Jones' history seems to settle the point.

<sup>3</sup>Paul Pritchard's ship yard.

First L': Thomas Gordon to be Captain vice Captain Alexander Petrie resigned 6 October 1778.

First L'. Stephen Guerry to be Captain vice Captain W<sup>m</sup>: Blamyer Resigned 6 November 1778.

Second L'. James Kenny to be first L': vice First L': David Dubose resigned 27 April 1778.

Second L': John Hogan to be first Lieut<sup>t</sup>. vice first Lieut<sup>t</sup>. John Jones resigned 15 May 1778.

These officers are to Rank agreeable to the above dates when the vacancies happened & are to be Obeyed & respected accordingly.

Alexander Fotheringham Junr: [?] & Samuel Warren Gentleman are appointed first Lieutenants in the fifth Continental Regiment: the First to take rank from the 20 June, the Second from the 10 July 1778. They are therefore to be respected & obeyed as Continental officers.

---

#### Camp at Great Ogechee Hill.

29: Parole, Elbert.

A General Parade is to be immediately marked out by the Dep: Adj: Gen<sup>l</sup>: where the Troops of every Corps are to Parade at 4 o'Clock this afternoon: No man to absent himself.

The Commanding officers of Reg<sup>ts</sup>. & Corps are to Report to Morrow Morning at 9 o Clock to the General the number of Horses appertaining to their several Corps either of Public or Private Property; Exactness is Requisite & will be Expected upon this occasion for very particular Reasons.

The Com<sup>d</sup>. officer of artillery will Report exactly & immediately the quantity of fixed & other ammunition under his care.

No Guns are to be fixed either in or about Camp upon any occasion except upon Duty: those transgressing this order will be punished.

John F. Grimke Esq: having been appointed Dep: Adj: Gen<sup>l</sup>: for the States of South Carolina & Georgia with the the rank of Colonel, & George Turner Esq: aid de Camp to the General with the rank of Major. They are to be respected & Obeyed accordingly.

Christian Senf Esq: having been appointed Cap<sup>t</sup>. Engineer in the Continental Service, He is to be received & obeyed accordingly

Col<sup>o</sup>: John Stirk of the 3<sup>d</sup>: Continental Battalion in the State of Georgia having resigned his Commission on the 9<sup>th</sup>: October Ultmo: He is no longer to be respected or Obeyed as an officer in the Service of the United States.

After Orders.

The review of the Troops which was ordered this morning is postponed on account of the bad weather until further orders.

Camp at Ogechee River  
November 1778

30: Morning Orders.

The Troops are to March as immediately as possible; Commanding officers of Battalions are to prepare for moving off accordingly.

The Commandant of Artillery is also to be in readiness to March.

The waggons are to be ready to Receive the Baggage, which is to packed up.

Orders will be given when the Tents are to be Struck.

Parole, Walton.

Order of March

Advanced Guard to consist of

1 Sub: 1 Sarg<sup>t</sup>: & 19 Rank & File

One brass Field Piece.

The Troops in Platoons.

Artillery.

Baggage.

One Small Iron Field Piece.

Rear Guard to Consist of

1 Sub: 1 Sarg<sup>t</sup>: & 12 Rank & File.

Camp at Slades Plantation  
December 1778.

1: Parole, Ternant.

Returns will be made by all Persons who draw Forage to the Commanding officer for the time being without which they are not to be entitled to Forage—



These Orders so far as they relate to the Men are to be read to them Company by Company.

After Orders.

Doct<sup>r</sup>. William Shud is appointed Surgeon to the 4<sup>th</sup>. Continental Battalion of this State, and he is to be respected & obeyed accordingly.

Headquarters; Sunbury: 6<sup>th</sup>. Dec<sup>r</sup>.

1778.

6: Parole, Sunbury.

The Commanding Officer of Fort Morris is immediately to Report to the General the State of his Garrison; the Number of Ordinances & quantity of Stores of every kind in the Fort or any other place under his command.

The Firing of Morning, Evening & 8 O'Clock guns is to be discontinued; nor are guns of any sort to be fired except on Duty.

The assistant Dep: Commissary Gen<sup>l</sup>. of purchases at this Post is to Report the quantity of Provisions of every sort He has on hand, & also such as He has contracted for.

The Assistant Dep: Commissary of J Jones [sic] to report what is now in his Hands & also what He has received for a month past & the manner of its Expenditure.

An orderly Serg<sup>t</sup>: to attend the General daily.

Head Quarters, Sunbury's.

December 1778

7: Parole, Morris.

A Detachment of one Sub: one Serg<sup>t</sup>: one Corporal & Ten Privates are to be warned for Duty tomorrow Morning at Sun rise. They are to be furnished with 20 Rounds of Ammunition & Six Days Provisions. The officer Commanding the Party will receive his Orders from the Dep: Adjutant Gen: at Head Quarters.

The Col<sup>o</sup>. Com<sup>t</sup>: of the Continental Georgia Brigade is immediately to recal all absent officers to join their respective Corps.

A Detachment of 1 Capt: 2 Sub: 3 Serg<sup>t</sup>: & 20 rank & file are to March from Camp to Head Quarters to-morrow Morning.

Orders to the officer Com<sup>d</sup>. a Detachment marching to the bluff on Colonels Island.

Sir:

You are to proceed to the bluff at Timons's upon the back part of Colonels Island with the Detachment under your Command, where you will be Extremely Vigilant & Observant lest the Enemy should approach undiscovered. Upon the first appearance of any Hostile Force you are to Dispatch a Messenger to the General with an Acct: thereof & should they be formidable you are to Retreat with your Detachment bringing off with you all such Persons as can give any information to the Enemy; but should they less than, or only equal to your force you will Defend your Post as long as possible & should occasion require retreat as much order as possible,

I am etc:

John F. Grimké D: A: G.

8: Parole,

9: Parole,

10: Parole, Roberts.

One Cap<sup>t</sup>: 2 Sub<sup>s</sup>, 3 Serg<sup>t</sup>: 3 Corporals & 30 Privates to be taken by Detachment from the Troops at Midway Meeting House are to immediately to proceed to M<sup>rs</sup>. Spencers Hill where they are to act according to the Orders they will receive: They are to take 3 Days Provisions & 20 rounds of Ammunition.

One Sub: 1 Serg<sup>t</sup>: 1 Corporal & 10 Privates from the Troops in Fort Morris are immediately to proceed to Newport Ferry where they are to act according to the Orders that will be given them.

Sir:

You are to order the Detachment from the Troops under your Command mentioned in General Orders to proceed & take post at M<sup>rs</sup>. Spencers Hill where the roads fork: They are to act as advanced Guards to prevent your Camp from Surprise. The officers are to be directed to post Centinels in a manner the best calculated to answer this purpose & to be particularly enjoined to be Vigilant & Active. From this Post a Detachment of 1 Sub: 1 Serg<sup>t</sup>:

1 Corp: & 10 Privates are to be ordered to take post at North Newport Bridge. They are to encamp on this side of the bridge & to act as an advance Party to the guard to which they belong. They are to keep a Sentinel upon the bridge both Night & Day & at Night to pull up post of the bridge that they may not be attacked by surprise. Should the Detachment at the Bridge be attacked by a body too considerable for their force they are to retreat to their Main Guard & should the Main Guard be attacked by a force too powerful they will retreat slowly to the Army to which they belong, giving information of their retreat to the Com<sup>e</sup>: officer by Express and sending notice to the Detachment at the Bridge to make their retreat good by a different rout.

As the Safety of your Camp & the Honor of the Troops may depend upon the Alertness of their Advanced Parties I rely upon the Execution of the officers to answer these ends so essential to Service. I am Sir etc:

(Signed) Rob<sup>t</sup> Howe Maj: Gen<sup>l</sup>:

To the Com<sup>e</sup>. office at  
Medway Meeting House.

---

Sir:

You are to proceed with your Command to Newport Ferry about 5 miles distant from Sunbury. You are to take post on this side of the ferry, where you are to exert the Utmost Vigilance to prevent the Enemies surprising your guard or approaching the Town without being perceived. You are very right to keep the flat & other Boats on this side of the River & place over them a proper Sentinel. Should you be attacked by a Party superior to you, you will retreat to the Fort first sending an Express to inform the Garrison of your retreat & of any other circumstances beneficial to Service. Relying upon your Vigilance & good Conduct

I am Sir Etc: J: F: Grimké D: A: G.

To the officer Com<sup>e</sup>. A  
Detachment marching to  
take post at Newport Ferry

---

Camp at Slades Plantation 1<sup>st</sup>: Dec<sup>r</sup>: 1778

Sir:

You will proceed with the Troops under your Command to Medway Meeting House or any other place the situation of which is safe & defensible & calculated to cover the Plantations whilst they collect the Property, the Enemy has left them. You will fortify the Camp so as to be able to make a proper defence in case of accident & take every measure in your power to aid & assist the Inhabitants of this State in general & this distressed County in particular. You will keep out Scouting & Patrolling not only to prevent Surprise & retard the Progress of the Enemy should they advance to annoy this State, but also to prevent wicked & designing men from Maruding the Inhabitants & encreasing their distresses by an embezzlement of the remaining Property. Good order & strict discipline is to be kept up among the Troops & Severe Punishment be inflicted upon those who shall insult the Persons or injure the Property of their fellow Citizens.

Constant Intelligence of your Proceedings is to be sent to me or the Commander in Chief of the Department for the time being & of every important Event information is to be sent by Express. Should any officer superior to you in command arrive, you are to Deliver him these Orders, which are by him to be observed.

I am Sir &c (Signed) Rob<sup>t</sup>. Howe Maj: Gen:  
To L<sup>t</sup>. Col<sup>o</sup>. Rae.

---

*(To be continued)*

REGISTER OF  
ST. ANDREWS PARISH, BERKELEY COUNTY,  
SOUTH CAROLINA.

---

1719-1774.

---

Copied and Edited by MABEL L. WEBBER.

*(Continued from the July Number)*

CHRISTENINGS.

John the Son of Robert Rivers & Anne his wife Baptized  
9<sup>th</sup>. Jan<sup>r</sup>. 1736\*

Richard the Son of Benj<sup>a</sup>: Godfrey and Martha his wife  
Baptized 27<sup>th</sup> Feb<sup>ry</sup> 1736\*

John y<sup>e</sup> Son of John Shepherd & Eliz<sup>a</sup>. his wife Baptized  
13<sup>th</sup>. March 1736.\*

Sarah y<sup>e</sup> Daughter of John Mulryne & Claudia his wife  
Baptized 17<sup>th</sup>. April 1737.

Sarah y<sup>e</sup> Daughter of Thomas Butler Sen<sup>r</sup>. & Elizabeth  
his wife Baptized 8<sup>th</sup>. [?] May, 1737.

Richard Son of Edmund Bellinger and Elizabeth his Wife  
baptized 25<sup>th</sup>. June 1737.

Charles Son of James Rattary & Mary his Wife baptized  
29<sup>th</sup>. July 1737.

Eleanor Daughter of Elding King & Eleanor his Wife  
baptized 31<sup>st</sup>. July 1737.

Mary y<sup>e</sup> Daughter of James Manning & Sarah his Wife  
baptized 11<sup>th</sup>. Sep<sup>r</sup>. 1737.

Susannah y<sup>e</sup> Daughter of Francis Ladson & Sarah his Wife  
baptized 18<sup>th</sup>. October 1737.

William Son of Jn<sup>o</sup>. Rivers & Martha his Wife baptized  
30<sup>th</sup>. Oct<sup>r</sup>. 1737.

Frances y<sup>e</sup> Daughter of John Champneys & Mary his Wife  
baptized 13<sup>th</sup>. Decem<sup>r</sup>. 1737.

Stephen Fox Son of John Drayton Jun<sup>r</sup>. & Sarah his Wife  
baptized 31<sup>st</sup>. Dec<sup>r</sup>. 1737.

---

\*Old style, 1737 new style.



- Thomas Son of William Chapman & Mary his Wife baptized 1<sup>st</sup>. Jan<sup>y</sup>. 1737†  
 William Son of Charles Jones & Rachel his Wife baptized 16<sup>th</sup>. Jan<sup>y</sup>. 1737.†  
 Anne y<sup>e</sup>. Daughter of Will<sup>m</sup>. Brandford & Anne his Wife baptized 24<sup>th</sup>. Jan<sup>y</sup>. 1737†  
 Samuel y<sup>e</sup> Son of Jeremiah Fickling & —— his wife baptized 29<sup>th</sup>. Jan<sup>y</sup>. 1737†

## FUNERALS

- Frances y<sup>e</sup> Daughter of John Champneys & Mary his Wife Buried 14<sup>th</sup>. Decem<sup>r</sup>. 1737  
 Priscilla y<sup>e</sup> wife of Edward Doyell Buried 17<sup>th</sup>. December 1737  
 D<sup>r</sup>. Tho<sup>s</sup>. Hodgson buried 14<sup>th</sup>. Jan<sup>y</sup>. 1737†  
 Jane Moll Daughter of Jacob Moll Overseer at M<sup>rs</sup>. Hills buried 10<sup>th</sup>. July 1738  
 Robert Son of Rob<sup>t</sup>. Ladson Jun<sup>r</sup>. and Sabina his Wife buried y<sup>e</sup> 9<sup>th</sup>. Aug<sup>t</sup> 1738.  
 William Son of John Champneys and Mary his wife buried 11<sup>th</sup>. Aug<sup>t</sup>. 1738.  
 Martha Jennings Buried, a poor woman, Aug<sup>t</sup>.  
 Martha y<sup>e</sup> Wife of Geo. Simony Buried 19<sup>th</sup>. August 1738.  
 Charles Hill Guerard Son of John Guerard & Eliz<sup>a</sup>. his Wife buried 25<sup>th</sup>. August 1738.  
 Mary the wife of John Champneys buried 17<sup>th</sup>. Sep<sup>r</sup>. 1738.  
 Sarah & Thomas Son & daughter of Joseph Heape buried 18<sup>th</sup>. Sep<sup>r</sup>. 1738  
 Sarah Daughter of Zacc<sup>hs</sup>. Ladson & Sarah his Wife buried 23<sup>r</sup>. 7ber 1738.  
 Joseph Heape buried 25<sup>th</sup>. 7ber 1738  
 Christopher Son of Benj<sup>a</sup>. Godfrey bur<sup>d</sup>. 13<sup>th</sup>. 8<sup>br</sup>. 1738.  
 Anne Falkinham buried 15<sup>th</sup>. Oct<sup>r</sup>. 1738.  
 Esther Campbell Buried 26<sup>th</sup>. Oct<sup>r</sup>. 1738.  
 Elizabeth Stock Buried 29<sup>th</sup>. Dec<sup>r</sup>. 1738.  
 Mary y<sup>e</sup> Daughter of W<sup>m</sup>. Cattell Jun<sup>r</sup>. and Anne his Wife buried 22<sup>nd</sup>. Jan<sup>y</sup>. 1738‡

†Old style, 1738 new style.

‡Old style, 1739 new style.

Susanna y<sup>e</sup> Daughter of Sam<sup>l</sup>. Ladson and Eliz<sup>a</sup>. his Wife  
 Buried 27<sup>th</sup>. Jan<sup>y</sup>. 1738‡  
 John Rivers Buried 18<sup>th</sup>. March 1738‡  
 J: Grall of James's Is<sup>ld</sup>. Burd. February 1<sup>st</sup>. 1738/9.

## CHRISTENINGS

Caesar an adult negro Man belonging to M<sup>r</sup>. Edmund Bel-  
 lenger Baptized 12<sup>th</sup>. February 1737†  
 Thomas Son of Tho<sup>s</sup>. Drayton & Eliz<sup>a</sup>. his Wife baptized  
 26<sup>th</sup>. Feb<sup>y</sup>. 1737.†  
 Joseph Son of Jn<sup>o</sup>. Billiald & Mary his Wife baptized 10<sup>th</sup>.  
 March 1737.†  
 Margaret y<sup>e</sup> Daughter of James Boswood & Martha his  
 wife, Baptized 10<sup>th</sup>. March 1737†  
 George Son of John Boswood & Nancy his Wife baptized  
 21<sup>st</sup>. March 1737†  
 Jonathan Son of Henry Wood Jun<sup>r</sup>. & Catherine his Wife  
 baptized 21<sup>st</sup>. March 1737†  
 Nancy a Molatto belonging to Henry Wood Jun<sup>r</sup>. Bap-  
 tized 21<sup>st</sup>. March 1737†  
 David Son of Fra<sup>s</sup>. Hext & Sarah his Wife of John's Island  
 baptized 22<sup>nd</sup>. March 1737†.  
 Martha Daughter of Tho<sup>s</sup>. Tilley & Willoughby his Wife  
 baptized 8<sup>th</sup>. April 1738  
 Sindiniah Daughter of W<sup>m</sup>. Boswood & Susanna his wife  
 bapt<sup>d</sup>. 28<sup>th</sup>. April 1738.  
 Naomi Carlisle baptized being an Adult Woman 13<sup>th</sup>. June  
 1738.  
 Samuel Son of Sam<sup>l</sup>. Jones & Mary his Wife baptized 24<sup>th</sup>  
 June 1738.  
 Robert Son of Rob<sup>t</sup>. Ladson Jun<sup>r</sup>. and Sabina his wife  
 Baptized 8<sup>th</sup>. Aug<sup>t</sup>. 1738.  
 Edward Son of William Miles & Mary his Wife baptized  
 15<sup>th</sup>. August 1738.  
 Anne Sarah Daughter of Jacob Ladson and Elizabeth his  
 Wife baptized Sept<sup>r</sup>. 1<sup>st</sup>. 1738.

---

‡1739 new style.

†Old style, 1738 new style.

## MARRIAGES

- Nathaniel Barnwell & Mary Gibbes Spin<sup>r</sup>. Married 7<sup>th</sup>. April 1738.
- Thomas Butler & Constant Fitch Widdow married 16<sup>th</sup>. Aprill 1738.
- John Kelsal & Mary Bellinger Spin<sup>r</sup>. of S<sup>t</sup>. Pauls parish married 24<sup>th</sup> May 1738.
- Hugh Ferguson & Sarah Burley Married 1<sup>st</sup>. June 1738.
- Joseph Hasfort & Naomi Carlisle Married 13<sup>th</sup>. June 1738.
- William Clifford & Mary Parker Sp<sup>r</sup>. married 22<sup>nd</sup>. June 1738.
- Thomas Elliott Jun<sup>r</sup>. & Mary Butler Spinst<sup>r</sup>. married 20<sup>th</sup>. July 1738.
- Sampson & Reb. [?] 2 free Negroes & George & Eliz. free Negroes Married 3<sup>d</sup>. Septem<sup>r</sup>. 1738.
- Elisha Butler & Eliz<sup>a</sup>. Miles Widow Married 24<sup>th</sup>. Sept<sup>r</sup>. 1738.
- William Butler & Elizabeth Elliott Sp<sup>r</sup>. married 1<sup>st</sup>. Dec<sup>r</sup>. 1738.
- John Rivers & Eliz<sup>a</sup>. Godfrey Sp<sup>r</sup>. married 26<sup>th</sup>: Dec<sup>r</sup>. 1738.
- James Fitchett & Jane Armstrong Sp<sup>r</sup>. married 18. Jan<sup>r</sup>. 1738‡
- Alexander M<sup>c</sup>. Gregor & Margaret M<sup>c</sup>. Elvin Sp<sup>r</sup>. married 13<sup>th</sup>. Feb<sup>ry</sup>, 1738‡
- William Heape & Sarah Drayton Spinster Married 11<sup>th</sup>. March 1738.
- Joseph Spencer & Keziah Rivers Married 15<sup>th</sup> March 1738‡
- Samuel Stock & Hannah Haydon Married 4<sup>th</sup> Aprill 1739.
- Joseph Izard & Eliz: Gibbes Sp<sup>r</sup>. Mar<sup>d</sup>. Sep<sup>r</sup>. 28, 1738¶

## CHRISTENINGS

- Eliz<sup>eth</sup>: Anne the Daugh<sup>tr</sup> of Maurice Lewis Esq. & Jane his Wife Bap<sup>t</sup>. Sep<sup>r</sup>. 13 1738
- William Son of George Simony Baptized 4<sup>th</sup>. Septem<sup>r</sup>. 1738.

---

‡Old style, 1739 new style.

¶Inserted on the opposite blank page.

Sampson & Pompey 2 free negroes & their Wives baptized  
23<sup>d</sup>. July 1738.

Sarah y<sup>e</sup> Daughter of Zach<sup>s</sup>. Ladson and Sarah his Wife  
baptized 9<sup>th</sup>. Sep<sup>r</sup>. 1738.

Robert the Son of Robert Rivers & Anne his wife Bap<sup>d</sup>.  
Sep<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>. 25<sup>th</sup>. 1738\*

Susannah the Daughter of Samuel Boswood & — his  
wife Bap<sup>d</sup>. Sep<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>. 28, 1738\*

Mary Daughter of Sam<sup>l</sup>. Ladson & Elizabeth his Wife  
baptized 1<sup>st</sup>. Oct<sup>r</sup>. 1738.

John-Samuel Son of Tho<sup>s</sup>. Barlow & Susannah his wife  
Bap<sup>d</sup> Oct<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 5<sup>th</sup>. 1738\*

Christopher Son of Benja: Godfrey alias Garnear & Mar-  
tha his Wife Bap<sup>d</sup>. Oct<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 5<sup>th</sup> 1738\*

Mary Daughter of Jehu Stanyarn Octo<sup>br</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 8 1738\*

Mary Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Joseph Laws & Sarah his Wife Bap<sup>d</sup>.  
Octob<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 8<sup>th</sup>. 1738.\*

John Son of John Rivers & Martha his wife bap<sup>t</sup>. Nov<sup>r</sup>.  
y<sup>e</sup> 19 1738.

Thomas Son of W<sup>m</sup>. Hare and — his Wife of Goose  
Creek bap<sup>d</sup>. 26. Dec<sup>r</sup>. 1738.

William Son of John Drayton Jun<sup>r</sup>. & Sarah his Wife bap<sup>d</sup>.  
1<sup>st</sup>. Jan<sup>r</sup>. 1738‡

Sarah y<sup>e</sup> Daughter of W<sup>m</sup>. Cattell Jun<sup>r</sup>. and Anne his Wife  
baptized 22<sup>nd</sup>. Jan<sup>r</sup>. 1738‡

William Son of William & Mary Flood Baptized 13<sup>th</sup>. Feb<sup>r</sup>.  
1738‡

Elizabeth Daughter of Edw<sup>d</sup>. Simpson & Sarah his Wife  
baptized 10<sup>th</sup>. March 1738‡

Jonathan Son of Jonathan Wood & Rebeca his Wife Bap<sup>d</sup>.  
March y<sup>e</sup> 16 1738/9.\*\*

Joseph Son of Stephen Carter and Sarah his wife baptized  
8<sup>th</sup>. Aprill 1739.

Sarah Daughter of James & Sarah Manning Baptized 22<sup>nd</sup>.  
Aprill 1739.

Sophia y<sup>e</sup> Daughter of D<sup>r</sup>. M<sup>c</sup>. Gilvrey bap<sup>d</sup>. Aprill 29.  
1739.

---

\*Inserted on opposite page, not with regular entries.

‡1739 new style.

\*\*Inserted on opposite page.

Sarah Daught<sup>r</sup>. of William Fuller & Martha his wife Bap<sup>d</sup>.  
May y<sup>e</sup> 13<sup>th</sup> 1739.

Katherine the Daugt<sup>r</sup>. John Green & Phebe his Wife bap<sup>d</sup>.  
May 17<sup>th</sup>. 1739\*\*.

Catherine the Daught<sup>r</sup>. of John Mulryne & Claudia his  
Wife bap<sup>d</sup>. May 17, 1739\*\*

Edw<sup>d</sup>. the Son of Sam<sup>l</sup>. Burgess [? page worn] & Mary  
his wife bap<sup>d</sup>. May 20, 1739\*\*

Margaret Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Thomas & Mary Mell Bap<sup>d</sup>. May  
y<sup>e</sup> 27: 1739: Born Aprill: y<sup>e</sup>: 1: 1739.

Rob<sup>t</sup>.—Hall the Son of John Cattell & Sarah his wife bap<sup>d</sup>.  
July 13. 1739.

Susannah the Daught<sup>r</sup>. of W<sup>m</sup>. Murray & Eliz. his Wife  
bp<sup>d</sup>. Oc<sup>r</sup>. 2, 1739.

Martha Daugh<sup>r</sup>. of Benj. Godfrey & Martha his wife bp<sup>d</sup>.  
6 1739.

Nathaniel, the Son of Nathaniel Barnwell & Mary his wife  
bap<sup>d</sup>. Oct<sup>r</sup>. 7<sup>th</sup>. 1739.

#### FUNERALS

Mary the wife of the Honb<sup>l</sup>e. W<sup>m</sup>. Bull Esq<sup>r</sup>. Buried 21<sup>st</sup>.  
March 1738.‡

Edith Elliott widow of Joseph Son of Tho<sup>s</sup>. Elliott Buried  
24<sup>th</sup>. March 1738‡

Mary-Anne, Daughter to Samuel Ladson & Eliz<sup>beth</sup>. his  
wife Buried 24<sup>th</sup>. April 1739.

Magdalen y<sup>e</sup> wife of John Stanyarne of John's Island, Burd  
April 21<sup>st</sup>. 1739

Joseph Son of John Billiald & Mary his wife Bur<sup>d</sup>. June y<sup>e</sup>  
3—1739.

Charles Gervais Armorer of the Hawk man of War Burd  
June y<sup>e</sup> 11 1739.

Joseph Son of Stephen Carter & Sarah his wife Buried  
July y<sup>e</sup> 11<sup>th</sup> 1739.

Sarah Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Will<sup>m</sup>. Cattell Jun<sup>r</sup>. & Anne his wife  
Buried August y<sup>e</sup> 4<sup>th</sup>. 1739.

---

\*\*Inserted on opposite page.

‡1739 new style.



John-Samuel Son of Thomas Barlow & Susannah his wife.

Buried August y<sup>e</sup> 23 1739.

Allice Gibs widow of William Gibs Buried Sep<sup>t</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 1<sup>st</sup>.  
1739.

Cap<sup>t</sup>. John Bowles Master of a vessel at W<sup>m</sup>. Cattells.

Buried Sep<sup>t</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 6<sup>th</sup>. 1739.

M<sup>r</sup>. William Bowles Brother to Cap<sup>t</sup>. Bowles buried Sep<sup>r</sup>.  
y<sup>e</sup> 6<sup>th</sup>. 1739

Stephen-Fox Son of John Drayton Jun<sup>r</sup>. and Sarah his  
Wife Buried Sep<sup>t</sup><sup>br</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 9<sup>th</sup> 1739.

Maurice Lewis Esq<sup>r</sup>. Buried Sep<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 23<sup>d</sup>. 1739.

Mary the Wife of John Billiald Buried Sep<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 25<sup>th</sup>. 1739.

Benja: Board Serv<sup>t</sup>. to M<sup>r</sup>. William Cattell Jun<sup>r</sup>. Burd.  
Sep<sup>t</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 29<sup>th</sup> 1739

Sabina Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Samuel Stock Buried Octob<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 3<sup>d</sup>.  
1739.

Susannah the Daughter of W<sup>m</sup>. Murray Bur<sup>d</sup>. Oct. 5 1739.

John M<sup>e</sup>Daniel Buried at M<sup>rs</sup>. Sereaus Octo<sup>br</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 13<sup>th</sup> 1739.

John Burn Bur<sup>d</sup>. 8<sup>br</sup> 14<sup>th</sup>. 1739.

Dorothy the Wife of John Hewson Buried Octob<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 15<sup>th</sup>  
1739.

Mary Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Samuel Stock Buried Octo<sup>br</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 16<sup>th</sup>  
1739.

Thomas Son of Thomas Drayton Esq<sup>r</sup> & Elizabeth his  
wife Buried Octob<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 19<sup>th</sup> 1739

Robert Anderson Buried at M<sup>r</sup>. Stanyarns Octo<sup>br</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 29<sup>th</sup>  
1739.

William Capers Son of Richard Capers Buried Nov<sup>br</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>  
26 1739.

#### MARRIAGES P<sup>r</sup>. W<sup>m</sup>. GUY

Edward Hussey & Mary Barton Widow married 8<sup>th</sup>. Aprill  
1739.

George Cook & Eliz<sup>bth</sup>. Hull sp<sup>r</sup>. Married June y<sup>e</sup> 2<sup>d</sup> 1739.

George Simony & Anne Hutchins Sp<sup>r</sup>. Married June y<sup>e</sup> 19  
1739.

Joseph Simcock & Hannah Moll marr<sup>d</sup>. June 4<sup>th</sup>. 1739.

D<sup>r</sup>. John Lining & Sarah Hill Sp<sup>r</sup>. Married June 28 1739.

W<sup>m</sup>. Harvey Jun<sup>r</sup>. & Mary Seabrook mar<sup>d</sup>. Aug<sup>t</sup>. 23<sup>d</sup>. 1739.

Doc<sup>tr</sup>. William Simson & Martha Rivers Widow Married  
Feb<sup>ry</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 12<sup>th</sup> 1739.

Frances Holmes & Elizabeth Brandford Sp<sup>r</sup>. Married  
March y<sup>e</sup> 20<sup>th</sup> 1739.

Bethel Dews & Margaret Croskeys Sp<sup>r</sup>. Married May y<sup>e</sup>  
8<sup>th</sup>. 1740.

Thomas Holman & Mary Wells Sp<sup>r</sup>. Married May y<sup>e</sup> 15<sup>th</sup>.  
1740

John Stanyarn & Sarah Harvey Widow Married August  
y<sup>e</sup> 18<sup>th</sup> 1740.

John Morrick [?] Eliz<sup>bth</sup>. Lock Sp<sup>r</sup>. Mar<sup>d</sup>. August y<sup>e</sup> 23.  
1740.

William Walter & Mary Cattell Sp<sup>r</sup>. Married Sep<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 2<sup>d</sup>.  
1740.

Thomas Radcliff & Elizabeth Warren Sp<sup>r</sup>. Married Sep<sup>r</sup>.  
y<sup>e</sup> 13<sup>th</sup> 1740.

John Cockfield & Anne Barton Sp<sup>r</sup>. Married Oct<sup>br</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 6  
1740

Will<sup>m</sup> Rivers son to Cap<sup>t</sup>. Robert Rivers & Susanah-frances  
Maverick Sp<sup>r</sup> Nov<sup>br</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 6<sup>th</sup> 1740. James Island.

Will<sup>m</sup>. Cockfield & Sarah Carter Wd<sup>w</sup>. Married De<sup>br</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>  
24<sup>th</sup>. 1740.

John Champneys & Sarah Saunders Sp<sup>r</sup>. Married Jan<sup>ry</sup> y<sup>e</sup>  
7<sup>th</sup> 1740<sup>o</sup>

John Burford & Susanah Wood sp<sup>r</sup>. Married Feb<sup>ry</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 1  
1740/1

William Chapman of James's Island & Mary Guy Sp<sup>r</sup> mar-  
ried p<sup>r</sup> Rev<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. Orr May y<sup>e</sup> 10<sup>th</sup> 1741

George Lee & Elizabeth Godfrey Sp<sup>r</sup>. Married p<sup>r</sup> the Rev<sup>d</sup>.  
M<sup>r</sup>. Guy June y<sup>e</sup> 10<sup>th</sup> 1741.

John French & Sarah Johnson Sp<sup>r</sup>. Married p<sup>r</sup>. the Rev<sup>d</sup>.  
M<sup>r</sup>. Guy July y<sup>e</sup> 1<sup>st</sup>. 1741.

Tho<sup>s</sup>. Pritchard & Sarah Hutchins Sp<sup>r</sup>. Married July y<sup>e</sup>  
30<sup>th</sup>. 1741.

Will<sup>m</sup>. Bee & Eliz<sup>abeth</sup> Witter Sp<sup>r</sup>. Marr<sup>d</sup>. August y<sup>e</sup> 20<sup>th</sup>  
1741.

---

<sup>o</sup>1741 new style.

## CHRISTENINGS

John-Vincent Son of John Man & Anne his wife Bap<sup>d</sup>. Oct<sup>r</sup>.  
y<sup>e</sup> 23. 1739

Mary Daughter of Robert Ladson & Sabina his Wife Bap<sup>d</sup>.  
Feb<sup>ry</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 17<sup>th</sup>. 1739.||

Mary Wells an Adult Baptized &  
John, Sylas, Thomas  
Martha, Margaret & Mathew } Children  
of Sylas Wells & Mary his wife Bap<sup>zd</sup> Feb<sup>ry</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 22<sup>d</sup>:  
1739.||

Robert an Adult negro Man belonging to Thomas Drayton  
Esq<sup>r</sup>. Bap<sup>d</sup>. March y<sup>e</sup> 14<sup>th</sup>. 1739.||

Thomas Son of Samuel Stock Rec<sup>d</sup>. into the Congregation  
June y<sup>e</sup> 1. 1740. Bp<sup>d</sup>. privat Bap<sup>sm</sup> before.

May-acke Daughter of Zaccheus Ladson & Sarah his Wife  
Bap<sup>td</sup>. June y<sup>e</sup> 8<sup>th</sup> 1740.

Dorcas, Nehemiah,  
Sarah, Catherine } Children of Eliza<sup>bth</sup>.  
Rivers widow to  
Sam<sup>e</sup><sup>l</sup>. Rivers Deces<sup>d</sup>.  
[Date not given.]

Dewe Son of William Chapman Sn<sup>r</sup>. & Mary his wife  
Bap<sup>td</sup>. — 1740

Samuel Son of Edw<sup>d</sup>. Pickrin & Mary his wife Bap<sup>td</sup>.  
August y<sup>e</sup> 10<sup>th</sup>. 1740.

Frances Son of Ibid

Elizabeth Daught<sup>r</sup> of Thomas Drayton Esq<sup>r</sup> & Elizabeth  
his wife Bap<sup>d</sup>. Sep<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 9<sup>th</sup> 1740.

Richard Son of Griffith Bullard & Hepsey his Wife Bap<sup>d</sup>.  
Dec<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 12<sup>th</sup> 1740.

Sarah-francis Daughter to Henry Campbell & Sarah his  
wife Bap<sup>td</sup>. Feb<sup>y</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 3 1740/1

Richard Son of Richard Martin & — his wife Bap<sup>td</sup>  
Priva<sup>t</sup> B<sup>m</sup>. Feb<sup>y</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 12<sup>th</sup>. 1740/1

Elanor Daugh<sup>r</sup>. of James Taylor & Hesther his wife Bap<sup>td</sup>.  
Feby y<sup>e</sup> 22 1740/1.

Hannah Daugh<sup>r</sup> to John & Eliz<sup>bth</sup>. Rivers March y<sup>e</sup> 15<sup>th</sup>  
1741

Martha-Phebe Daughter of Elizabeth Ladson widow to Sam<sup>el</sup>. Ladson Deces<sup>d</sup>. Bap<sup>d</sup>. March y<sup>e</sup> 29 1741  
 Frances Daught<sup>r</sup> to Benjamin Stone & Elizabeth his wife Bap<sup>td</sup>. April y<sup>e</sup> 19<sup>th</sup>. 1741. James Island.  
 Nancey the Daught<sup>r</sup> of John Boswood and Nancey his Bap<sup>td</sup>. May y<sup>e</sup> 5<sup>th</sup>. 1741.  
 Will<sup>m</sup> the Son of John Kelsal & Mary his wife, & Mary Daughter to Ditto Bap<sup>d</sup>. August y<sup>e</sup> 6<sup>th</sup> 1741.

## FUNERALS

M<sup>rs</sup> Jane Munger Widow Buried p<sup>r</sup> the Rev<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. Guy Decem<sup>br</sup>: y<sup>e</sup>. 2<sup>d</sup>. 1739.  
 Jane the Daugh<sup>tr</sup>. of William Cattell Esq<sup>r</sup> Buried Decem<sup>br</sup>: y<sup>e</sup> 14<sup>th</sup> 1739.  
 Jonathan the Son of Henery Wood Jun<sup>r</sup>. & Catherine his wife Buried Decemb<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 17<sup>th</sup> 1739:  
 William Ladson Buried Decemb<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 22<sup>d</sup>: 1739.  
 William Heape Buried Jan<sup>y</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 5<sup>th</sup> 1739||  
 John Son of John Rivers & Eliza: his wife Buried Jan<sup>y</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 25<sup>th</sup> 1739.||  
 Elizabeth the wife of John Purkis Buried Janry y<sup>e</sup> 31. 1739  
 M<sup>r</sup> Benjamin Perry Bur<sup>d</sup>: Feb<sup>ry</sup>: y<sup>e</sup>: 1<sup>st</sup>, 1739  
 M<sup>rs</sup>. Crawford widow Bur<sup>d</sup>: Feb<sup>ry</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 6<sup>th</sup> 1739  
 Sindiniah the wife of William Wood Buried Feb<sup>ry</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 8<sup>th</sup> 1739.  
 Martha the Daught<sup>r</sup> of Martha Ladson widow Buried Feb<sup>ry</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 10<sup>th</sup>. 1739.  
 Margret Daught<sup>r</sup> to M<sup>rs</sup> Crawford Buried Feb<sup>ry</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 12<sup>th</sup>. 1739.  
 M<sup>r</sup>. Samuel Ladson Buried Feb<sup>ry</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 19<sup>th</sup>: 1739  
 Thomas Honehan Buried at M<sup>rs</sup> Anne Cattells Feb<sup>ry</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 20<sup>th</sup> 1739.  
 Landgra<sup>ve</sup> Edmund Bellinger Buried March y<sup>e</sup> 5<sup>th</sup> 1739.  
 Benja<sup>m</sup>: Son of Benja<sup>m</sup> Godfrey als Garnier Buried March y<sup>e</sup> 18<sup>th</sup> 1739  
 Elizabeth The Daughter of Joseph Barton Dec<sup>d</sup>. and Mary Barton his wife Bur<sup>d</sup>. March y<sup>e</sup> 24<sup>th</sup> 1739.

Thomas Son of Thomas Booth & Hannah his wife Buried  
March y<sup>e</sup> 25<sup>th</sup>. 1740.

Hannah the wife of Samuel Stock Buried Aprill y<sup>e</sup> 6<sup>th</sup>.  
1740.

Sylas Wells Buried April y<sup>e</sup> 16<sup>th</sup> 1740.

M<sup>rs</sup> Grace Stantin widow Buried April y<sup>e</sup> 19<sup>th</sup>. 1740.

M<sup>r</sup>. Benja<sup>m</sup> Godfrey Alice [sic] garner Burd April y<sup>e</sup> 30<sup>th</sup>  
1740.

John Son of John Champneys & Mary his Wife Buried  
May y<sup>e</sup> 3 1740.

John Hewson Buried May y<sup>e</sup> 11<sup>th</sup>. 1740.

Joseph Richards Buried July y<sup>e</sup> 9<sup>th</sup> 1740.

Susanah Daughter of Frances Ladson & Sarah his Wife  
Buried August y<sup>e</sup> 11<sup>th</sup> 1740.

M<sup>r</sup> Samuel Stock Buried August y<sup>e</sup> 21<sup>st</sup> 1740.

Cap<sup>n</sup>. James Sutherland at Johnsons Fort y<sup>e</sup> 26 Aug 1740.

William Son of John Drayton Jun<sup>r</sup>. & Sarah his wife Bur-  
ied Sep<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 9<sup>th</sup>. 1740

*To be continued)*





# STOCK MARKS.





RECORDED IN SOUTH CAROLINA, 1695-1721.

Contributed by A. S. Salley, Jr.






*(Continued from the July Number)*

169<sup>6</sup>7


- |          |    |  |
|----------|----|--|
| January  | 15 | This Day came M <sup>r</sup> Peter Roberts of Santee and recorded his marke for Cattle an Hoggs which is as followeth a Cropp of the Left eare and a Slitt from the Top to the Bottom and halfe of the upper part Cutt away of the   |
| P R      |    | Right Eare and his Brand marke as  Merg <sup>t</sup> :  |
|          | 15 | This Day came John Peter Pelett and recorded his marke for Cattle and hoggs which is as followeth The Right Eare Cropt & an upper Keele in the Left and his Brand marke as  merg <sup>t</sup> |
| J P P    |    |  |
| May 1697 | 12 | This Day came Edward Howard & recorded his Marke for Cattle & Hoggs Viz <sup>t</sup> =the Right Eare Cropt <sup>t</sup> : & Two Notches in the upper Side of the Left Eare   |
| E H      |    | This Day came David Evans & reEntered  |
|          | 12 | his Marke for Cattle & Hoggs Viz <sup>t</sup> =The Left Eare Cropt & Two peeces Cutt out of the upper Side of the Rite Eare  |
| E        |    | This Day Came Christopher Beech & Re-  |
| C B      | 12 | corded his Marke for Cattle & Hoggs Viz <sup>t</sup> =The Left Eare Cropt & an upper Keele & an und <sup>r</sup> Keele & the Right a Swallowes forke   |
|          | 12 | This Day Came Peter Conley & Recorded his Marke for Cattle & Hoggs Viz <sup>t</sup> : The Left Eare Cropt & the Right Eare a Square Cutt out   |
| P C      |    |  |
|          | 12 | This Day Came John Guppell & Recorded his Marke for Cattle & Hoggs Viz <sup>t</sup> : The Left Eare Cropt & a Slitt in the Same  |
| G:       |    |  |

- July th 15 1697 I C This Day Came Jobe Chamberlin & Recorded his mark for Cattle & hoogs &c; (ass followeth) a Croop of the right Eare & a slitt in the Same Eare & a halfe penny out of the back side of the other Eare his brand mark ass  margent being on the left buttock—he liveing up Ashly Reaver in Barkly County
- July the 15 1697 H S. This Day Came Henry Spray of ashly Reaver in Barkly County & Recorded his marke for Cattell & hoggs &c: (ass followeth) the right Eare Cutt Close home the left Eare w<sup>th</sup>. a Swallow fork & a slitt of one side his Brand mark being on the left buttock ass  margent—
- August the 12<sup>th</sup> 1697 P M This Day Came M<sup>r</sup> Peter Mecho of Sante Planter & recorded his mark of Cattell & hoggs &c; ass followeth, boath yeares Crupt & the right yeare three Slitt, his brand mark being ass  mergent
- August th 12<sup>th</sup> 1697 D H This Day Came Daniell Huger of Sante Planter & record his mark of Cattell & hoggs &c: followeth, the left yeare Cropt the other w<sup>th</sup> an under & upper Keele, his brand mark ass  margent
- August the 16 1697 This Day Came Robert Wood of barkly County & recorded his mark of Cattell & hoggs &c; ass followeth, the left yeare w<sup>th</sup> one under Keele & a slitt & the right yeare a slitt
- August the 16 1697 This Day Came Henry Wood of Barkly County Cordwinder & recorded his mark of Cattell & hoggs &c; ass followeth, a Slitt in each yeare an under keele in the right yeare
- August the 19 1697 This Day Came Salamon Brimmer<sup>1</sup> of Barkly County & recorded his mark of Cattell & hoggs ass followeth the right yeare w<sup>th</sup> an under keele & y<sup>e</sup> left a Deep Slitt

<sup>1</sup>Solomon Bremar.

- August y<sup>e</sup> 19 1697 This Day Came Lewis Dutark of Barkly County & recorded his mark of Cattell & hoggs as followeth the right yeare w<sup>th</sup> a large Slitt & one halfe of the halfe Cutt of & the left w<sup>th</sup> a Deep Slitt
- August y<sup>e</sup> 20 1697 This Day Came Nicolas Bochet of Barkly County & recorded his mark of Cattell & hoggs ass followeth boath yeares with a Slitt from the top halfe wayes to the root & one part of the Slitt Cutt of—
- August the 30 1697 This Day Came Joseph Cooper of Colliton County & reCorded his mark of hoggs & Cattell as follow (viz) the right yeare three Slitts w<sup>th</sup> a Crop in each yeare his brand mark ass  margent—<sup>2</sup>
- August the 30 1697 S This Day Came Henry Samwayes of Barkly County & recorded his mark of hogs: & Cattell as followeth (viz) the left eare w<sup>th</sup> a Swollow fork the right yeare a Croop & two Slitts: his brand mark as  margent being on the right buttock the horses being on the right sholder
- August the 30 1697 H S This Day Came Henry Samwayes of Barkly County & recorded his horne mark as <sup>r</sup> margent—
- September 10<sup>th</sup> 1697 G B This Day Came George Burnett of Barkly County & recorded his mark of hoggs & Cattle (viz) the left Eare w<sup>th</sup> Swollow foark the right Eare a Cropp & two Slitts, his brand mark as  margent—
- September 10<sup>th</sup> 1697 This Day Came John Jones of Barkly County & recorded his mark of Cattle & hoggs (viz) the left Eare w<sup>th</sup> a Swollow fork the right Eare w<sup>th</sup> a Cropp & one Slitt, his brank mark as  mergent—<sup>3</sup>

<sup>2</sup>A T over an inverted U.<sup>3</sup>A circle around an I.

- Septem 17 This Day Came Henry Baly of Colliton  
1697 County & recorded his mark of Cattle & hoggs (viz) one under keele in each eare & the right eare Cropt,
- September 18<sup>th</sup> This Day Came Anthony Bourau & re-  
1697 corded his mark of Cattle & Swine (viz) the right eare an upper keele & the left an under keele, likewis a parcell of Cattle bought by y<sup>e</sup> s<sup>d</sup>. Bourau of the Widdow Horry marked as followeth boath Eares w<sup>th</sup> an upper Keele & the brand as  margent—
- “B  
ffebrewary This Day Came Abraham Mechos & re-  
the 16<sup>th</sup>: 169<sup>8</sup> corded his mark of Cattle and Swine & horses (viz) boath Eares Cropt & the left Slitt in three parts & his brand mark & per margent—
- A M
- April- 15<sup>th</sup> This Day Came William Branford of y<sup>e</sup>.  
1698. | South Side of Ashly River near Accabee &  
X Recorded his Marke of Cattle & Swine viz<sup>t</sup>. the right Ear w<sup>th</sup>. a Cropp & a Hole & one upper Keel in y<sup>e</sup>. Left Ear and Burn't Marke as p<sup>r</sup>. Margent.
- May - - - 16 This day Came M<sup>r</sup>. Isaac Mazeque and Re-  
1698 corded his Brand Mark for Cattle &c w<sup>ch</sup>. is a Flower-de-Luis upon y<sup>e</sup>. Right Buttock, Mark as p<sup>r</sup>. Margent.<sup>4</sup>
- Novemb<sup>d</sup>- 21 This day Came Benjamin Willman of Edisto-  
B W. toe Island Cooper, & Recorded his Brand-Mark—for Barrells, w<sup>ch</sup>. is B W as p<sup>r</sup>. Margent.
- Novemb<sup>r</sup>. 21 This Day Came Jeremiah Varreen & Re-  
corded his Marke for Cattle, Hoggs &c being a Spade in both Ears:<sup>5</sup>
- March 14 This Day Came M<sup>r</sup>. Stephen Fox & Recorded his Ear Marke for Cattle & hogs, viz<sup>t</sup>. one Crop in y<sup>e</sup>. Left Ear and a Halfpenny under y<sup>e</sup>. Right Ear and two under Latches under both Ears. & Burn'd Mark'd w<sup>th</sup>. an O

<sup>4</sup>A fleur-de-lis.<sup>5</sup>A spade in the margin.

Aprill 27      This Day came M<sup>r</sup>. Edmund Jarvis & Recorded his Ear-marke for Hogs & Cattle, viz<sup>t</sup>. a Slitt in y<sup>e</sup>. Left-Ear & a Crop in the Right.

May 12      This Day Came John ffripp & Recorded his Marke for Cattle & Hoggs w<sup>ch</sup>. is a Cropp & a Hole in y<sup>e</sup>. right Ear and a Cropp and a Slitt in y<sup>e</sup>. Left, being formerly y<sup>e</sup>. Marke of William Macfashion upon Edistoe-Island, & by him Assign'd to ye. s<sup>d</sup>. ffripp for all Cattle & Hoggs on y<sup>e</sup>. s<sup>d</sup>. Island of that Marke. Tes<sup>t</sup>: Henry Wigington.

*(To be continued)*



## HISTORICAL NOTES.

VALUE OF THE OFFICE OF PUBLIC TREASURER IN 1776—The case of Henry Peronneau may be found printed in the *Second Report, Ontario Archives*, 1904, Part II, p. 1201.

He had been appointed Public Treasurer of South Carolina in 1770 to succeed M<sup>r</sup>. Jacob Motte, whose daughter he had married, and in 1771 Benjamin Dart was made with him a joint-holder of the office.

On 26 March, 1776, he was dispossessed of the office by the adoption of the Constitution on that date, and he paid over to the "Rebel Governor Rutledge" the balance of the public moneys then in his hands. Refusing to take the "Oath of Allegiance and Abjuration," he was imprisoned and in April, 1777, he was banished from the State and went to Holland, and thence to England.

From the British Treasury he received an allowance of £200 per annum, dating from 1 January, 1778; but when Charles Town was taken by Sir Henry Clinton in 1781, he was ordered to return. Arriving there on 3 June, 1781, he remained until the evacuation in December, 1782, and during this period held a little office of the value of 10 Shillings a day.

He stated the loss of the office at £800 per annum and that this arose from 2½ per cent. on all sums paid in and out of the Treasury.

His brother, Robert Peronneau, testified as to the emoluments of the office, and estimated the commissions of 2½ per cent. on moneys received and paid out at £500 per annum, while the fees of 5 shillings each for entering and 20 shillings each for clearing ships amounted to about £400. These emoluments were independent of interest, which amounted to at least £1000 more.

The witness recollected no commission on taxes.

M<sup>r</sup>. Robert William Powell testified that the reputed income of the Treasurer's office was £2000 per annum, of which M<sup>r</sup>. Peronneau had the half.

The Board allowed M<sup>r</sup>. Peronneau £400 per annum for the half profits of the office of Treasurer, but apparently off-set this partially by the allowance from the Treasury

of £200 per annum. From the statements of this case the items only have been abstracted which go to show the value of this office at that period, but the case is full of interest in other respects.

The valuations seem all to have been made in Sterling.  
(*Contributed by D. E. Huger Smith.*)

RICE SHIPMENTS IN 1743—The following letter in the possession of this Society, is from a firm of merchants in Charles Town to their London agent, and is of interest because it gives the value of rice and the freight charges, for that year.

[*Addressed:*] To  
M<sup>r</sup> James Pearce  
In  
London

☞ Capt Chads  
Q D C

Charles Town 8<sup>th</sup> July 1743

M<sup>r</sup> James Pearce

The Foregoing is third Copy of what we had the favour of writing you the 16<sup>th</sup> ultimo, since which we have not had any of your further favours, this God Willing Comes Handed to you by the Ship Grayhound Thomas Perkins master, and Covers invoice and Bill of Lading, for one Hundred and fifty barrells of Rice shipped on the same for our account and risque. Amounting to £1423.. 16.. 10.. which be pleased to Dispose of to the best advantage and pass the proceeds to our Acco<sup>t</sup>. this parcell of Rice is very good, it has all been screened and we hope it will Keep its Collour and that the Quallitye will recommend it (if not other advantage) to a Quick Sale and that you will have but Little Trouble with it:—Inclosed we remitt you M<sup>r</sup>. David Montaguit [sic] first bill of Exchange for £20 Sterling on Mess<sup>rs</sup>. Peter & H Simmonds of London payable to your order £15.. 10.. thereof is for your and Company account and Exactly Ballances their account Current here annex'd, the remainder £4.. 10.. .. be pleased to pass to our Credit. We have Endeavoured to Dispose of the bouy both by private and Publick Sale but Cant as yet

Effect it, no body would offer any thing for it. Rice is still at 30| and Freight for London at £4.. 79 ton, the Rice Crop on the Ground is very promising having Lately had fine Season, of Rain, and if we have the Like Continuence to the Earing Time we shall have a Large Crop, we shall advice you how it will prove, and as we have nothing further at present to offer, we take Leave to assure you of our best respects and are —————

*[On the same sheet, in different hand.]*

Charles Town 13 July 1743

Sir

In foregoing Copy of what we wrote you the 8<sup>th</sup> Curr<sup>t</sup> 79 Capt Perkins who pass'd our Barr the 10<sup>th</sup>. to w<sup>ch</sup>. please to Lett us referr you, This Serving only to hand you another of his Bills of Lading for the 150 Barrels Rice as mentioned in Copy and M<sup>r</sup>. David Montaguit Second Bill of Exchange for £20 Ster<sup>r</sup>. in your favor on Mess<sup>rs</sup>. Peter & H. Simmonds, and is for account as is Express'd on the other side w<sup>ch</sup>. being the present Needful we remain

Sir Your most Humble Ser<sup>ts</sup>.

Hill & Guerard

## INDEX

- Adair, Lieut. William, 93, 149.  
 Adams, Elizabeth, 13.  
 Adams, Hannah, 24.  
 Adams, Jane, 58, 59.  
 Adams, John, 58.  
 Adams, Lydia, 58, 59.  
 Adams, Philip, 13.  
 Adams, William, 57.  
 Adams, William (will of), 58-59.  
 Alexander, Anne, 75.  
 Alexander, John, 75.  
 All Saints, Waccamaw, mural tablets and  
     tombstone inscriptions, 163-176.  
 Allen, Andrew, 57, 63.  
 Allen, Anne, 38.  
 Allen, Sarah, 27.  
 Allen, William, 27.  
 Allibone, Capt., 137.  
 Allston, John, 18, 128.  
 Allston, Capt. John, 163, 166.  
 Allston, Joseph, 163, 167.  
 Allston, Gen. Joseph Waties, 166, 168.  
 Allston, Josiah, 163.  
 Allston, Mary, 175.  
 Alston, Mary K, 168.  
 Allston, R. F. W., 179.  
 Allston, William, 163.  
 Allston, William Jun., 163.  
 Alston, Algernon, 174.  
 Alston, Emma R., 174.  
 Alston, Fanny Buford, 174 (2).  
 Alston, Helen, 174.  
 Alston, John Ashe, 167, 174 (3).  
 Alston, Dr. John Ashe, 174.  
 Alston, Joseph, 167.  
 Alston, Josephine, 167.  
 Alston, Sarah McPherson, 167.  
 Alston, Dr. Theodosius, 174.  
 Alston, Thomas, 167.  
 Alston, William Algernon, 167, 174.  
 Amy, Thomas, 16.  
 Anderson, Robert, 219.  
 Andrew, Leda, 24.  
 Anger, John, 25.  
 Arch Street Church, 138.  
 Archdale, Gov., 16.  
 Arden, Margaret, 37.  
 Armstrong, Charles, 22, 61.  
 Armstrong, Jane, 216.  
 Armstrong, Capt. John, 53, 91, 148, 149.  
 Armstrong, Mary, 22, 24.  
 Arnold, Benedict, 181.  
 Arthur, B. F., 179.  
 Arthur, Christopher, 86.  
 Arthur, Dominick, 60.  
 Ashepoo Ferry, 145.  
 Ashley, Humphrey, 69.  
 Atkins, Aron, 13.  
 Atkins, Catherine, 23.  
 Atkins, Ellen, 13.  
 Atkins, Joan, 13.  
 Atkins, Johannah, 13.  
 Atkins, Mary, 13.  
 Atkinson, William, 24.  
 Atwell, Benjamin, 24.  
 Axtell, Landgrave Daniel, 75.  
 Axtell, Dame Rebecca, 75, 176.  
 Ayers, Anne, 37.  
 Ayers, Mrs. Elizabeth, 39.  
 Ayres, Mary, 23, 25.  
 Ayres, Mrs., 32.  
 Ayreshire, Scotland, 84.  
 Bacalesk, Elizabeth, 110.  
 Bachelors Hall, 77.  
 Bailey, Elizabeth, 34.  
 Bailey, Henry, 57, 227.  
 Bailey, Joseph, 34.  
 Bailey, Margaret, 34.  
 Bailey, Ralph, 57.  
 Baker, Elizabeth, 29.  
 Baker, Jesse, 92.  
 Baker, Josiah, 39.  
 Baker, Mary, 29.  
 Baker, Richard, 23, 29.  
 Baker, Capt. Richard Bohun, 91, 152, 153.  
 Ball, Elias, 18.  
 Ballentine, Patrick P., 86.  
 Barbott, James, 15.  
 Bard, James, 127.  
 Barksdale, John, 160.  
 Barlow, John Samuel, 217, 219.  
 Barlow, Lucina, 107.  
 Barlow, Susannah, 107, 157, 217, 219.  
 Barlow, Thomas, 38, 107, 157, 217, 219.  
 Barnart, Elizabeth, 30.  
 Barnart, Joseph, 23, 30.  
 Barnart, Mary, 30.  
 Barnett, Phillis, 158.  
 Barnwell, Elizabeth, 111.  
 Barnwell, John, 56, 57, 60, 61.  
 Barnwell, Gen. John, 146.

- Barnwell, Joseph W., 1, 132, 181.  
 Barnwell, Mary, 218.  
 Barnwell, Nathaniel, 216, 218.  
 Barnwell, William Wigg, 123.  
 Baronies of S. C., 3, 71, 119.  
 Bartlett, Thomas, 23.  
 Barton, Anne, 28, 220.  
 Barton, Elizabeth, 155, 222.  
 Barton, Joseph, 28, 155 (3), 222.  
 Barton, Mary, 28, 155, 219, 222.  
 Barton, Sarah, 110.  
 Barton, Susannah, 155.  
 Barton, Thomas, 155.  
 Basford, John, 87.  
 Bassett, Dorothy, 10.  
 Bassett, Nathan, 10.  
 Battoon, Bathsheba, 106.  
 Battoon, Isaac, 29, 106, 156, 158.  
 Battoon, Elizabeth, 29.  
 Battoon, Martha, 156.  
 Battoon, Sarah, 29, 106, 156, 160.  
 Beacon, Nathaniel, 111.  
 Beaker [Baker?], Jesse, 92.  
 Beard, James, 62.  
 Beard, Matthew, 62.  
 Beard, William, 62.  
 Beaufort, S. C., 144, 145, 147.  
 Beaver, Mary Anne, 160.  
 Beck, Mr., 100.  
 Beckworth, Miss, 185, 186, 187, 188.  
 Bedford, Gunning, 56.  
 Bedon, George, 62.  
 Bedon, Stephen, 112.  
 Bee, Harriett, 114.  
 Bee, Joseph, 114.  
 Bee, William, 220.  
 Beech, Christopher, 224.  
 Beekman, Col. Barnard, 42, 50, 54, 90, 98, 101, 179.  
 Bellamy, Timothy, 59.  
 Bellinger, Edmund, 32, 36, 37, 41, 107, 123, 156, 161, (2) 213, 222.  
 Bellinger, Elizabeth, 32, 36, 37, 107, 156, 161 (2), 213.  
 Bellinger, Hester, 41, 107.  
 Bellinger, Mary, 216.  
 Bellinger, Richard, 37, 161 (2), 213.  
 Bellinger, Susannah, 110.  
 Bellinger, Thomas, 32, 36.  
 Bellinger, William, 25, 156.  
 Bennett, ———, 55.  
 Bennett, Richard, 128.  
 Beresford, John, 127.  
 Beresford, Richard, 74.  
 Beresford, Mary, 59, 60.  
 Berton, Peter, 64.  
 Bible Society of S. C., 133.  
 Billiald, John, 160, 215, 218, 219.  
 Billiald, Joseph, 215, 218.  
 Billiald, Mary, 215, 218, 219.  
 Bissell, Glorvina, 115.  
 Bissell, Henry C., 115.  
 Bissett, Elias, 85.  
 Black, Isabella, 39.  
 Blake, Capt., 152.  
 Blake, Col., 75.  
 Blake, Anne, 75, 76.  
 Blake, Admiral Benjamin, 76.  
 Blake, Daniel, 105.  
 Blake, Madam Elizabeth, 56.  
 Blake, Joseph, 17, 18, 19, 75, 76, 105.  
 Blake, Rebecca, 19.  
 Blake, Richard, 130.  
 Blake, Sarah, 19, 105.  
 Blamy, Capt. William, 53, 91, 149, 207.  
 Bluffton, 124.  
 Board, Benjamin, 219.  
 Bochet, Nicholas, 226.  
 Boddington, George, 23.  
 Bohun, Elizabeth, 38.  
 Bohun, Mary, 23.  
 Bollard, John, 63.  
 Bollard, William, 63.  
 Bolow, William, 128.  
 Bonin, Aman, 62.  
 Bonin, Prudence Mary, 62.  
 Bonneau, Jacob, 39.  
 Bonneau, Mary, 160.  
 Boone, Ann, 75, 76, 77.  
 Boone, Charles, 75, 77.  
 Boone, Joseph, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79.  
 Boone, Mary, 77.  
 Boone, Sarah, 74.  
 Boone, Thomas, 74, 77, 79.  
 Boone Hill Church, 76.  
 Boone's Barony, 71-83.  
 Boosho, 72.  
 Booth, Elizabeth, 28.  
 Booth, Hannah, 27, 28, 223.  
 Booth, Thomas, 27, 28, 58, 223.  
 Bordet, Martha, 25.  
 Boss Michael, 58.  
 Boswood, Ann, 112.  
 Boswood, Benjamin, 159.  
 Boswood, Elizabeth, 38, 159.  
 Boswood, George, 215.  
 Boswood, James, 40, 111, 157, 215.  
 Boswood, John, 111, 157, 215, 222.  
 Boswood, Margaret, 215.  
 Boswood, Martha, 159 (2), 215.  
 Boswood, Mary, 157.  
 Boswood, Nancy, 157, 215, 222.  
 Boswood, Rebecca, 24.  
 Boswood, Samuel, 159, 217.  
 Boswood, Sindinah, 112, 215.  
 Boswood, Susanna, 215, 217.  
 Boswood, William, 215.  
 Bouie, Capt. Alexander, 53, 55, 91.  
 Boureau, Anthony, 227.  
 Bourne, John, 62.



- Bowen, Sarah, 10.  
 Bower, Henry, 58.  
 Bowles, Capt. John, 219.  
 Bowles, William, 219.  
 Bowman, Robert, 111.  
 Bowman, Samuel, 26.  
 Bowman, William, 111.  
 Bradwell, Lieut. Nathaniel, 93.  
 Brailsford, Bridget, 22, 32.  
 Brailsford, Edward, 22, 32.  
 Brailsford, Sarah, 22.  
 Brandford, Anne, 30, 107, 158, 159, 214.  
 Brandford, Elizabeth, 30, 220.  
 Brandford, Gabriel, 107.  
 Brandford, George, 40.  
 Brandford, Mary, 40.  
 Brandford, John, 129.  
 Brandford, William, 30, 40, 107, 158, 159, 214, 227.  
 Braxton, James, 56.  
 Brea, John, 128.  
 Bremar, Solomon, 225.  
 Brett, Charles, 38, 107.  
 Brett, Elizabeth, 107.  
 Brett, Rebecca, 107.  
 Brewer, Charles, 22, 35.  
 Brewer, Elizabeth, 22, 35.  
 Brewer, Mary, 35.  
 Brewer, Nathaniel, 35.  
 Britewell, Robert, 129.  
 British Royal Commission of Enquiry into  
     Losses and Services of American  
     Loyalists, 78.  
 Brooks, Magnus, 107.  
 Brooks, Mehitabel, 107.  
 Broughton, Thomas, 60.  
 Broun, Archibald, 67.  
 Broun, Dr. Robert, 67.  
 Brown, Lieut. Benjamin, 53, 92, 148.  
 Brown, Major Charles, 165.  
 Brown, John Jr., 160.  
 Brown, Capt. Richard, 90.  
 Brown, Maj. William, 51, 54, 90, 98.  
 Brown, Thomas, 25.  
 Bruneau, Henry, 62, 87.  
 Bruneau, Paul, 87.  
 Bryan, Mr., 35.  
 Bryan, Elizabeth, 35.  
 Budd, Lieut. John Shivers, 92.  
 Buchanan, John, 92, 149.  
 Bull, Anne, 22.  
 Bull, Burnaby, 27, 109, 156.  
 Bull, Elizabeth, 38.  
 Bull, John, 22.  
 Bull, Lucy, 27, 156.  
 Bull, Margaret, 156.  
 Bull, Mary, 22, 27, 117, 218.  
 Bull, Mary Henrietta, 27.  
 Bull, Mary Lucy, 27.  
 Bull, Martha, 106.  
 Bull, Stephen, 38, 41, 106.  
 Bull, Genl. Stephen, 146.  
 Bull, William, 25, 27, 41, 106.  
 Bull, Col. William, 31, 34, (2) 37, 109.  
 Bull, Hon. William, 117, 218.  
 Bull, William, (fishmonger), 109.  
 Bull's Island, 62.  
 Bullard, Griffith, 221.  
 Bullard, Hepsey, 221.  
 Bullar, Richard, 221.  
 Bulline, Mary, 60.  
 Bullock, Henry, 58.  
 Bures, Sarah Jr., 129.  
 Buford, John, 220.  
 Burgess, Edward, 218.  
 Burgess, Samuel, 111, 218.  
 Burke, Judge A Edanus, 43, 146, 198.  
 Burke, John, 130.  
 Burley, Sarah, 216.  
 Burn, John, 219.  
 Burnet, Andrew, 81, 82.  
 Burnett, George, 226.  
 Burnly, Priscilla, 39.  
 Burrows, Belinda, 29, 34, 37, 39.  
 Burrows, Elizabeth, 37.  
 Burrows, Jeremiah, 29, 34, 37, 39.  
 Burrows, Mary Anne, 29.  
 Burrows, Thomas, 34.  
 Burt, James, 88.  
 Butler, Abagail, 160.  
 Butler, Anne, 155.  
 Butler, Edward, 22.  
 Butler, Elisha, 216.  
 Butler, Elizabeth, 108 (2), 109, 155 (6), 158, 213.  
 Butler, Hester, Senr., 23.  
 Butler, Mary, 22, 155, 216.  
 Butler, Moses, 21.  
 Butler, Rebecca, 26, 39.  
 Butler, Richard, 109, 158.  
 Butler, Sarah, 25, 213.  
 Butler, Shem, 130, 131.  
 Butler, Thomas, 39, 108 (2), 109, 155, 158, 213, 216.  
 Butler, William, 155, 216.  
 Byrch, Edward, 40.  
 Caesar, a negro, 215.  
 Caldwell, Capt. William, 53, 91.  
 Calhoun, John C., 177.  
 Calhoun, John Erving, 145.  
 Calvitte, Evan W., 113.  
 Calvitte, Frederick W., 113.  
 Calvitte, Mary Ann, 113.  
 Calvitte, Rebecca Ann, 113.  
 Campbell, Esther, 214.  
 Campbell, Henry, 221.  
 Campbell, Sarah, 221.  
 Campbell, Sarah Francis, 221.  
 Campbell, Lord William, 64.

- Cantey, Anne, 155.  
 Cantey, Elizabeth, 107, 155, 158, 159.  
 Cantey, George, 159.  
 Cantey, James, 23.  
 Cantey, Josiah, 38, 107, 155, 159.  
 Cantey, Sindiniah, 158.  
 Cantey, William, 107.  
 Capers, Rebecca, 158.  
 Capers, Richard, 32, 87, 158, 219.  
 Capers, Thomas, 87.  
 Capers, William, 92, 219.  
 Carlisle, Naomi, 215, 216.  
 Carnes, Patrick, 99.  
 Carroll, Margaret, 38.  
 Carr, Hester, 155.  
 Carr, James, 155.  
 Carr, Martha, 155.  
 Carr, Mary, 32.  
 Carr, Sarah Esther, 176.  
 Carr, William, 25, 32.  
 Carroll, B. R., 117.  
 Carroll, Eliza, 117.  
 Carroll, Emma, 117.  
 Carter, Joseph, 217, 218.  
 Carter, Sarah, 217, 218, 220.  
 Carter, Stephen, 110, 217, 218.  
 Cartwright, Mr., 110.  
 Cartwright, Daniel, 25.  
 Cartwright, Richard, 57.  
 Carwood, Mrs., 34.  
 Cassique's patent, 71.  
 Cattell, Capt., 152.  
 Cattell, Andrew, 26.  
 Cattell, Anne, 39, 109, 154, 156, 159, 161, 214, 217, 218, 222.  
 Cattell, Arthur, 108.  
 Cattell, Benjamin, 29, 31, 45.  
 Cattell, Benjamin Godfrey, 21.  
 Cattell, Catherine, 26, 29, 36.  
 Cattell, Charles, 28.  
 Cattell, Claudia, 112.  
 Cattell, Edward, 32, 35.  
 Cattell, Elizabeth, 29, 31.  
 Cattell, Jane, 222.  
 Cattell, John, 25, 36, 39, 87, 88, 105, 108, 160, 218.  
 Cattell, John Jr., 161.  
 Cattell, Margaret, 87.  
 Cattell, Martha, 36.  
 Cattell, Mary, 21, 22, 28, 29, 31, 32, 35, 156, 214, 220.  
 Cattell, Peter, 22, 26, 29, 32, 36, 87.  
 Cattell, Robert Hall, 218.  
 Cattell, Sarah, 36, 105, 108, 160 (2), 217, 218 (2).  
 Cattell, William, 21, 22, 28, 29, 31, 32 (2), 35, 87, 88, 109, 154, 222.  
 Cattell, William, Jr., 39, 109, 156, 159, 161, 214, 217, 218, 219.  
 Chachan, Colleton Co., 128.  
 Chamberlain, Job, 225.  
 Champneys, Frances, 213, 214.  
 Champneys, John, 38, 107, 155, 159, 162, 213, 214 (2), 220, 223.  
 Champneys, Mary, 107, 155, 159, 162, 213, 214 (2), 223.  
 Champneys, William, 159, 214.  
 Chapman, Anne, 22.  
 Chapman, Catherine, 36.  
 Chapman, Dewe, 221.  
 Chapman, Elizabeth, 157.  
 Chapman, George, 29.  
 Chapman, Jane, 32.  
 Chapman, John, 154.  
 Chapman, Martha, 105.  
 Chapman, Mary, 22, 24, 29, 32, 36, 105, 107, 154, 157, 214, 221.  
 Chapman, Sarah, 107.  
 Chapman, Thomas, 214.  
 Chapman, William, 22, 29, 32, 36, 105, 107, 154, 157, 214, 220, 221.  
 Chardon, Isaac, 112, 160, 161.  
 Chardon, Mary, 160.  
 Chardon, Sarah, 160.  
 Charleston, description of, 139-144.  
 Charleston Library Society, 133.  
*Charleston Mercury*, 147.  
 Charles Town, 3, 4, 17.  
 Charlton, John, 87.  
 Charmock, Capt. William, 54, 90.  
 Chastaigner, Alexander Thesee, 57.  
 Cheatham, Sarah, 39.  
 Cheatham, William, 38, 40.  
 Cheraw, S. C., 179.  
 Cheves, Langdon, 1.  
 Childs, Benjamin, 24.  
 Child, John, 59.  
 Cincinnati, Society of, 146.  
 Clair, Hannah, 22.  
 Clair, Joseph, 22.  
 Clair, Leah, 22.  
 Clare, Jane, 39.  
 Clare, Rachel, 111.  
 Clark, Sarah, 23.  
 Clarke, John, 163.  
 Clarkson, Cornelia, 136, 138.  
 Clarkson, William, 135.  
 Clay, Elizabeth, 24.  
 Clement, Edward W., 116.  
 Clement, Edward Wilkinson, 116.  
 Clement, Emma Eliza, 116.  
 Clergy excluded from Gen. Assembly, 196, 197.  
 Cleveland, John B., 1.  
 Clifford, William, 216.  
 Clinton, Sir Henry, 229.  
 Clogy, Mary, 24.  
 Cockfield, John, 108, 220.  
 Cockfield, Moses, 108.  
 Cockfield, William, 220.

- Cockran, Mary, 37.  
 Codner, Richard, 69.  
 Cogdell, George, 46.  
 Coit, *see* Coit.  
 Coit, James, 45, 148.  
 Colcock, C. J., 1.  
 Colfax, Capt., 132.  
 College of Charleston, 133, 192.  
 Colleton, Maj. Charles, 127.  
 Colleton, James, 4.  
 Colleton, Hon. John, 122, 123.  
 Colleton, Sir John, 77, 120, 121, 122, 123.  
 Colleton, Louisa Caroline, 123, 125.  
 Colleton, Peter, 121, 122.  
 Colleton, Robert, 122.  
 Collins, Alexander, 62.  
 Collins, Elizabeth, 62, 63.  
 Collins, Jane, 62.  
 Collins, John, (will of), 62-63.  
 Collins, Jonah, 62, 63.  
 Colonial Dames, (Society of), 5.  
 Commander, Mr., 7.  
*Commerce*, (a sloop), 64.  
 Conley, Peter, 224.  
 Continental Congress, Journals of, 42.  
 Continental Army in S. C., 89, tables  
     between pages 148 and 149.  
 Conyers, Hannah, 32, 35.  
 Conyers, Capt. James, 90.  
 Conyers, Mary, 32, 35.  
 Cook, George, 219.  
 Cooke, Bentley, 84.  
 Cooke, Sarah, 84.  
 Cooper, John, 87.  
 Cooper, John Fenimore, 65.  
 Cooper, Joseph, 226.  
 Coppin, Elizabeth, 24.  
 Couch, Richard, 68.  
 Court of Ordinary of Province of S. C.,  
     Records of, 56-63, 84-88.  
 Cowpens plantation, 59.  
 Craven, Earl of, 87.  
 Crawford, Mrs., 222 (2).  
 Crawford, Margaret, 222.  
 Crawford, Samuel, 39, 40.  
 Crawford, Sarah, 39.  
 Creaque, Mr. 18.  
 Creek, Elizabeth, 23.  
 Creiswell, Edmund, 87.  
 Creux, Charles de, 62.  
 Crisp Map, 17.  
 Crofts, ———, 31.  
 Croomy, Catherine, 38.  
 Croskeys, Anne, 154.  
 Croskeys, Joseph, 154 (2).  
 Croskeys, Margaret, 220.  
 Croskeys, Martha, 154 (2).  
 Croskeys, Susannah, 154.  
 Croskeys, Thomas, 23.  
 Crosse, Mathew, 13.  
 Crouch, Charles, 169.  
 Crouch, Eliza, 169.  
 Crouch, Laura Springs, 169.  
 Crouter, Richard, 91, 95.  
 Crubin, Anne, 156, 157.  
 Crubin, Charles, 36, 40, 107, 109, 110,  
     156, 157.  
 Crubin, Elizabeth, 31, 40, 107, 109, 111,  
     156.  
 Crubin, Sarah, 107.  
 Crubin, Thomas, 40.  
 Cuby, Margaret, 57.  
 Cuby, Thomas, 57.  
 Curacoa, 58.  
 Cypress Barony, 18.  
 Dalton, Thomas, 62.  
 Dandridge, Mary, 111.  
 Daniel, Col., 59.  
 Daniel, Catherine, 39.  
 Daniel, Jonathan, 38.  
 Daniel, John, 25, 112.  
 Daniell, Robert, 3, 4, 5, 6, 20.  
*Daniel of South Carolina*, (ship), 4.  
 d'Arrens, John, Seigneur de Wernhaut,  
     15.  
 Dart, Benjamin, 229.  
 Dart, John, 24.  
 Davis, Capt. Harman, 91.  
 Davis, John, 92.  
 Davis, Mrs. Mary., 56.  
 Davis, Capt. William, 90.  
 Davis, Col. William, 56.  
 Dearsley, Anne, 62.  
 Deas, Mrs. Caroline, 68.  
 Debit and Credit, 193-197.  
 Deer, Jael, 25.  
 Deha, John Andrew, 38.  
 de Jersey, Capt. Henry Jr., 109.  
 De Longuemar, Nicholas Jr., 129.  
 Deloney, Arthur, 156.  
 Delony, Mary, 34, 40, 104, 106, 108, 156.  
 Delony, John, 24, 34, 40, 104, 106, 108,  
     109, 156.  
 Delony, Susannah, 34.  
 Delony, William, 106.  
 De Saussure, Mrs., 145.  
 De Saussure, Daniel, 133.  
 De Saussure, Henry William, 132, 133,  
     135, 139, 144, 145.  
 De Saussure, Lewis, 91.  
 De Saussure, Sarah Amelia, 133, 135, 139.  
 Detyens, Henry Frederick, 177-178, 179.  
 de Treville, Capt. John, 90.  
 Deveaux, Mrs., 39.  
 Deveaux, Andrew, 23.  
 Devil's Elbow Barony, 119.  
 Drews, Bethel, 220.  
 Dickens, Mary, 25.  
 Dill, Anne, 105.

- Dill, Elizabeth, 27, 29, 34, 105, 108.  
 Dill, John, 34.  
 Dill, Joseph, 27, 29, 34, 105.  
 Dill, Martha, 108.  
 Dill, Mary, 27.  
 Dingle, Mrs. Elizabeth, 110.  
 Dobridge, Philip, 59.  
 Dodson, Mary, 110.  
 Doggett, Lieut. Joel, 53, 93, 149.  
 Donaldson, Capt. John, 90.  
 Donnom, William, 93.  
 Dorchester, guard at, 102.  
 Dorchester, magazine at, 46, 55.  
 Downs, Adjutant John, 96, 97.  
 Doyell, Edward, 214.  
 Doyell, Priscilla, 214.  
 Drake, Jonathan, 56, 57.  
 Drake, Capt. Jonathan, 61.  
 Drayton, Anne, 160.  
 Drayton, Charles, 117.  
 Drayton, Charlotta, 117.  
 Drayton, Elizabeth, 40, 105, 108, 156, 160, 215, 219, 221.  
 Drayton, Capt. Glen, 90.  
 Drayton, John, 33, 117, 160.  
 Drayton, John Jr., 213, 217, 219, 223.  
 Drayton, Mary, 156.  
 Drayton, Mary Anne, 33.  
 Drayton, Sarah, 213, 216, 217, 219, 223.  
 Drayton, Col. Stephen, 94, 153.  
 Drayton, Stephen, 160.  
 Drayton, Stephen Fox, 213, 219.  
 Drayton, Thomas, 38, 40, 105, 106, 108, 156, 159, 215, 219, 221, (2).  
 Drayton, Thomas Jr., 3.  
 Drayton, William, 108, 117, 217, 223.  
 Drayton Station, 144.  
 Drummond, Thomas, 24.  
 DuBosc, James, 56.  
 DuBosc, Mrs. Marie, 56.  
 DuBose, Ann, 85.  
 DuBose, David, 207.  
 DuBose, Judith, 85.  
 Duggall, John, 58.  
 Duggall, Rachel, 58.  
 Dunavan, Mary, 25.  
 Dunbar, Captain Thomas, 53, 54, 91.  
 Duncan, Dr., 26.  
 Duncan, Nathaniel, 26.  
 Dunham, Mr., 134.  
 Dunlop, Rev. William, 15.  
 Durazeaux, Michael, 87.  
 Durr, Charlotte Ann, 176.  
 Durr, Madaline Glennie, 176.  
 Durr, Martha Ann, 176.  
 Durr, Ralph E., 176.  
 Durson, John, 41.  
 Dutarque, Louis, 226.  
 Dymes, Joseph, 33.  
 Dymes, Mary, 32, 33, 36.  
 Dymes, Richard, 32, 36.  
 Dymes, Robert, 33.  
 Dymes, Thomas, 32, 33, 36.  
 Dyson, Rev., 25, 34.  
 East Florida Expedition, 206.  
 Edgar, Margaret, 160.  
 Edghill, Rachel, 38.  
 Edghill, Richard, 41.  
 Edisto Island, 34, 75, 126.  
 Edmundson, John, 25.  
 Edward, Robert, 117.  
 Edwards, John, 185.  
 Edwards, Rice, 25.  
 Ellicott, Joseph, 57 (3).  
 Elliott, Amarintia, 24.  
 Elliott, Capt. Barnard, 53, 93, 101.  
 Elliott, Col. Barnard, 42, 50, 89, funeral of, 98-101.  
 Elliott, Mrs. Barnard, 98, 99.  
 Elliott, Benjamin, 114.  
 Elliott, Edith, 157, 158, 218.  
 Elliott, Elizabeth, 157, 158, 216.  
 Elliott, Mrs. Elizabeth, 25.  
 Elliott, Capt. Geo. P., 147.  
 Elliott, Hannah, 24.  
 Elliott, John, 58.  
 Elliott, Joseph, 24 (2), 130, 157, 158, 218.  
 Elliott, Capt. Joseph, 9, 152.  
 Elliott, Mrs. Mary, (1729-1760), 114, 179.  
 Elliott, Mary Anne, 157.  
 Elliott, Robert, 24.  
 Elliott, Sarah, 157.  
 Elliott, Stephen, *Botany of S. C. and Georgia*, 124, 147.  
 Elliott, Mrs. Susannah, 37.  
 Elliott, Thomas, 23, 58, 157, 218.  
 Elliott, Thomas Jr., 216.  
 Elliott, William, 58, 59, 60, 112.  
 Elliott, William, Senr., 23.  
 Ellis, Mary, 26.  
 Ellis, William, 156.  
 Elmes, Mrs. Nancy, 110.  
 Elzas, *Jews of S. C.* 123  
 Emanuel, Isaac, 24, 28, 30.  
 Emanuel, Priscilla, 28, 30, 39.  
 Emanuel, Sarah Mary, 30.  
 Emms, William, 24, 25.  
 Ervin, Margrey, 156.  
 Ervin, Mary, 156.  
 Estherville plantation, 12.  
 Evans, David, 224.  
 Evans, Elizabeth, 30, 37.  
 Evans, George, 58, 87.  
 Evans, Philip, 26, 30.  
 Evans, William, 26.  
 Evans, Mary, 26, 30.  
 Eve, Hannah, 23.  
 Eveleigh, Nicholas, 44.  
 Eveleigh, Samuel, 58, 61.



- Exmouth plantation, 77.
- Fairead, Samuel, 23.
- Fairfroset Swamp, 12.
- Falkinham, Ann, 214.
- Falkinham, Joseph, 41.
- Falkinham, Sarah, 26.
- Farr, John, 26.
- Farr, Thomas, 24, 123.
- Farrar, Field, 91.
- Faucheraud, Mary, 42.
- Fenwick, Mrs., 64.
- Fenwick, Edward, 64, 65.
- Fenwick, Hon. Edward, 64-65.
- Fenwick, John, 65.
- Fenwick, Thomas, 64.
- Ferguson, Mr., 31.
- Ferguson, Mrs., 40.
- Ferguson, David, 86.
- Ferguson, Hugh, 216.
- Fickling, Jeremiah, 214.
- Fickling, Samuel, 214.
- Fidling, John, 58.
- Field, Margaret, 156.
- Field, William, 156.
- Fillion, Peter, 85.
- Firth, Samuel, 40.
- Fishburne, Dr. B. Clay, 171.
- Fishburne, Lieut. William, 53, 92, 152.
- Fitch, Anne, 30, 157.
- Fitch, Constant, 30, 104, 109, 155 (2), 158 (2), 216.
- Fitch, Frances, 157.
- Fitch, Jonathan, 30, 104, 109, 111, 157.
- Fitch, Joseph, 30, 104 (2), 109, 155 (2), 157, 158.
- Fitch, Stephen, 30.
- Fitch, Susannah, 30, 31.
- Fitch, Thomas, 30.
- Fitch, Williamson, 104.
- Fitchett, James, 216.
- Fitzgerald, Anne, 160.
- Fling, Hugh.
- Flood, Mary, 217.
- Flood, William, 38, 217.
- Flower, Joseph, Edward 161.
- Floyd, Mary, 63.
- Flud, *see also* Flood.
- Foissine, Lieut. Peter, 93, 152.
- Foot Point, 124.
- Ford, Mrs., 82.
- Ford, Elizabeth, 132, 133.
- Ford, Frederick, 132.
- Ford, Gabriel, 133.
- Ford, Jacob, 132, 133.
- Ford, Louisa Catherine, 132.
- Ford, Mary Magdalene, 132.
- Ford, Mary Theodosia, 132.
- Ford, Timothy, Diary of, 132-147, 181-204.
- Fording Island, 124.
- Forlorn Hope plantation, 82.
- Forman, Mrs., 134.
- Fort Ballour, 65.
- Fort Johnson, 32, 33, 44, 95.
- Fort Morris, 206.
- Fort Moultrie, 44.
- Fort St. George, 25.
- Fotheringham, Lieut. Alexander, 53, 93, 207.
- Fowles, Capt. Oliver, 91.
- Fox, Stephen, 3, 227.
- Franchome, Charles, 62.
- Fraser, Major, 82.
- Fraser, Agnes, 171.
- Fraser, Alexander, 145.
- Fraser, Lieut. Alexander, 93, 152.
- Fraser, Benjamin Porter, 171, 172.
- Fraser, Elizabeth, 171, 172.
- Fraser, Mrs. Francis Jane, 172.
- Fraser, Mary Allston, 171 (2).
- Fraser, Hugh, 171.
- Fraser, Rev. Hugh, 165, 172, 174.
- Fraser, Paul W., 172.
- Fraser, Peter William, 171 (3).
- Fraser, William Buford, 171.
- French, John, 220.
- French Church, 85.
- Freer, Sarah, 60.
- Freer, John, 60.
- Fripp, John, 57, 228.
- Fripp, William, 123.
- Fripp's Island, 128.
- Frost, Frank Ravenel, 133.
- Fucher, Peter, 39.
- Fulham, John, 62.
- Fuller, Anne, 40.
- Fuller, Ann Blake, 115.
- Fuller, Anne Booth, 26.
- Fuller, Benjamin, 116 (2), 156.
- Fuller, Benjamin Jr., 115 (2).
- Fuller, Caroline Savage, 115.
- Fuller, Christopher Innes, 115.
- Fuller, Elizabeth, 32, 36.
- Fuller, Jane Porteus, 116.
- Fuller, John Alexander, 116.
- Fuller, Martha, 32, 40, 105, 156, 218.
- Fuller, Mary, 26, 34, 36, 40 (2).
- Fuller, Richard, 26, 34, 40.
- Fuller, Robert Porteus, 116.
- Fuller, Sarah, 38, 218.
- Fuller, Sarah Green, 116.
- Fuller, Thomas, 34.
- Fuller, William Jr., 25, 32, 36, 40, 105, 156, 218.
- Fuller, William Senr., 40, 41.
- Fuller, Zacheus, 158.
- Fullerton, George, (will of), 84.
- Fullerton, William, 84.
- Fundamental Constitution, 17, 71, 119.



- Furman, Gen., 146.  
 Furman, Moore, 181.  
 Furwell, Henry, 84, 85.  
 Fuser, Col., 206.  
 Fushee, Margaret, 108.  
 Fushee, Peter, 108.  
 Fushee, William, 108.
- Gadsden, Gen. Christopher, 91.  
 Gadsden, Lieut. Thomas, 91, 152, 153.  
 Gaillard, Peter, 62.  
 Galbraith, Rev. J. E. H., 163.  
 Galloway, Lois Frances, 21.  
 Galloway, Mrs. Mary, 110.  
 Galvan, Lieut., 153.  
 Gantlett, Elizabeth, 23.  
 Garden, Rev. Mr., 23.  
 Garden, Miss, 146.  
 Garden, Col. Benj., 146.  
 Garden, Commissary, 38.  
 Garnier, *see* Godfrey, Benjamin, alias.  
 Gaston, Lieut. Robert, 93.  
 Gendron, Philip, 61.  
 George, free negro, 216.  
 George III, 42.  
 Georgetown, 3, 6, 11.  
 Georgetown County, Records of, 177-179.  
 Georgetown Lyceum, 178.  
 Georgia, 80.  
 Gervais, Charles, 218.  
 Gibbes, Gov., 84.  
 Gibbes, Alice, 27, 219.  
 Gibbes, Elizabeth, 216.  
 Gibbes, Rev. Henry, 163.  
 Gibbes, John, 26, 107, 160.  
 Gibbes, Mary, 26, 107, 160, 216.  
 Gibbes, Robert, 107.  
 Gibbes, Gov. Robert, 62, 85.  
 Gibbes, Susannah, 160.  
 Gibbes, Thomas Stanyarne, 133.  
 Gibbes, William, 27, 108, 158, 219.  
 Gibbon, Martha, 21.  
 Gibbon, Mary, 21.  
 Gibbon, William, 57, 58, 60.  
 Gibbons, Hester, 39.  
 Gibbons, Mrs. Margaret, 161.  
 Gibson, Hannah, 38.  
 Gibson, Thomas, 31.  
 Gill, Mulrey, 109.  
 Girardeau, Hannah, 23.  
 Girardeau, Peter, 38.  
 Givens, Mary, 111.  
 Glandal, Richard, 38.  
 Glennie, Rev. Alexander, 164, 176 (3).  
 Glennie, Harriett B., 176.  
 Glover, Dr. Joseph, 82.  
 Glover, Lieut. Wilson, 92, 152, 153.  
 Godfrey, Mr., 109.
- Godfrey, Benjamin, 27, 31, 35, 39, 104, 106, 109 (2), 154, 161 (2), 213, 214, 218.  
 Godfrey, Benjamin, alias Garnier, 24, 27 (2), 36, 108, 155, 217, 222, 223.  
 Godfrey, Christopher, 214, 217.  
 Godfrey, Elizabeth, 216, 220.  
 Godfrey, Mrs. Elizabeth, 56.  
 Godfrey, John Junr., 41.  
 Godfrey, John, 22, 26, 31, 35, 36, 104, 106.  
 Godfrey, Margaret, 31, 35, 39, 104, 106, 154.  
 Godfrey, Martha, 36, 108, 155, 161 (2), 213, 217, 218.  
 Godfrey, Mary, 27, 39, 104.  
 Godfrey, Richard, 22, 27, 109, 154, 161, 213.  
 Godfrey, Capt. Richard, 30.  
 Godfrey, Sarah, 155, 161.  
 Godfrey, Susannah, 22, 27, 38.  
 Godfrey, Thomas, (alias Garnier), 108.  
 Godin, Martha, 38.  
 Goodby, James, 104.  
 Goodby, Capt. James, 104.  
 Goodwin, Capt. Uriah, 53, 90.  
 Goodwyn, Lieut. John, 92.  
 Goold, James, 61.  
 Goosecreek, 36, 104.  
 Gordon, Thomas, 92, 207.  
 Goreing, Thomas, 38.  
 Gorgett, John, 93.  
 Gough, John, 60.  
 Gough, M. & Company, 18.  
 Grady, Anne, 24.  
 Graham, Gov., 81.  
 Graham, David, 175.  
 Graham, Mary Allston, 175.  
 Graham, S. A., 65.  
 Grall, J., 215.  
 Graves, Mrs., 123.  
 Graves, Admiral Richard, 123.  
 Gray, Lieut. George, 152.  
 Grayson, W. J., 124.  
 Green, Gen., 43.  
 Green, James, 61.  
 Green, John, 218.  
 Green, Katherine, 218.  
 Green, Phoebe, 218.  
 Green, William, 61.  
 Green Meadows plantation, 82.  
 Greene, Maj. Gen. Nathaniel, 78-81.  
 Gregg, *Hist. of Old Cheraws*, 206.  
 Griffith, ———, 39.  
 Grimbball, Elizabeth, 59.  
 Grimbball, Mary, 88.  
 Grimbball, Thomas, 59, 88.

- Grimke, John Faucheraud, Order book of, 42-55, 89-103, 148-151, 205-212, 198,  
 Grimke, John Paul, 42.  
 Guerard, Benjamin, 123, 185.  
 Guerard, Charles Hill, 214.  
 Guerard, Elizabeth, 214.  
 Guerard, John, 214.  
 Guerard, Peter, 58.  
 Guerard, Capt. Peter, 85.  
 Guerin, Frances, 112.  
 Guerin, Mathurin, 85.  
 Guerin, Mary, 85.  
 Guerry, Lieut. Samuel, 92, 152.  
 Guerry, Lieut. Stephen, 53, 92, 207.  
 Guppell, John, 224.  
 Guy, Charles, 29.  
 Guy, Christopher, 21.  
 Guy, Jane, 31, 35.  
 Guy, Jane Baynes, 107.  
 Guy, Mary, 220.  
 Guy, Rebecca, 21, 29, 31, 33, 35, 37, 40, 107, 157.  
 Guy, Sarah, 37, 40.  
 Guy, Sophia-Sarah, 157.  
 Guy, William, 21, 29, 31, 33, 35, 37, 40, 107, 109, 157, 220.  
 Guy, Zebulon, 38.  
 Gwin, John, 25.  
 Habersham, Major, 43.  
 Hackett, Susannah, 23.  
 Haig, Maham, 115.  
 Halifax, 65.  
 Hall, Anne, 27.  
 Hall, Arthur, 27, 31, 33, 35, 41, 104, 107, 109.  
 Hall, Catherine, 31, 33, 35.  
 Hall, Christopher, 104.  
 Hall, Elizabeth, 25.  
 Hall, Martha, 27, 31, 33, 35, 104, 107, 109.  
 Hall, Mary, 39.  
 Hall, Susannah, 107.  
 Hall, Capt. Thomas, 53, 91.  
 Hamilton, Major, 186, 187.  
 Hamilton, Anne, 127.  
 Hamilton, Dorothy, 58.  
 Hamilton, John, 58, 126, 127.  
 Hamilton, Mary, 126.  
 Hamilton, Paul, 127.  
 Hamilton, Stephen, 111.  
 Hampton, Lieut. Henry, 53, 92, 149.  
 Harden, Col., 65.  
 Hardihorn, Mrs. Rachel, 161.  
 Hardway, Joel, 91.  
 Hare, Thomas, 217.  
 Hare, William, 217.  
 Harford, Elizabeth, 24.  
 Harleston, Capt. Isaac, 54, 90.  
 Harris, Anne, 25.  
 Harris, John Jr., 128.  
 Harris, William, 37.  
 Harrison, Mrs. Ann, 18.  
 Hart, Capt. Derrell, 53, 91, 151.  
 Hart, Lieut. John, 92.  
 Hart, Robert Smith, 164.  
 Hart, Sarah Mary, 164.  
 Hart, William Haddrell, 164.  
 Hartley, Stephen, 38.  
 Harthorn, Capt., 45.  
 Harvey, Mrs Sarah., 220.  
 Harvey, William Jr., 219.  
 Hasell, G. P. Bond, 173.  
 Hasfort, Joseph, 216.  
 Hachman, Joseph, 58.  
 Hachman, Mary, 58.  
 Hatton, Capt., 32.  
 Hatton, John, 32.  
*Hawk, The*, Man of War, 218.  
 Hawley, Thomas, 63.  
 Hawthorn, Capt., 148.  
 Haydon, Anne, 31, 35, 37.  
 Haydon, Hannah, 22, 216.  
 Haydon, Jane, 21, 22, 31, 32, 33, 35, 38.  
 Haydon, John, 25, 31, 33, 34, 37, 41, 106, 109, 110, 155, 158.  
 Haydon, Margaret, 110, 155.  
 Haydon, Mary, 31, 34, 37, 41, 106, 110, 155.  
 Haydon, Thomas, 21, 22, 31, 32, 33, 35, 40, 109.  
 Haydon, William, 216.  
 Hayne, Col. Isaac, 82-83.  
 Hayne Hall plantation, 83.  
 Hayter, Mrs., 135, 136.  
 Heape, Elizabeth, 26, 29, 31, 33, 36, 105, 156.  
 Heape, Hannah Rebecca, 29.  
 Heape, Henry, 33.  
 Heape, Joseph, 26, 29, 31, 33, 36, 105, 156, 214 (2).  
 Heape, Sarah, 105, 214.  
 Heape, Thomas, 156, 214.  
 Heape, William, 216, 222.  
 Heathly, Mary, 66.  
 Heathly, William, 66.  
 Henderson, Lt. Col. William, 51, 89, 98, 153.  
 Hennington, John, 91.  
 Hepworth, Anne, 160.  
 Hepworth, Thomas, 59, 61, 62, 87, 88.  
 Herbert, Col., 36.  
 Herbert, Mary, 36.  
 Herbert, Sarah, 38.  
 Heriott, Edmund T., 163.  
 Heriot, Edward Thomas, 176.  
 Heriot, Maria F., 113.  
 Heriot, Robert, 113.  
 Heriot, William, 113.  
 Heskett, Rev. Mr., 22.

- Hewson, Dorothy, 219.  
 Hewson, John, 24, 219, 223.  
 Hewson, *see also* Stocks.  
 Hext, David, 215.  
 Hext, Francis, 215.  
 Hext, Sarah, 215.  
 Hext, Thomas, 23.  
 Hext, Capt. William, 53, 91, 152.  
 Heydon, *see* Haydon.  
 Heyward, Esther, 33, 105, 108,  
 Heyward, James, 105.  
 Heyward, John, 33.  
 Heyward, Nathaniel, 105.  
 Heyward, Samuel, 108.  
 Heyward, Thomas, 33, 105, 108, 161.  
 Heyward, Judge Thomas, 147.  
 Hill, Mrs., 214.  
 Hill, Charles, 27, 30, 31, 41, 109 (2).  
 Hill, Edward, 39, 158.  
 Hill, Elizabeth, 27, 30, 31, 35, 109, 161.  
 Hill, Godfrey, 31, 35.  
 Hill, Judith, 41.  
 Hill, Mary, 27.  
 Hill, Robert, 30, 31.  
 Hill, Sarah, 23, 219.  
 Hill, William Jefries, 109.  
 Hillard, Elizabeth, 58.  
 Hillard, Thomas, 58.  
 Hipp, George, 123.  
 Hobcaw, Guard at, 48.  
 Hodges, Lieut. Benjamin, 93.  
 Hodgkins, Henry, 41.  
 Hodgson, Priscilla, 158.  
 Hodgson, Dr. Thomas, 214.  
 Hogan, Lieut. John, 53, 92, 207.  
 Hogg, Mrs. Hannah, 110.  
 Holland, John Jr., 61.  
 Holland, John Sr., 61.  
 Holman, Anne, 111.  
 Holman, Elizabeth, 24.  
 Holman, Isaac, 34.  
 Holman, John, 21.  
 Holman, Leah, 31, 34.  
 Holman, Mary, 106, 111.  
 Holman, Rachel, 38.  
 Holman, Rebecca, 21, 37.  
 Holman, Ruth, 32, 35, 37, 41, 106.  
 Holman, Thomas, 21, 24, 31, 34, 220.  
 Holman, Thomas Senr., 40.  
 Holman, William, 25, 32, 35, 37, 106, 111.  
 Holmes, Mr., 185.  
 Holmes, Mrs., 185.  
 Holmes, Frances, 220.  
 Holmes, Henry M., 185.  
 Holmes, Isaac, 185.  
 Holmes, John B., 145, 185.  
 Honehan, Thomas, 222.  
 Hopkins, Capt. David, 90.  
 Horry, Major Peter, 49, 59, 90.  
 Horry, Elias, 11, 12.  
 Horse Shoe Creek, 82.  
 Hoskins, Benoni Peter, 154.  
 Hoskins, Elizabeth, 34.  
 Hoskins, James, 37.  
 Hoskins, Peter, 24, 34, 37, 154, 157.  
 Hoskins, Rebecca, 34, 37, 154, 157.  
 Hoskins, William, 157.  
 Howard, Mr., 32.  
 Howard, Edward, 224.  
 Howe, Maj. Gen. Robert, 44, 52, 89, 211.  
 Hubbard, Elizabeth, 85.  
 Hubbard, Hester, 84.  
 Hubbard, Thomas, (will of), 84.  
 Hudson, Alice, 157.  
 Hudson, Thomas, 157.  
 Huger, Benjamin, 175.  
 Huger, Hon. Benjamin, 166.  
 Huger, Major Benjamin, 50, 89, 98, 164-165.  
 Huger, Daniel, 225.  
 Huger, Daniel Sr., 62.  
 Huger, Col. Francis, 94.  
 Huger, Francis K., 175.  
 Huger, Col. Isaac, 44, 46, 48, 50, 53, 89, 96.  
 Huger, Mrs. Mary, 163, 166.  
 Huger, Thomas Pinckney, 175.  
 Huggins, John, 56 (2).  
 Hull, Elizabeth, 29, 219.  
 Hull, Joseph, 29, 31, 34.  
 Hull, Judith, 29, 160.  
 Hull, Martha, 29, 34, 111.  
 Hull, Sarah, 25.  
 Humphreys, Sarah, 23.  
 Hunting Island, 124.  
 Hussey, Edward, 219.  
 Hutchins, Anne, 219.  
 Hutchins, Sarah, 220.  
 Hutchinson, Dr. John, 61.  
 Hutton, Richard, 133.  
 Hutton, James, 59.  
 Hyrne, Barbara, 19.  
 Hyrne, Capt. Edmund, 42, 90.  
 Hyrne, Edward, 18, 19.  
 Hyrne, Elizabeth, 25.  
 Hyrne, Henry, 110.  
 Hyrne, Mrs. Sarah, 186, 187.  
 Hyrne, William Alexander, 186.  
 Indian Slaves, 86.  
 Ioor, Capt., 152.  
 Isaac, Abraham, (will of), 86-87.  
 Isaac, Henry, 86.  
 Isaac, Sarah, 86.  
 Izard, Mrs., 124.  
 Izard, Catherine, 36.  
 Izard, John, 104.  
 Izard, Joseph, 216.  
 Izard, Mary, 38.  
 Izard, Ralph, 15, 36, 60, 72, 104.

Jackson, Lieut. Basil, 92.  
 Jackson, William, 92.  
 Jacksonborough Assembly, 78.  
 James, Jonathan, 109.  
 James, *Life of Marion*, 83.  
 Jarvis, Edmund, 228.  
 Jarvis, John, 61.  
 Jarvis, Col. Stephen, 82-83.  
 Jenkins, John, 57.  
 Jennings, Martha, 214.  
 Jenys, Paul, 112.  
 Jervay, Theodore D., 1.  
 Jinks, Christopher, 33, 36.  
 Jinks, John, 36.  
 Jinks, Mary, 33.  
 Jjuks, ———, 33.  
 Johnes, Theodosia, 132.  
 Johnson, Gov., 56, 57, 61.  
 Johnson, David, 110.  
 Johnson, Johanna Drayton, 25, 26.  
 Johnson, Mary, 158.  
 Johnson, Sir Nathaniel, 5.  
 Johnson, Robert, 26.  
 Johnson, Gov. Robert, 5.  
 Johnson, Sarah, 26, 220.  
 Johnson, Hon. William, 78.  
 Johnson, *Traditions*, 82.  
 Jones, Mrs., 40.  
 Jones, Anne, 30, 156, 161.  
 Jones, Charles, 38, 105, 107, 156, 161, 214.  
 Jones, Charles Senr., 31.  
 Jones, Hester, 107.  
 Jones, Isabella, 158.  
 Jones, John, 226.  
 Jones, Lieut. John, 93, 207, 209.  
 Jones, Mary, 159, 160, 215.  
 Jones, Priscilla, 24.  
 Jones, Rachel, 105, 107, 156, 161, 214.  
 Jones, Richard, 159.  
 Jones, Lieut. Richard, 91.  
 Jones, Robert, 30.  
 Jones, Samuel, 31, 111, 159, 215.  
 Jones, William, 214.  
 Jones, *History of Georgia*, 206.  
 Jordin, John, 86.  
*Journal of American History*, 83.  
 Juin, Lewis, 130.  
  
 Keith, Lieut. Alexander, 53, 92.  
 Kelsal, John, 216.  
 Kelsal, Mary, 222 (2).  
 Kelsal, William, 222.  
 Kendal, Robert, 23.  
 Kenny, Lieut. Alexander, 53, 92, 207.  
 Kennedy, William, 23.  
 Kerr, Hester, 157.  
 Kerr, James, 39, 157.  
 Kerr, Thomas, 157.  
 Ketelbey, Abel, 87.  
 Kilner, Frances, 87.

Kimber, John, 600.  
 King, Elding, 39, 213.  
 King, Eleanor, 213.  
 King, Mrs. Mary, 57.  
 King, Thomas, 57.  
 Kirk, James, 124.  
 Kirkpatrick, Daniel, 113.  
 Kitchen, John, 158.  
 Knight, Mary, 24.  
 Kolb, Lieut. Josiah, 93, 153.  
 Kollock, Charles W., 1.  
  
 LaBruce, E. R., 170.  
 LaBruce, Georgie Alberta, 170.  
 LaBruce, J. L., 170 (3).  
 LaBruce, Robert, 170.  
 LaBruce, Joseph de Marbeuf, 130.  
 Lacey, Capt. Joshua, (or James), 53, 91, 149 (2).  
 Lachicotte, Arthur, 174.  
 Lachicotte, E. S., 170, 174.  
 Lachicotte, Emma S., 171.  
 Lachicotte, F. W., 170, 173.  
 Lachicotte, Fanny, 173.  
 Lachicotte, L. C., 170, 174.  
 Lachicotte, L. S., 170, 173.  
 Lachicotte, Lillie, 170.  
 Lachicotte, Mary J., 169.  
 Lachicotte, Philip, 173.  
 Lachicotte, Philip R., 169.  
 Lachicotte, St. J. M., 171.  
 Lachicotte, William F., 170.  
 Ladson, Abraham, 35.  
 Ladson, Anne, 26, 30, 35, 111, 154.  
 Ladson, Anne Sarah, 215.  
 Ladson, Benjamin, 159.  
 Ladson, Elizabeth, 28, 36, 39, 106, 111, 157 (2), 159 (4), 215 (2), 217, 218, 222.  
 Ladson, Francis, 23, 27, 33, 35, 105, 107, 110, 156, 162, 213, 223.  
 Ladson, Henry, 159.  
 Ladson, Jacob, 28, 36, 106, 157 (2), 158, 215.  
 Ladson, James, 26.  
 Ladson, Capt. James, 90.  
 Ladson, Jane, 165.  
 Ladson, John, 159.  
 Ladson, Joseph, 106, 158.  
 Ladson, Kezia, 36.  
 Ladson, Margaret, 26, 57.  
 Ladson, Martha, 26, 29, 33, 34, 104, 222 (2).  
 Ladson, Mary, 30, 35 (2), 37, 105, 108, 110, 156, 159, 217, 221.  
 Ladson, Mary Anne, 159, 218.  
 Ladson, May-acke, 221.  
 Ladson, Rachel, 38, 105, 110.  
 Ladson, Robert, 26, 30, 35, 39, 154, 159, 214, 215, 221.



- Ladson, Sabina, 154, 159, 214, 215, 221.  
 Ladson, Samuel, 157, 159 (2), 215, 217, 218, 222.  
 Ladson, Sarah, 26, 27, 33, 107, 108, 156, 159, 213, 214, 217, 221, 223.  
 Ladson, Susannah, 159, 213, 215, 233.  
 Ladson, Thomas, 104.  
 Ladson, William, 26, 29, 34, 104, 108, 159, 166, 222.  
 Ladson, Zaccheus, 160, 214, 217, 221.  
 LaFountain, Louis, 110.  
 Lamble, Cecilia, 170.  
 Lamble, Francis Valentine, 170.  
 Lamble, James, 170.  
 Lamboll, Thomas, 160.  
 Lambboth, Elizabeth, 105.  
 Lambboth, Mary, 105.  
 Lambboth, William, 105.  
 Lambwright, Beltshazzer, 112.  
 Lancaster, Abigail, 22, 29.  
 Lancaster, Mary, 29.  
 Lancaster, Thomas, 22, 29.  
 Lancaster, William Eyres, 22.  
 Langford, Lieut. Daniel, 93, 149.  
 Langley, Samuel, 33.  
 Laurel Hill plantation, 164.  
 Lavacher, St. Marie, 92.  
 Laurens, Henry, 188.  
 Laws and Lawes, *see* Law.  
 Law, Anne, 84.  
 Law, Dorothy, 84.  
 Law, John, 58, 84.  
 Law, Joseph, 217.  
 Law, Mary, 217.  
 Law, Nathaniel, 58, 129.  
 Law, Sarah, 217.  
 Lawrence, John, 56.  
 LeBrasseur, Francis, 86.  
 LeChevalier, Peter, 62.  
 LeNoble, Henry, 57.  
 Lee, George, 32, 220.  
 Lenox Library, 78.  
 Lesesne, Daniel, 153.  
 Lesesne, Capt. Thomas, 90, 153.  
 Leslie, Charles, 110.  
 Lewis, Charles, 161, 163,  
 Lewis, Elizabeth, 23.  
 Lewis, Elizabeth Anne, 216.  
 Lewis, Jane, 161, 216.  
 Lewis, Maurice, 161, 216, 219.  
 Lewis, Robert, 57.  
 Liddell, George, 91.  
 Lindo, Moses, 123.  
 Lining, Charles, 91, 152.  
 Lining, Dr. John, 219.  
 Linkley, Christopher, 88, 111.  
 Literary and Philosophical Society, 133.  
 Livingston, Mrs. Hannah, 24.  
 Livingston, Margaret, 161.  
 Lloyd, Alfred Gordon, 171.  
 Lloyd, Janie, 171.  
 Lock, Elizabeth, 220.  
 Logan, George, 56, 60, 86.  
 Long, Alexander, 37.  
 Long, Sarah, 37.  
 Long Branch, N. J., 42.  
 Loocock, Aaron, 68.  
 Loocock, Mrs. Mary, 67.  
 Loughton, Edward, 57.  
 Ludlam, Rev. Mr., 31.  
 Ludlam, Mrs., 31.  
 Lupton, Anne, 28.  
 Lupton, Elizabeth, 24 (4).  
 Lupton, John, 28 (4).  
 Lupton, Lucretia, 28.  
 Lyell, Capt. Robert, 90.  
 Lynch, Thomas, 12.  
 McCrady, *Hist. of S. C.*, 206.  
 McCrady, John, 133.  
 McDaniel, John, 219.  
 McDowell, Benjamin Allston, 172.  
 McDowell, Catherine, 172 (3).  
 McDowell, Davison, 171, 172 (4).  
 McDowell, Hester, McCrea, 172.  
 McDowell, Mary, 171.  
 McDowell, Thomas McCrea, 172.  
 McElvey, Mary, 38.  
 McElvin, Margaret, 216.  
 McGilvrey, Dr., 217.  
 McGilvrey, Mary, 112.  
 McGilvrey, Sophia, 217.  
 McGregor, Alexander, 216.  
 McIntosh, Lt. Col. Alexander, 50, 89, 153, 206.  
 McIntosh, Col. John, 206.  
 McIntosh, Col. Lachlan, 206.  
 McKelvey, *see also* McElvey.  
 McKee, Ann, 66.  
 McKee, Elizabeth, 66.  
 McKee, Joseph, 66.  
 Mackintosh, Elizabeth, 36.  
 Mackintosh, Joseph, 25.  
 Mackewn, Robert, 23.  
 MacPherson, Evan, 57, 58.  
 MacPherson, John, 131.  
 McPherson, William, 228.  
 Mcquin, Anne, 36, 40.  
 Mcquin, Catherine, 28, 30 (2).  
 Mcquin, David, 23, 25, 28, 30 (2), 31, 36, 40.  
 Mcquin, James, 30.  
 Mcquin, Martha, 31, 40.  
 Magnolia Cemetery, 77.  
 Magwood, James, 115.  
 Magwood, Mary Elizabeth, 115.  
 Magwood, Simon, 114.  
 Mahum, Ann, 62.  
 Mahum, Edward, 62.  
 Mahum, Margaret, 62.



- Mahum, Nicholas, 62.  
 Mailhet, Peter, 58, 63.  
 Maitland, John, 63.  
 Man, Anne, 154, 157, 161, 221.  
 Man, Catherine, 157.  
 Man, John, 39, 154, 157, 221.  
 Man, John Vincent, 221.  
 Man, Mary, 154.  
 Mann, Thomas Senr., 158.  
 Manacke, John, 109.  
 Manigault, Peter, 62, 85, 129.  
 Manning, Anne, 154.  
 Manning, Elizabeth, 37.  
 Manning, James, 26, 37, 106, 154, 158, 213, 217.  
 Manning, Mary, 213.  
 Manning, Sarah, 37, 106, 154, 213, 217.  
 Maps, 3.  
 Marcus, Samuel, 39.  
 Marion, Gen. Francis, 50, 89, 82, 83, 98.  
 Marquess, Thomas, 158.  
 Marseau, Jaques, 61.  
 Martin, Capt. Daniel Lewis, 91.  
 Martin, Lieut. John, 92.  
 Martin, Richard, 221.  
 Martin, Thomas, 58, 85.  
 Masheau, Abraham, 33, 37, 227.  
 Masheau, Elizabeth, 33, 37.  
 Masheau, Henry, 37.  
 Masheau, Peter, 225.  
 Mason, Mrs. Christian, 111.  
 Mason, John, 110.  
 Mason, Richard, 91.  
 Maverick, Susannah Frances, 220.  
 Mawan Island, 59.  
 Mayham, Col. Hezekiah, 193.  
 Mayson, Lieut., 48, 49, 55, 102.  
 Mayson, James, Lt. Col., 89.  
 Mazyck, Catherine, 104.  
 Mazyck, Capt. Daniel, 90.  
 Mazyck, Isaac, 227.  
 Mazyck, James, 61.  
 Mazyck, Paul, 104.  
 Mecheau, *see* Masheau.  
 Medway plantation, 16, 17.  
 Medway Meeting House, 211, 212.  
 Meggett, E. R., 113.  
 Meggett, Dr. J. M., 113.  
 Meggett, Jimmie, 113.  
 Meggett, Pinckney, 113.  
 Mell, Benjamin, 156, 158.  
 Mell, Elizabeth, 27, 109.  
 Mell, James, 159.  
 Mell, John, 27, 104, 109, 161.  
 Mell, Joseph, 35, 109.  
 Mell, Margaret, 218.  
 Mell, Martha, 107.  
 Mell, Mary, 27, 34, 35, 104, 107, 109, 156, 158, 159, 218.  
 Mell, Thomas, 27, 34, 35, 104, 107, 156, 158, 159, 218.  
 Mellichamp, Dr. James H., 124.  
 Mellichampe, Margaret, 111.  
 Mepkin plantation, 188.  
 Merrick, Simon, 60.  
 Middleton, Arthur, 23, 72.  
 Middleton, Mary, 157.  
 Middleton, R. I., 179.  
 Middleton, William, 38, 157.  
 Miles, Anne, 105.  
 Miles, Edward, 215.  
 Miles, Mrs. Elizabeth, 216.  
 Miles, John, 111.  
 Miles, Joseph, 157.  
 Miles, Margaret, 22.  
 Miles, Mary, 22, 27, 37, 40, 105, 157, 215.  
 Miles, Moses, 37, 40.  
 Miles, Rosamond, 23.  
 Miles, Sarah, 154.  
 Miles, Thomas, 22, 27.  
 Miles, Thomas Jr., 111.  
 Miles, William, 22, 27, 37, 38, 40, 154, 157, 215.  
 Miller, David, 106.  
 Miller, William, 158.  
 Milling, Lieut. Hugh, 93, 149.  
 Milward, John, 56.  
 Mirabeau, ———, 146.  
 Mitchell, Capt. Ephraim, 90.  
 Mitchell, Capt. James, 90.  
 Mitchell, William, 93, 101.  
 Moll, Hannah, 219.  
 Moll, Jacob, 161.  
 Moll, Jane, 214.  
 Monger, Mrs., 158.  
 Montague, David, 230-231.  
 Montgomery, E. W., 66.  
 Moore, Lieut. Henry, 93, 101.  
 Moore, James, 4, 16, 62.  
 Moore, John, 60.  
 Moore, Justina, 9, 10, 32.  
 Moore, Sarah, 43.  
 Morel, Dr. James S., 169.  
 Morel, Louisa C., 169.  
 Moreland, Andrew, 116.  
 Moreland, Elizabeth Holman, 114.  
 Moreland, Isabella Pinckney, 114.  
 Moreland, Julia Evelina, 114.  
 Moreland, Susan Helena, 114.  
 Morgan, Charles, 60.  
 Morgan, William, 87.  
 Morray, Samuel, 160.  
 Morricks, John, 220.  
 Morris, Robert, 132.  
 Morris Town, N. J., 132.  
 Morton, Sarah, 23.  
 Motte, Col., 48, 52.  
 Motte, Capt. Charles, 49, 90.

- Motte, Jacob, 229.  
 Mt. Boone, 75, 76, 77.  
 Moultrie, Gov., 186, 187.  
 Moultrie, Brig. Gen. William, 44, 89, 96, 98, 205.  
 Moultrie, Capt. Thomas, 90.  
 Mount Holly, S. C., 67.  
 Mountague, Capt., 65.  
 Muckenfuss, Mary H. Lachicott, 170.  
 Muckenfuss, W. W., 170.  
 Mugford, George, 25.  
 Mulberry Grove plantation, 81.  
 Mulryne, Catherine, 218.  
 Mulryne, Claudia, 213, 218.  
 Mulryne, John, 112, 213, 218.  
 Mulryne, Sarah, 213.  
 Munger, Mrs. Jane, 223.  
 Murrill, John, 57 (2).  
 Murrill, Robert, 56.  
 Murrill, William, 57.  
 Muncreef, Richard, 53.  
 Murray, Elizabeth, 218.  
 Murray, Susannah, 218, 219.  
 Murray, William, 218, 219.  
 Musgrove, Mary, 38.  
 Nairn, Elizabeth, 117.  
 Nairn, Thomas, 117 (2).  
 Nash, Daniel, 61 (3).  
 Nash, William Jr., 61.  
 Neal, Mrs. Catherine, 26.  
 Neale, Abraham, 23.  
 Neale, Archibald, 110.  
 Negroes, free, (married), 26.  
 Nelson, Frances, 111.  
 Nesbit, Robert, 168.  
 Neud, Mary, 61, 62.  
 Neud, Nicholas, 61, 62.  
 New York City, 86.  
 New York Historical Society, *Collections*, 69.  
 Newball, William, 26.  
 Newington, 75, 76.  
 Newport Ferry, 211.  
 Newry, Ireland, 172.  
 Newson, Benjamin, 93.  
 Newton, Elizabeth, 38.  
 Nichols, Tabitha, 24.  
 Nixon, James, 61.  
 Noble, Patrick, 133.  
 Norman, Eleanor, 39.  
 Norman, Joseph, 111.  
 Norman, Moses, 128.  
 Norris, Patrick, 112.  
 North Carolina, 5.  
 Oaks Club, 77.  
 Ogechee Hill, camp at, 207.  
 Ogier, Lieut., 53.  
 Ogelbee, James, 160.  
 O'Hear, Catherine, 116.  
 O'Hear, Dr. John, 116.  
 Oketee or Devil's Elbow Barony, 119-125.  
 Oldham, Priscilla, 35.  
 Oldham, Thomas, 35.  
 Oliver, Charles Alexander, 171.  
 Oliver, Joseph Llewellyn, 170.  
 Oliver, M. A., 170, 171.  
 Oliver, W. S., 170, 171.  
*Ontario Archives*, 64, 229.  
 Orangeburg, 55, 102.  
 Ord, Dr. Edward, 107.  
 Osmond, James, 39.  
 Oyster Point, 15.  
 Page, Mrs., 61.  
 Page, Joseph, 60, 61.  
 Palmer, Ann, 26.  
 Palmer, James, 26.  
 Parham, Lieut., 93.  
 Park, Richard, 61.  
 Parker, Francis F., 179.  
 Parker, Mary, 216.  
 Parker's Ferry, 79, 82, 83.  
 Parris, Mary, 63.  
 Parrott, Anne, 22, 110.  
 Parrott, Benjamin, 22.  
 Parrott, William, 22.  
 Parrot, William Orge. Alex. Parris, 109.  
 Parsons, Henry, 23.  
 Pasquereau, Lewis, 57.  
 Pastong, Mary, (a mulatto), 25.  
 Pawley, Elizabeth, 175.  
 Pawley, Capt. Percival, 85, 175.  
 Pawley, Thomas George, 175, 176.  
 Pawley, William, 163.  
 Payne, Joseph, 110.  
 Payne, Nathaniel, 111.  
 Pear Hill plantation, 83.  
 Pearce, James, 230.  
 Pearce, Mary, 84.  
 Peale's exhibition room, 136.  
 Peart, James, 125.  
 Peartree, Elizabeth, 86.  
 Peartree, James, 86.  
 Peirce, Michael, 13.  
 Pelott, John Peter, 224.  
 Pendleton, Judge, 198.  
 Percival, Col. Andrew, 15.  
 Perkins, Capt., 230, 231.  
 Peronneau, Lieut., 152.  
 Peronneau, Henry, 25, 229-230.  
 Peronneau, Robert, 229.  
 Perry, Anne, 108.  
 Perry, Benjamin, 22, 27, 41, 222.  
 Perry, Edward, 23, 29, 33, 35, 105.  
 Perry, Elizabeth, 22, 27, 30, 34, 36, 105, 108, 156.  
 Perry, Hannah, 25.  
 Perry, Joseph, 105.

- Perry, Mary, 33, 156.  
 Perry, Peter, 24, 30, 34, 36, 105, 108, 156.  
 Perry Rachel Ladson, 27.  
 Perry, Rosamond, 29, 33, 35, 105.  
 Perry, Sarah, 30, 35, 41.  
 Perryman, Mary, 25.  
 Peters, Phoebe, 161.  
 Petrie, Capt. Alexander, 90, 95, 207.  
 Pickrin, Edward, 154, 221.  
 Pickrin, Frances, 221.  
 Pickrin, Martha, 154.  
 Pickrin, Mary, 154, 221.  
 Pickrin, Samuel, 221.  
 Pinckney, Major, 51, 98.  
 Pinckney, Misses, 124.  
 Pinckney, Mrs., 124.  
 Pinckney, Col. C. C., 50, 52, 89, 206.  
 Pinckney, G. M., 1.  
 Pinckney, T., 163.  
 Pinckney, Thomas, 129.  
 Pinckney, Capt. Thomas, 1.  
 Pinckney, Major Thomas, 90, 152.  
 Pinckney, Gen. Thomas, 145.  
 Pine Barren Act, 195.  
 Pine Hill plantation, 181.  
 Pinker, John, 55, 94.  
 Plantation life in S. C., *see* Ford, Timothy, Diary of.  
 Platen, Lieut. Frederick von, 93, 103.  
 Poinsett, Ann Hester, 85.  
 Pollard, Lieut. Richard, 53, 92, 149.  
 Pompey, free negro, 217.  
 Ponpon, Ferry, 144.  
 Pope, George, 23.  
 Popwell, Sarah, 23.  
 Poyas, Mrs., 18, 19, 20, 75, 76.  
 Prevost, Lieut., 55.  
 Porcher, Isaac Jr., 62.  
 Porter, Matthew, 86.  
 Post, Arthur Lee Stuart, 168.  
 Post, Charles Albert Stuart, 168.  
 Post, Mary Stuart, 168.  
 Post, William, 168.  
 Postell, Benjamin, 92, 152.  
 Postell, Mrs. Elizabeth S., 82.  
 Powell, Robert William, 229.  
 Prevost, Lt. Col., 206.  
 Prince George, Winyaw, 163.  
 Princeton, 132.  
 Pringle, Robert, 146.  
 Prioleau, Elisha, 57, 62.  
 Prioleau, Mary Magdalen, 133.  
 Prioleau, Samuel, 133.  
 Pritchard, Mary, 32.  
 Pritchard, Paul, ship yard, 206.  
 Pritchard, Thomas, 32, 37, 220.  
 Prize, Elizabeth, 86.  
 Prize, Richard, (will of), 86.  
 Prize, Sarah, 86.  
 Proclamation Money, 7.  
 Proprietary Government, 75.  
 Proveaux, Lieut. Adrian, 91, 152, 153.  
 Public Treasurer's Office, 229-230.  
 Pugson, Samuel, 58.  
 Pugson, Susannah, 58.  
 Purkis, Elizabeth, 222.  
 Purkis, John, 39, 222.  
 Quarry, Robert, 15.  
 Quintard, Daniel, 61.  
 Quintine, Henry, 117.  
 Quintine, Mary, 117.  
 Quintine, Posthuma, 117.  
 Radcliffe, Thomas, 220.  
 Ramsay, Lieut. Henry, 93.  
 Ramsay, Mary, 25.  
 Ramsay's *History of South Carolina*, 17.  
 Randolph, Mr., 134, 135.  
*Randolph (The)*, 152.  
 Rattray, Charles, 213.  
 Rattray, James, 213.  
 Rattray, Mary, 213.  
 Raven, John, 56, 57, 128.  
 Raven, Mrs. Elizabeth, 112.  
 Raven, Sarah, 112.  
 Ravenel, Dr. Edmund, 133.  
 Rawlins, Edward, 27.  
 Rawlins, Mary, 27.  
 Rawlins, Susannah, 27.  
 Rebb, Lewis, 163.  
 Red Sulphur Springs, Va., 166.  
 Redmond, Lieut. Andrew, 53, 92, 149.  
 Reidheimer, John, 68.  
 Reidheimer, Peter, 69.  
 Reimon, Denbigh, 87.  
 Retreat plantation, 11, 12.  
 Reynolds, Constance, 26.  
 Reynolds, Richard, 87.  
 Rhett, Catherine, 84.  
 Rhett, Sarah, 60, 84.  
 Rhett, William, 84.  
 Rhett, William Jr., 84.  
 Rice, Cultivation of, 182-184.  
 Rice patch, (1st), 17.  
 Rice, value of, and freight charges, 230-231.  
 Richards, Joseph, 223.  
 Richardson, Capt., 64.  
 Richardson, John, 169.  
 Riggs, John, 41.  
 Ripos, Henry, 109.  
 Rivers, Ann, 155, 213, 217.  
 Rivers, Catherine, 221.  
 Rivers, Dorcas, 221.  
 Rivers, Elizabeth, 36, 106, 221 (2), 222.  
 Rivers, Hannah, 106, 221.  
 Rivers, John, 25, 36, 105, 155, 161, 162, 213 (2), 215, 216, 217, 221, 222 (2).  
 Rivers, Keziah, 216.

- Rivers, Mallory, 106.  
 Rivers, Martha, 36, 105, 161, 162, 213, 217, 220.  
 Rivers, Mary, 25, 34, 105, 161.  
 Rivers, Miles, 24, 31, 34.  
 Rivers, Nehemiah, 221.  
 Rivers, Robert, 106, 220.  
 Rivers, Robert, Junr., 110, 213, 217.  
 Rivers, Ruth, 112.  
 Rivers, Samuel, 25, 106, 221.  
 Rivers, Sarah, 221.  
 Rivers, William, 161, 213, 220.  
 Rize, David, 86.  
 Roach, Mary C., 117.  
 Roach, William, 116, 117.  
 Robert, Peter Jr., 62.  
 Roberts, Capt., 55.  
 Roberts, Col. Owen, 89, 98.  
 Roberts, Peter, 224.  
 Roberts, Capt. Richard Brooks, 90.  
 Robinson, Lieut. James, 93.  
 Robinson, Mary, 160.  
 Robinson, Randal, 118.  
 Robinson, Susan Hunter, 118.  
 Rome, Christian, 157.  
 Rome, Samuel, 111, 157.  
 Romelly, Sir Samuel, 146.  
 Rosa, Annie, 169.  
 Rosa, David D., 168, 169 (2).  
 Rosa, C. W., 169.  
 Rosa, Charles Delamer, 168.  
 Rosa, H. P., 168, 169.  
 Rosa, L. S., 169.  
 Rosa, Weston, 169.  
 Rose, Francis, 21.  
 Rose, Elizabeth, 3, 21, 34 (2).  
 Rose, George, 31, 34.  
 Rose, James, 41.  
 Rose, Margaret, 111.  
 Rose, Sabina, 39.  
 Rose, Susannah, 34.  
 Rose, Thomas, 21, 24, 31, 34 (2) 41, 129.  
 Rose, Thomas Senr., 109.  
 Rose Hill, 124.  
 Rothmahler, Job, 60, 61.  
 Roux, Lieut. Albert, 48, 54, 92.  
 Rowland, Acton, 112.  
*Royal Gazette*, 82.  
 Russ, Catherine, 155.  
 Russ, Elizabeth, 155.  
 Russ, David, 155.  
 Russ, John, 25.  
 Russell, Elizabeth, 22.  
 Russell, George, 35.  
 Russell, Jane, 22, 35, 107.  
 Russell, Stephen, 22, 35, 107.  
 Rutledge, Gov., 229.  
 Rutledge, Alice A., 175.  
 Rutledge, Benjamin H., 175.  
 Rutledge, Elizabeth, C., 175.  
 Sabb, Morgan, 122.  
 St. Andrew's Church Yard, Inscriptions from, 113-118.  
 St. Andrew's Parish, Register, 21, 104, 154.  
 St. James' Goose Creek, 32.  
 St. James, Goose Creek, Chapel of Ease, Inscriptions from, 67-69.  
 St. John's Berkeley, 188.  
 St. Julien, Peter de, 57.  
 St. Philip's Church, 5.  
 St. Paul's Parish, 37.  
 Sadler, William, 59.  
 Salley, Alexander S., Jr., 1, 56, 84, 112, 126, 224.  
 Sampit River, 6.  
 Samson, free negro, 216, 217.  
 Sams, Dr. Donald, 116.  
 Samways, Anne, 30.  
 Samways, Catherine, 23.  
 Samways, Elizabeth, 27, 30, 37, 158.  
 Samways, Henry, 226 (2).  
 Samways, James, 27, 30.  
 Sanders, John, 129.  
 Sandiford, Samuel, 160.  
 Satur, Jacob, 63, 85, 86.  
 Satur, Mary, 86.  
 Satur, Thomas, 85.  
 Saunders, Anne, 30, 34.  
 Saunders, Roger, 30, 34, 62.  
 Saunders, Capt., Roger, 90, 95, 152.  
 Saunders, Sarah, 220.  
 Saunders, William, 62.  
 Saunders, Thomas, 34.  
 Savage, Benjamin, 38.  
*Scarborough* (man of war), 30.  
 Schencklingh, Bernard, 14.  
 Scott, Lt. Col. William, 51, 89.  
 Scriven, Mary, 10, 19.  
 Seabrook, Mrs., 160.  
 Seabrook, Benjamin, 160.  
 Seabrook, Mary, 219.  
 Seabrook, Richard, 160.  
 Seabrook, Susannah, 160.  
 Sereau, Mrs., 219.  
 Seewee, 56.  
 Senf, Christian, 207.  
 Shaddock, Samuel, 61.  
 Shaftsbury, Earl of, 72.  
 Shand, Elizabeth, 61.  
 Shand, James, 61.  
 Shaw, Richard, 128.  
 Shepherd, Elizabeth, 213.  
 Shepherd, John, 160, 213.  
 Sherman's Army, 82, 179.  
 Shipping, Mr., 137, 138, 181.  
 Shippen, ———, 181.  
 Shory, Anne, 175.  
 Shubrick, Capt. Jacob, 152.  
 Shubrick, Thomas, 46, 91, 153.



- Shud, Dr. William, 209.  
 Simcock, Joseph, 219.  
 Simmonds, Messrs. Peter & H., 230.  
 Simmons, George, 159.  
 Simmons, John, 86.  
 Simmons, Martha, 159.  
 Simmons, Peter, 159.  
 Simmons, William, 24.  
 Simony, George, 111, 214, 216, 219.  
 Simony, Martha, 214.  
 Simony, William, 216.  
 Simonett, Thomas, 22.  
 Simpson, Anne, 154.  
 Simpson, Edward, 39, 110, 154, 217.  
 Simpson, Elizabeth, 217.  
 Simpson, Robert, 148.  
 Simpson, Sarah, 110, 154, 217.  
 Simpson, Dr. William, 220.  
 Simson, *see* Simpson,  
 Sissons, Mary, 159.  
 Sissons, Thomas, 110, 159.  
 Skene, Hannah, 161.  
 Skene, John, 161.  
 Skipper, Anne, 24.  
 Skirving, Lieut. Charles, 93, 152.  
 Slade's Plantation, camp at, 209, 212.  
 Slann, Ann, 77.  
 Slave Labor, *see* Ford, T., Diary of.  
 Slaves, in Charleston, 1785, 142-144.  
 Smallwood, Anne, 28, 41.  
 Smallwood, Martha, 25, 28, 29.  
 Smallwood, Matthew, 28, 29.  
 Smallwood, Richard, 105.  
 Smallwood, Sarah, 105.  
 Smith, Miss, 187, 188.  
 Smith, Mrs., 31.  
 Smith, Lieut. Aaron, 93.  
 Smith, Anne, 19, 31, 73, 74, 79.  
 Smith, Arthur, M., 20.  
 Smith, Barbara, 13, 14, 19.  
 Smith, Benjamin, 10, 11, 99.  
 Smith, Dr. Benj. Huger, 167.  
 Smith, Catherine Farr, 167.  
 Smith, Charles Freer, 167.  
 Smith, Christopher, (will of), 59-60.  
 Smith, Christopher Jr., 59, 60.  
 Smith, D. E. Huger, 1, 65, 230.  
 Smith, Dorothy, 59, 60.  
 Smith, Edward, 109.  
 Smith, Elizabeth, 19, 38, 59, 60.  
 Smith, Emanuel, 21.  
 Smith, Frances, 74.  
 Smith, George, 10, 11, 40.  
 Smith, Dr. George, (son 1st Landgrave),  
     13.  
 Smith, Henry, 9, 10, 11, 12.  
 Smith, Henry A. M., 1, 3, 71, 119.  
 Smith, James, 13, 14, 37, 161.  
 Smith, John, 23, 59, 71, 72, 73, 74, 77,  
     79.  
 Smith, John, (the Cassique), 14, 71.  
 Smith, Capt. John C., 90, 91.  
 Smith, John Rutledge, 166, 167, 168.  
 Smith, Justina, 31.  
 Smith, Katherine, 181.  
 Smith, Mary, 9, 10, 25, 43, 59, 60, 72.  
 Smith, Mary Anne, 21, 112.  
 Smith, Mary Rutledge, 168-169.  
 Smith, Paul, 13.  
 Smith, Lieut. Press, [by error given as  
     John Caroway], 92.  
 Smith, Roger Moore, 114.  
 Smith, Sabina, 19.  
 Smith, Mrs. Susan Elizabeth, 166-167,  
     168.  
 Smith, Susannah, 99.  
 Smith, Thomas, 43.  
 Smith, Thomas, (of the 1st fleet), 13, 14.  
 Smith, Thomas, (1st Landgrave and  
     Gov.), 12, 13, 14, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20,  
     126.  
 Smith, Thomas, (2d Landgrave), 5, 6,  
     7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 15, 17, 18,  
     19, 20, 75, 76.  
 Smith, Thomas, son of 2nd Landgrave, 9,  
     10, 11.  
 Smith, Thomas, (son of Benj.), 11.  
 Smith, Thomas John, 11, 12.  
 Smith, William, 15, 61, 130.  
 Smith, William, (overseer), 110.  
 Smith, Capt. William, 129.  
 Smith-Town, 11.  
 Smith's Barony, 5.  
 Smiths of Exeter, 20.  
 Smyth, John, *see* Smith, John.  
 South Carolina, Laws, Code of, 197-204.  
 Snow, Nathaniel, 58.  
 Snow, William, 38.  
 Snowden, Joshua, 37.  
 Snowden, Yates, 1.  
 Sothel, Seth, 4.  
 South, Robert, 84.  
*South Carolina Gazette*, 6.  
 Spencer, Mrs. 210.  
 Spencer, Joseph, 216.  
 Spencer, William, 23,  
 Spring Island, 121.  
 Sproat, Rev., 138.  
 Spry, Henry, 225.  
 Stanting, Elizabeth, 25.  
 Stantin, Mrs. Grace, 223.  
 Stanyarne, Mr., 219.  
 Stanyarne, James, 57 (2), 123.  
 Stanyarne, Jehu, 217.  
 Stanyarne, John, 40, 218, 220.  
 Stanyarne, Magdalen, 218.  
 Stanyarne, Mary, 23, 40, 217.  
 Stanyarne, Thomas, 61.  
 Stark, Col. John, 208.  
 Starling, Anne, 40.



- Starling, Nathaniel, 38, 40.  
 Stent, Joseph, (2), 22, 108.  
 Stent, Samuel, 127.  
 Stent, Sarah, 22.  
 Sterling, Nathaniel, 161.  
 Stevens, Lieut., 33.  
 Stevens, Anne, 34.  
 Stevens, Elizabeth, 23.  
 Stevens, Mary, 33, 34.  
 Stevens, Richard, 34.  
 Stewart, Elizabeth, 21.  
 Stewart, Frances, 21, 27, 34.  
 Stewart, Isaac, 21, 27, 34, 110.  
 Stewart, John, 27, 65.  
 Stewart, Thomas, 34.  
 Stock Marks, Recorded in S. C., 126-131, 224-228.  
 Stock Prior plantation, 59.  
 Stock, Mrs. alias Hewson, 33.  
 Stock, Anne, 33, 108.  
 Stock, Dorothy, 24.  
 Stock, Elizabeth, 104, 106, 110, 157, 159, 214.  
 Stock, Jonathan, 41.  
 Stock, Margaret, 110, 156.  
 Stock, Mary, 157, 219.  
 Stock, Rachel, 108, 156, 159.  
 Stock, Sabina, 157, 219.  
 Stock, Samuel, 37, 104, 106, 109, 110, 156, 157, 216, 219 (2), 221, 223.  
 Stock, Thomas, 38, 104, 109, 159, 221.  
 Stock, William, 38, 108, 156, 157.  
 Stokes, Charles, 106.  
 Stokes, Francis, 23, 106.  
 Stokes, Margaret, 106.  
 Stone, William, 87, 88.  
 Stono Church, 41.  
 Stoney, John, 124.  
 Storey, Mrs. Mary, 110.  
 Storey, Rowland, 22.  
 Storey, Joseph Elicott, 22.  
 Story, Zachariah, 26.  
 Streater, Elizabeth, 105.  
 Streater, James, 34, 105.  
 Streater, Sarah, 105.  
 Street, William, 107, 158.  
 Stuart, John A., 147.  
 Styring, Elizabeth, 23.  
 Sullivant, Anne, 33.  
 Sullivant, Elisha, 33.  
 Sullivant, Esther, 155.  
 Sullivant, Isabella, 155.  
 Sullivant, John, 33, 155.  
 Sullivant, Josiah, 33.  
 Summers, Thomas, 56, 57.  
 Summerville, S. C., 75, 76.  
 Sumter, Col., 51, 52.  
 Sunbury, Town of, 206.  
 Sutherland, Capt. James, 32, 35, 223.  
 Sutherland, Mary, 32, 35.  
 Taggart, Lieut. William, 48, 49, 93.  
 Tamplet, Paul, 178.  
 Tamplet, Peter, 39.  
 Tankard, Elizabeth, 21, 25, 27.  
 Tankard, John, 21.  
 Tankard, Joseph, 27.  
 Tankard, Sarah, 27.  
 Tanner, Anne, 24.  
 Talartha, Matthew, 130.  
 Tate, Lieut. William, 92.  
 Tatnell, Thomas, 111.  
 Taylor, Amaranthia, 37.  
 Taylor, Eleanor, 221.  
 Taylor, Hester, (or Esther), 105, 107, 155, 159, 221.  
 Taylor, James, 38, 105, 107, 155, 159, 221.  
 Taylor, John, 105.  
 Taylor, John Barnett, 55.  
 Taylor, Joseph, 168.  
 Taylor, Peter, 37.  
 Taylor, Sarah, 37, 155.  
 Taylor, Capt. Samuel, 90.  
 Tazeyell, Mr., 18.  
 Tennant, Rev. William, 197.  
 Ternant, Jean de, 205.  
 Tew, Thomas, 110.  
 Theus, Capt. Jeremiah, 90.  
 Thomas, Anna, 26.  
 Thomas, John, (will of), 85, 86.  
 Thomas, Dr. John, 56.  
 Thomas, Mary, 26, 85.  
 Thompson, Rev. Mr., 109.  
 Thomspson, Col. William, 47, 50, 53, 89, 103, 205.  
 Thompson, William R., 91, 151.  
 Tibwen plantation, 62.  
 Tilly, Martha, 215.  
 Tilley, Thomas, 215.  
 Tilley, Willoughby, 215.  
 Timmons, Richard, 23.  
 Todd, Alice, 21.  
 Todd, Francis, 21.  
 Todd, John, 87.  
 Todd, Joseph, 21.  
 Todd, Mary, 21.  
 Todd, Stephen, 21.  
 Tooker, A. H., 169.  
 Tooker, Fannie, 169.  
 Tooker, J. P., 169.  
 Toppin tract, 124.  
 Torquet, Judith Ester, 23.  
 Towles, Oliver, 50, 53.  
 Townely, William, 31.  
 Traders, in Carolina, 69.  
 Trott, Nicholas, 61.  
 Troublefield, Charles, 52, 94.  
 Tucker, Mary, 24.  
 Tucker, Sarah H., 167.  
 Tunno, John, 78.

- Turberfield, (alias Troublefield), Charles, 52, 94.  
 Turkey Hill plantation, 81.  
 Turner, Capt. George, 55, 90, 153.  
 Turner, Elizabeth, 23.  
 Turner, George, 207.  
 Turner, Joseph, 24.  
 Tuscaroras, 5.  
 Tynte, Edward, (will of), 87.  
  
 Unckles, John, 160.  
 Underwood, Samuel, 111.  
 Urwin, Samuel, 26.  
  
 Vanderhorst, Capt. John, 90.  
 Van Myddagh, Anne Cornelia, 15.  
 Varnod, Rev. Francis, 105, 109, 110, 158.  
 Varreen, Jeremiah, 227.  
 Verdal, Elizabeth, 111.  
 Vignon, Sabina de, Dowager Van Wernhawt, 15.  
 Vincent, Anne, 39.  
 Vincent, Katherine, 32.  
 Vincent, Martha, 23.  
 Vincent, Mary, 111.  
  
 Wadboo Swamp, 12.  
 Wade, Mary, 23.  
 Walford, James, 40.  
 Wallace, Charles, 24, 33.  
 Walls, Benjamin, 123, 124.  
 Walter, William, 220.  
 Wando River, 129.  
 Ward, Anne Allston, 173.  
 Ward, B. H., 173.  
 Ward, E., 173.  
 Ward, Elizabeth, 172.  
 Ward, Elizabeth Ryan, 173.  
 Ward, Georgia Alberta, 170.  
 Ward, J., 173.  
 Ward, J. D., 173.  
 Ward, J. J., 170, 173.  
 Ward, J. McC., 173.  
 Ward, Jane McCrady, 173.  
 Ward, Joanna Douglass, 173.  
 Ward, Joshua, 172, 173.  
 Ward, Joshua J., 163.  
 Ward, Joshua John, 172, 173 (3).  
 Ward, Joshua John (child), 173.  
 Ward, K. L., 173.  
 Ward, M. L., 170.  
 Ward, Mary, 24, 33.  
 Ward, Mayham Cook, 173.  
 Ward, S. M., 173.  
 Ward, Salina Mortimer, 173.  
 Waring, Dr., 181.  
 Waring, Mr., 144.  
 Waring, Ann, 10, 19.  
 Waring, Benjamin, 18, 19, 37, 144, 181.  
 Waring, John Beamer, 181.  
  
 Waring, Joseph Ioor, 67.  
 Waring, Peter, 181.  
 Waring, Richard, 181.  
 Waring, Sarah, 37.  
 Warley, Felix, 81, 82, 90.  
 Warley, George, 91.  
 Warley, Capt. Joseph, 53, 90.  
 Warley, Lieut. Paul, 92, 152.  
 Warren, Elizabeth, 107, 220.  
 Warren, Lieut. Samuel, 53, 93, 207.  
 Washington, plantation, 185, 187.  
 Waterman, E., 178.  
 Waties, Katherine, 85.  
 Waties, William, 18, 84, 85.  
 Waties, William Jr., 85.  
 Watson, John, 160.  
 Weaver, Lieut. Thomas, 92, 101.  
 Webb, Charles, 104.  
 Webb, Deborah, 26, 29, 30, 31, 104.  
 Webb, Elizabeth, 39.  
 Webb, Mary, 26, 31.  
 Webb, Richard, 39.  
 Webb, Sarah, 108.  
 Webb, William, 26, 29, 30, 31, 104.  
 Webb, William Senr., 108.  
 Webber, Mabel L., 1, 21, 104, 154.  
 Webster, Margaret, 111.  
 Wedon, Alift, 25, 40.  
 Wedon, Johanna Drayton, 40.  
 Wedon, William, 40.  
 Weekly, John, 93.  
 Weeks, Roger, 60.  
 Wells, Mr., 31.  
 Wells, Martha, 25, 156.  
 Wells, John, 221.  
 Wells, Margaret, 221.  
 Wells, Martha, 221.  
 Wells, Mary, 156, 220, 221 (2).  
 Wells, Mathew, 221.  
 Wells, Sylls, 156, 221 (2), 223.  
 Wells, Thomas, 221.  
 Wells, Willoughby, 23.  
 Wells, William, 57.  
 West, Cato, 52.  
 West, Isabella, 23.  
 West, Samuel, 40, 111.  
 Weston, F. H., 1.  
 Weston, Bentley, 175.  
 Weston, Charles, 164.  
 Weston, Francis Marion, 163, 164 (2).  
 Weston, George B., 175.  
 Weston, Mary, 164, 174.  
 Weston, Mildred, 164, 174.  
 Weston, Plowden C. J., 174.  
 Wetherick, Mrs. Elizabeth, 59.  
 Wetherly, Lieut., 92.  
 Whaley, Elizabeth, 154.  
 Whaley, Margaret, 30.  
 Whaley, Martha, 36, 108.  
 Whaley, Thomas, 30, 36, 108, 154.

- Whaley, William, 154.  
 Whippey, William, 57.  
 Whilden, John, 56.  
 White, Abigail, 21, 22.  
 White, Edward, 21, 22.  
 White, Jonathan, 22.  
 White, Mary, 21.  
 Whitmarsh, Edith, 24.  
 Whitmarsh, Martha, 25.  
 Wickham, Elizabeth, 160.  
 Wickom, Lieut. John, 93, 152.  
 Wigg, Richard, 60.  
 Wigington, Henry, 60, 61, 62, 228.  
 Wilkie, Mrs. Loveridge, 39.  
 Wilkins, Mrs. Mary, 110.  
 Wilkinson, Francis, 27.  
 Wilkinson, John, 58.  
 Williamsburg Co., 65.  
 Williams, Elizabeth, 34, 114.  
 Williams, John, 25, 29.  
 Williams, Joseph, 25, 114.  
 Williams, Martha, 24.  
 Williams, Mary, 29.  
 Williams, Samuel, 24, 34, 36.  
 Williams, Samuel, Atwood, 36.  
 Williams, Thomas, 23.  
 Williamson, Dove, 61.  
 Williamson, Henry, 111.  
 Williamson, John, 63.  
 Williamson, Lieut. John, 91.  
 Williamson, Manly, 63, 110 (2).  
 Willman, Benjamin, 227.  
 Wilson, Catherine, 109.  
 Wilson, James, 93.  
 Wiltown, 73.  
 Winnsboro, College at, 192.  
 Winyah Barony, 3-12.  
 Winyaw River, 6.  
 Wise, Major Samuel, 50.  
 Wiskinboo Barony, 12-20.  
 Withers, Robert, 166.  
 Witherspoon, Ann, 66.  
 Witherspoon, Catherine D., 65.  
 Witherspoon, Elizabeth, 66.  
 Witherspoon, Esther Dubose, 65.  
 Witherspoon, Gavin, 66.  
 Witherspoon, James, 66.  
 Witherspoon, Janet, 66.  
 Witherspoon, John, 66.  
 Witherspoon, Langdon Cheves, 65.  
 Witherspoon, Mary A., 66.  
 Witherspoon, Robert, 65, 66.  
 Witherspoon, Robert Sidney, 66.  
 Witherspoon, Thomas, 66.  
 Witherspoon Tomb-Stone Inscriptions, 65-66.  
 Witter, Elizabeth, 220.  
 Witter, Samuel, 39.  
 Witter, Thomas, 25.  
 Wood, Anne, 29, 106, 108, 156.  
 Wood, Benjamin, 28, 111.  
 Wood, Catherine, 37, 215, 222.  
 Wood, Elizabeth, 27, 105, 106 (4).  
 Wood, George, 106.  
 Wood, Henry, 24, 27, 29, 35, 37, 105, 106 (3), 108, 156, 215, (2), 223, 225.  
 Wood, Hepzibah, 105, 110.  
 Wood, Hester, 38.  
 Wood, John, 35, 110, 158.  
 Wood, Jonathan, 215, 217, 222.  
 Wood, Joseph, 106.  
 Wood, Martha, 37, 111.  
 Wood, Mary, 25, 27, 35.  
 Wood, Nancy, 111.  
 Wood, Obadiah, 35.  
 Wood, Peter, 28.  
 Wood, Province, 35.  
 Wood, Rebecca, 28, 217.  
 Wood, Robert, 28 (6), 106 (2), 225.  
 Wood, Sarah, 28 (6), 106 (2).  
 Wood, Sindinah, 222.  
 Wood, Stephen, 28.  
 Wood, Susannah, 28, 106, 220.  
 Wood, Thomas, 106.  
 Wood, William, 28, 112, 222.  
 Woodruff, A. D., 134.  
 Woods, C. A., 1.  
 Woodward, Elizabeth, 22, 26, 161.  
 Woodward, John, 22, 57.  
 Woodward, Mary, 112.  
 Woodward, Richard, 22, 57.  
 Woodward, Sarah, 22.  
 Woodward, Thomas, 22.  
 Worden, Rebecca, 38.  
 Wormsley, Edward, 22.  
 Wormsley, Elizabeth, 22.  
 Wormsley, Mary, 22.  
 Worral, Elizabeth, 111.  
 Wragg, Mary, 85.  
 Wright, Gibbon, 105.  
 Wright, John, 58.  
 Wright, Richard, 26.  
 Wright, Robert, 105.  
 Yemassee War, 5, 75, 120.  
 Yonge, Mrs., 110.  
 Yonge, Charles, 107.  
 Yonge, Francis, 32, 36, 40, 104, 107.  
 Yonge, Lydia, 36, 40, 104, 107.  
 Yonge, Margaret, 36.  
 Yonge, Robert, 23, 110.  
 You, Mary, 110.  
 Young, Mrs. Anne, 111, 161.  
 Young, George, 161.  
 Young, Samuel, 158.



# LIST OF PUBLICATIONS

OF THE

## SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

### COLLECTIONS.

Vol. I., 1857, \$3.00; Vol. II., 1858, \$3.00; Vol. III., 1859, out of print. Vol IV., 1887, unbound, \$3.00, bound, \$4.00; Vol. V., 1897, paper, \$3.00.

### PAMPHLETS.

Journal of a Voyage to Charlestown in So. Carolina by Pelatiah Webster in 1765. Edited by Prof. T. P. Harrison, 1898. 75c.

The History of the Santee Canal. By Prof. F. A. Porcher. With an Appendix by A. S. Salley, Jr., 1903. 75c.

### THE SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL MAGAZINE.

Volume I, 1900, Edited by A. S. Salley, Jr. Complete Volume. \$10.00

Single copies of Nos. 2-4, \$1.25 each.

Volume II to IX, 1901-1908, Edited by A. S. Salley, Jr. Unbound \$5.00 each.

Volume X to XII, 1909-1911, Edited by Mabel L. Webber. Unbound \$5.00 each.

Single copies of No. 4, Vol. XI, \$2.50 each. Members get a discount of 25 per cent. on the above prices.

Address: South Carolina Historical Society,  
Charleston, S. C.





THE  
SOUTH CAROLINA  
HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL  
MAGAZINE

---

PUBLISHED QUARTERLY BY THE  
SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY

---

EDITED BY  
MABEL LOUISE WEBBER

---

VOLUME XIV.



PRINTED FOR THE SOCIETY BY  
WALKER, EVANS & COGSWELL CO.,  
CHARLESTON, S. C.

1913

OFFICERS  
OF THE  
SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY,

MAY 19, 1911—MAY 19, 1912.

*President,*

HON. JOSEPH W. BARNWELL.

*1st Vice-President,*

HON. HENRY A. M. SMITH,

*2nd Vice-President,*

HON. THEODORE D. JERVEY.

*3d Vice-President.*

HON. F. H. WESTON.

*4th Vice-President,*

HON. JOHN B. CLEVELAND.

*Secretary and Treasurer and Librarian,*

MISS MABEL LOUISE WEBBER.

*Curators:*

LANGDON CHEVES, ESQ.,            D. E. HUGER SMITH, ESQ.,

CHARLES W. KOLLOCK, M. D.,

PROF. YATES SNOWDEN,            CAPT. THOMAS PINCKNEY,

PROF. C. J. COLCOCK,            M. ALSTON READ, ESQ.,

A. S. SALLEY, JR., ESQ.,            HENRY S. HOLMES, ESQ.

*Board of Managers,*

ALL OF THE FOREGOING OFFICERS.

*Publication Committee,*

HENRY A. M. SMITH,    JOSEPH W. BARNWELL,

A. S. SALLEY, JR.

THE  
SOUTH CAROLINA  
HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL  
MAGAZINE



PUBLISHED QUARTERLY BY THE  
SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY  
CHARLESTON, S. C.

---

VOLUME XIV., NO. 1,      JANUARY 1913.

---

Entered at the Post-office at Charleston, S. C., as  
Second-Class Matter.

---

PRINTED FOR THE SOCIETY BY  
WALKER, EVANS & COGSWELL CO.  
CHARLESTON, S. C.

1913

## PUBLICATION COMMITTEE.

JOSEPH W. BARNWELL,                      HENRY A. M. SMITH,  
A. S. SALLEY, JR.

## EDITOR OF THE MAGAZINE.

MABEL L. WEBBER.

---

## CONTENTS.

The Tatnall and Fenwick Families in South Carolina....	I
Register of St. Andrew's Parish, Berkeley County, S. C., 1719-1774 .....	20
South Carolina Loyalists .....	36
Order Book of John Faucheraud Grimké .....	44
Historical Notes .....	58

---

N. B.—These Magazines, with the exception of No. 1 of Vol. I, are \$1.25 to any one other than a member of the South Carolina Historical Society. Members of the Society receive them free. The Membership fee is \$4.00 per annum (the fiscal year being from January to January), and members can buy back numbers or duplicates at \$1.00 each. In addition to receiving the Magazines, members are allowed a discount of 25 per cent. on all other publications of the Society, and have the free use of the Society's library.

Any member who has not received the last number will please notify the Secretary and Treasurer,

Miss Mabel L. Webber,  
South Carolina Historical Society,  
Charleston, S. C.



# The South Carolina Historical and Genealogical Magazine.

---

---

VOL. XIV.

\* JANUARY, 1913.

No. 1

---

---

## AN ACCOUNT OF THE TATTNALL AND FENWICK FAMILIES IN SOUTH CAROLINA.

By D. E. HUGER SMITH.

Strolling through the hospital at Greenwich in England, I once found myself in what was called the "Painted Hall," a gallery filled with portraits of Naval Commanders and pictures of sea-fights.

Although the only visitor, I was not alone. An ancient mariner in his seaman's dress stood at attention and volunteered no information, but answered courteously my few questions. When passing out of the Hall, I stopped to thank him, and I noticed that his breast was covered with service-medals and clasps. He carried there as many of bronze as Field-Marshal Roberts might show of gold.

This easy way of rewarding a veteran has always amused me, and I asked what war or battle each one represented. The old man's "bosom swelled with pride" as he answered.

One, he said, had been gained at the fight with the Peiho Forts.

"The Peiho?," said I.

"Yes! don't you know that it was there that the American Commodore said, 'Blood is thicker than water!,' when he towed our boats into action?" Thereupon the old sailor

went on with a full narrative of the event, and I learned how Commodore Tattnall had been ordered to take no part in the attack; how the British Admiral changed his flag four times, from ship to ship, as each was disabled; how he lay badly wounded on the deck of his third flag-ship; how his reserve force in boats could not stem the tide to reach him; how an officer from these boats visited the American Commodore, who cried out, "Well! blood is thicker than water!," and towed the boats up the river.

All of this I have since read more at large, but the account by Lieutenant Johnston [see Jones' Life of Tattnall] has never displaced from my memory the unpolished narrative of the old British Tar, and his pleasure in telling of the timely use of the old proverb that "blood is thicker than water."

#### THE TATTNALL FAMILY.

Commodore Tattnall's family connections in South Carolina were of the best. We find under date of the "13<sup>th</sup> day of the 11<sup>th</sup> month of 1687" that James Beamer devised to his step-son Joseph Tattnall certain property to be delivered to him at the age of twenty-one, and we are left in doubt whether M<sup>rs</sup>. Beamer's first husband ever came to this country.

Joseph Tattnall married Martha Patey, the daughter of Edward Patey by his wife Elizabeth Gibbes. This Elizabeth Gibbes was the daughter of Thomas Gibbes, an elder brother of Robert Gibbes, Governor of Carolina, 1709-1712. [See McCrady's Proprietary Government.]

Edward Patey was the son of Theophilus Patey, and one of his sisters, Sarah, had married Robert Fenwick. Another, Elizabeth, was the wife of Major John Boone, of whom there are many descendants.

Martha Patey was certainly unmarried on 4<sup>th</sup> February, 1706, for on that date a grant of land on James Island was made to her under her maiden name. This land was conveyed on 10<sup>th</sup> October, 1709, to William Rivers by her husband, Joseph Tattnall, and herself, and we can thus fix an approximate date for their marriage.

We cannot fix the date of his death, but in 1727 we find his widow, Martha, bearing the name of a third husband, Hext, while acting as administratrix of the estate of her second husband, Michael Beresford.

All of this is confirmed by the will of M<sup>rs</sup>. Sarah Fenwick (widow of Robert Fenwick) dated 26<sup>th</sup> January, 1726/7. She makes bequests to Thomas Tattnall, son of her niece, Martha Hext, and to Michael Beresford, of whom the survivor was to inherit from the other. This Michael Beresford was the half-brother of Thomas Tattnall, who speaks in his will, dated 20<sup>th</sup> March, 1743, of a bequest to his son by that son's uncle, Michael Beresford.

No opinion can be given as to the correct spelling of the name. It is written Tatnell or Tatnall in the earlier wills and deeds. In the will of Thomas *Tatnell*, recorded in Charles Town in 1746, it is spelled as given. After the removal of his son Josiah to Georgia, it is generally spelled *Tattnall*.

This son, Josiah, seems to have grown up in what is now called Beaufort County, among his mother's relations. She was Elizabeth Barnwell, a daughter of Col. John Barnwell, who settled in South Carolina about 1701, and left a name metaphorically written across the history of that colony until his death in 1724. [See South Carolina Hist. & Gen. Magazine, Vol. II, p. 47.]

St. Andrew's Parish Register gives the marriage of Thomas Tatnell and Elizabeth Barnwell on 25<sup>th</sup> April, 1734.

The compiler of St. Helena's Register has given us 8<sup>th</sup> Feb., 1740, as the date of birth of Josiah, son of Thomas and Elizabeth Tattnell of Stono. The same birth is given in St. Philip's Register as on 1<sup>st</sup> Feb., 1739/40, and this is probably the correct date, as his baptism on 27<sup>th</sup> Feb., 1739/40, is there recorded. In this he is called "Josias." In St. Helena's Register his marriage to Mary Mullryne is given, as well as the birth of a son, John Mullryne Tattnell.

This Mary Mullryne was born 19<sup>th</sup> October, 1741, [St. Helena's Register] and was the daughter of Col. John Mullryne and of Claudia, his wife. John Mullryne had some time before 1735 come to Carolina from Montserrat, one of the Windward Islands; for on 23<sup>rd</sup> October, 1735,

he married in St. Andrew's Parish Claudia Cattell, the daughter of John and Catherine Cattell.

Josiah Tattnall is said to have followed his father-in-law, Col Mullryne, to Savannah, soon after 1762, and his second son, Josiah, is said to have been born at Bonaventure, the beautiful seat of his grandfather. The career of this son, Josiah, forms a good part of the early State history of Georgia, and need not be narrated here. His marriage to Harriet Fenwick is to be found in the South Carolina Gazette of 9<sup>th</sup> February, 1786—"a few days ago married, etc."

Of this marriage was born, on 9<sup>th</sup> November, 1795, Commodore Josiah Tattnall, whose "Life and Services" have been well written by Charles Colcock Jones, Jr.

#### THE FENWICK FAMILY.

Harriet Fenwick, wife of Josiah Tattnall, Jr., was the daughter of the Hon. Edward Fenwick, who in 1747 was made a member of His Majesty's Council in South Carolina. He married 1<sup>st</sup> Martha Izard, daughter of Hon. Ralph Izard, by whom he had a daughter, Elizabeth. This daughter became the wife of John Barnwell, a grandson of John Barnwell heretofore mentioned, on 30<sup>th</sup> January, 1766, and died within the year, leaving no issue. [See South Carolina Hist. and Gen. Magazine, Vol. II, pp. 54-211.]

Edward Fenwick married 2<sup>nd</sup> on 27<sup>th</sup> February, 1753, [see South Carolina Hist. and Gen. Mag., Vol. X, p. 231], Mary Drayton, the daughter of Thomas Drayton, by whom he had a numerous family.

By the kindness of M<sup>r</sup>. Charles E. Jackson, a descendant, I am able to extract from a genealogical table the following list of their children:

1. Edward Fenwick, b. 12 Dec., 1753.
2. John Fenwick, b. 12 Aug., 1755.
3. Sarah, b. 3 Dec., 1756.
4. Mary, b. 7 Jan., 1757.
5. Thomas, b. 19 Dec., 1758.
6. Martha, b. 15 Jan., 1760.
7. Robert, b. 16 Mar., 1761.



8. Charlotte Elizabeth, b. 4 Nov., 1762.
9. Selina, b. 18 April, 1764.
10. Robert William, b. 16 May, 1765.
11. Charlotte, b. 21 July, 1766.
12. Matilda, b. 12 Dec. 1767.
13. Harriette [sic], b. 5 Mar., 1769.
14. George, b. 5 Jan., 1771.
15. John Roger, b. 13 Jan., 1773.

The same table gives the date of Edward Fenwick's birth as 22 Jan., 1726, and of his death as 8<sup>th</sup> July, 1775. [Note, the Gazette gives this as 7 July, 1775.] Also Mary Drayton's birth is given as 21 Dec., 1735, and her marriage date as 19 Feb., 1753. [Note, St. Andrew's Register gives her birth as on 21 Dec., 1734, and her baptism on 4<sup>th</sup> Feb., 1734/5, while Col. Hayne gives her marriage as on 27<sup>th</sup> Feb., 1753.]

In the Gazette of 21<sup>st</sup> July, 1775, there is a rather full notice of the death of Hon. Edward Fenwick. His remains were brought from New York to Charles Town for interment. [See South Carolina Hist. & Gen. Mag., Vol. XIII, p. 64.]

His will, dated 15<sup>th</sup> April, 1775, with a codicil 2<sup>nd</sup> June, 1775, was proved on 5<sup>th</sup> August, 1775. It mentions the following children:

Sons Edward, Thomas, Robert William, George, John Roger.

Daughters Sarah, Mary, Martha, Selina, Charlotte, Matilda, Harriet.

His widow, M<sup>rs</sup>. Mary Fenwick, married on 18 Feb., 1776, John William Gerard de Brahm, an engineer officer of distinction in the service of the Crown and of the Colonies of South Carolina and Georgia. [See South Carolina Hist. and Gen. Mag., Vol XI., p. 160.]

Mary de Brahm's will, recorded in Charleston, is dated 20 May, 1805, and was proved on 27<sup>th</sup> March, 1806. She describes herself as of Charleston, the widow of John William Gerard de Brahm, and mentions in her will: her daughter, Sarah Jones; her daughter, Charlotte Jackson;



her daughter, Martha Gadsden; her grand-daughter, Mary Edwardina Fenwick; her nephew, Jacob Drayton; the grandson of her late husband, de Brahm, Frederick W<sup>m</sup>. Mulcaster; four nieces of said husband, viz: Marie Wallburgh de Brahm, Francesca de Brahm, Baroness de Wenz, and Ann Louisa de Brahm, who are said to have lost their whole property by the ravages of war; her daughter, Selina Fenwick; her grand-daughter, Claudia Tattnall; her son, John Roger Fenwick; she leaves Matilda Giles one shilling in lieu of any claims against her estate; to Thomas Sparks of Exeter, G. B., and to Thomas Thompson of Nether Compton in Dorsetshire, a piece of plate each; to the Charleston Orphan House a bequest.

Her daughter, Selina Fenwick is made sole executrix, and in case of her death, then her son, John Roger Fenwick.

#### JOHN WILLIAM GERARD DE BRAHM.

Mary Drayton's second husband, de Brahm, is said to have been a Captain in the service of the Emperor before coming to America. In 1751 he aided in establishing a colony of Germans at Bethany in Georgia. In 1755 he was employed by South Carolina to reconstruct the fortifications of Charles Town, and thenceforward was constantly engaged in important military engineering and surveying work. In 1756 he assisted in building Fort Loudon on the western slope of the Appalachian mountains. In 1757 he fortified Savannah, and erected a fort at Ebenezer, and in the same year he combined his surveys with those of Lt. Gov. Bull, to which we owe the first comprehensive map of South Carolina and Georgia. In 1761 he constructed Fort George on Cockspur Island in the Savannah River. In 1764 he was appointed His Majesty's Surveyor General for the Southern District of North America, and in 1765 was engaged in further survey of the Atlantic and Gulf coasts. When Sir Henry Clinton and Sir Peter Parker made their attack upon Charles Town in 1776, we are told that Capt. de Brahm had erected on the eastern end of Sullivan's Island the breastwork and battery behind

which Col. Thomson (of the South Carolina Continentals) foiled the British General's attempt to cross Breach Inlet—an important part of what is known as the battle of Fort Moultrie. [See McCrady, 1775-80, p. 145, and Weston's "Documents connected with So. Ca.", p. 204.]

De Brahm must have removed to Philadelphia towards the end of his life, for, on 29<sup>th</sup> July, 1791, in a conveyance by himself and Mary his wife, he is described as "of Philadelphia, late of Charleston."

#### THE CHILDREN OF EDWARD FENWICK.

Before entering on an account of the children of Edward Fenwick, I give here an abstract of a deed recorded in the Mesne Conveyance Office (Book A 8, p. 225) and dated 1 August, 1785, conveyance by the Master in Equity to Arthur Middleton. \* \* \* Whereas William Gerard de Brahm of Charleston, Esq., and Mary his wife, late widow of Edward Fenwick esq. dec'd, and Mary, Martha, Selina, Charlotte, Matilda, and Harriet Fenwick, infants under 21, by Mary de Brahm, their mother and next friend, did on or about 10 May, 1777, exhibit their Bill of Complaint against Robert Gibbes and John Gibbes, the only qualified executors of the last will of Edward Fenwick; and also against Edward Fenwick and Thomas Fenwick (then an infant under 21) by Robert Gibbes his guardian, devisees under the will of their father, said Edward Fenwick \* \* \* \* and whereas Macartan Campbell of Charleston, Esq. and Sarah his wife, one of the daughters of said Edward Fenwick, and Thomas Gadsden and Martha his wife, another of his daughters, and Walter Izard Esq., late husband of Mary, now deceased, another of his daughters, and William Leigh Pierce and Charlotte his wife, another of his daughters \* \* \* did about 22 December, 1784, file their supplemental Bills \* \* \* \* did adjudge that the remainder of Thomas Fenwick's estate be sold \* \* \* \*

[Note—The wording of the deed has not been closely followed.]

Sarah, the eldest daughter of Hon. Edward Fenwick, married in February, 1777, Macartan Campbell. [So. Ca. Hist. and Gen. Mag., Vol. XI., p. 162.]

He bought from his brother-in-law, Edward Fenwick, on 16 July, 1777, the Hon. Edward Fenwick's residence on the lower part of Meeting Street. The lot still measures, as described in the conveyance, 132 feet on the street and runs through to Church Street, and on it stands the large house built by the late M<sup>r</sup>. George W. Williams. M<sup>r</sup>. Campbell's will, dated 13 Nov., 1793, and proved in Richmond Co., Georgia, on 21<sup>st</sup> December, 1793, describes him as of Augusta and speaks of Charles Cotesworth Pinckney and Charles Drayton as the trustees of his wife Sarah.

M<sup>rs</sup>. Sarah Campbell married 2<sup>nd</sup>. D<sup>r</sup>. George Jones of a distinguished family in Savannah. She left issue by both marriages.

M<sup>r</sup>. Macartan Campbell conveyed on 1 September, 1788, the Fenwick residence on Meeting Street to Col. Charles Pinckney.

Mary Fenwick, the second daughter of Edward Fenwick, married in November, 1779, Walter Izard, son of Ralph Izard and a brother of Lady William Campbell, whose husband was the last royal governor of South Carolina.

M<sup>rs</sup>. Izard pre-deceased her husband and left no issue. [See So. Ca. Hist. and Gen. Mag., Vol II, p. 234.]

Martha Fenwick, the third daughter of Edward Fenwick, married about 15 October, 1778, Thomas Gadsden, Captain in 1<sup>st</sup> Regiment South Carolina Continentals. [See So. Ca. Hist. and Gen. Mag., Vol. XI, p. 167.]

Captain Gadsden was a son of Gen. Christopher Gadsden, a most distinguished personage of the Revolution. He pre-deceased his father, dying in 1791, when his will was proved. The will of Gen. Gadsden, proved in 1805, mentions Martha Gadsden, the widow of his late son, Thomas, and directs that four shares of certain property be given to his son Thomas' children.

Selina Fenwick, the fourth surviving daughter of Hon. Edward Fenwick, was still unmarried at the date of her mother's will (1805).

Charlotte Fenwick, the fifth surviving daughter of Hon. Edward Fenwick, married 1<sup>st</sup> William Leigh Pierce.

From Heitman's Continental Officers we learn that he was from Virginia and was commissioned a Captain in 1<sup>st</sup> Regiment Continental Artillery on 30 November, 1776, and that he served on the staff of Gen. Greene until the end of the war.

After the Battle of Eutaw Springs Congress voted him a sword "in testimony of his particular activity and good conduct" during that action. In Gibbes' Documentary History may be found a letter from him, signed William Pierce, Jr., Aide-de-Camp.

He must have settled in Georgia soon after the Revolution, for in 1787 he sat as a delegate from that State to the Convention that framed the Constitution of the United States.

Charlotte Fenwick's second husband was Ebenezer Jackson. Heitman gives Massachusetts as his State. He was commissioned 2<sup>nd</sup> Lieutenant of 3<sup>rd</sup> Continental Artillery on 27<sup>th</sup> June, 1781. He served to 3<sup>rd</sup> November, 1783. M<sup>rs</sup>. Jackson's daughter, Harriet Jackson, became in 1821 the wife of Commodore Tattnall, her first cousin.

Of Matilda Fenwick little is known. She is mentioned in her mother's will (1805) as Matilda Giles. Robert Giles in his will, proved in 1803, mentions his wife, Matilda, with apparently no children by her.

Harriet Fenwick, the seventh surviving daughter of Hon. Edward Fenwick, married Josiah Tattnall, Jr., in 1786, the marriage appearing in the Gazette of 9<sup>th</sup> February. Her husband, Governor Tattnall, died in 1804.

We come now to the surviving sons of Edward Fenwick. Two of the five, viz: Robert William and George, probably died before 1785, for the petition of Robert Gibbes, as executor of their father's estate, then filed in the



Court of Chancery, requests that one-third of certain property be allotted to testator's son, John Roger, another to the representatives of Robert William, and the remaining third to the representatives of George. This petition complains of the injury to the three minor sons by the misconduct of Edward and his brother Thomas "when the British Army came into this State in the year of our Lord 1779." [See So. Ca. Hist. and Gen. Mag., Vol. VIII, p. 222.]

In Moultrie's Memoirs, Vol. I, pp. 122-123, we are told that in 1776, 3<sup>rd</sup> Feby., it was ordered by the Provincial Congress that the wife and daughter of Capt. John Stuart, the Superintendent of Indian Affairs, be restrained from absenting themselves from his home in Charles Town, but that on 2<sup>nd</sup> February M<sup>r</sup>. Fenwick obtained "leave to take his wife into the country." Somewhat later M<sup>rs</sup>. Stuart escaped, and M<sup>r</sup>. Fenwick was sent to gaol on suspicion of aiding her. This was clearly Edward Fenwick; although the index of McCrady's volume, 1775-1780, calls the lady M<sup>rs</sup>. *Thomas* Fenwick, which could hardly be correct, as Thomas was only seventeen years old at the time.

But McCrady is probably right in stating that it was Thomas who guided the British in their attack on Captains Matthews and Barnwell on John's Island in 1779; and it seems certain that it was Thomas, who, as Col. Fenwick of the British Militia, was captured by Col. Harden at Pocolaligo. Harden, under date of 18<sup>th</sup> April, 1781, gives a detailed account of this and other matters connected with his capture of Fort Balfour. [See Gibbes' Documentary History, 1781-1782, pp. 53, 54, 55.]

In the lists pertaining to the Confiscation Act of 1782 Edward Fenwick is found among those who congratulated Lord Cornwallis upon his success at Camden in 1780, while Thomas Fenwick was banished and his estates declared confiscated because he held a military commission under the Crown. By an Act of Assembly, on 24 March, 1785, Edward Fenwick's property was restored to him, but he was required to leave the State within a year. Nothing is now known about the later life of either of the two.



The career of John Roger Fenwick, described as of South Carolina, is thus given by Heitman:

2<sup>nd</sup> Lieutenant Marine Corps 10 Nov., 1799;

1<sup>st</sup> Lieutenant, 1 December, 1801;

Captain, 13<sup>th</sup> August, 1809;

Resigned, 1 April, 1811;

Commissioned Lieutenant Colonel Light Artillery 2 Dec., 1811;

Brevet Colonel and Adjutant General, 18 March, 1813 to 15 June, 1815;

Colonel 4<sup>th</sup> Artillery 1 June, 1821;

Brevet Brig. General 18 March, 1823; died 19<sup>th</sup> March, 1842.

#### HON. JOHN FENWICK.

The father of Hon. Edward Fenwick was Hon. John Fenwick.

In an appendix to Jones' "Life and Services of Commodore Tattnall" there is printed a letter dated London, 27 July, 1726, from Edward Fenwick, a merchant of London, and a brother of Col. John Fenwick. This letter is addressed to Roger Fenwick Esq., of County Cork, Ireland, and is intended to give an account of the name and family.

To the lineal descent there given have been added the marriages from the family record in America.

William Fenwick of Stanton, born at Stanton in Northumberland, 22 September, 1581.

Edward Fenwick of Stanton, born at Stanton, 29 October, 1606, died 14 August, 1689, married Sarah Neville.

Robert Fenwick, a younger son of Edward, married Ann Culcheth.

Hon. John Fenwick of South Carolina, youngest son of Robert, died probably in 1747, as his will was proved in London, 23 July, 1747; married Elizabeth Gibbes, daughter of Gov. Robert Gibbes of South Carolina.

Hon. Edward Fenwick, died July, 1775, married 1<sup>st</sup> Martha Izard, 2<sup>nd</sup> Mary Drayton.

The families of Neville and Culcheth are well known in the north of England, where branches of the first named have been ever found among the great noble families. When the High Constable heard the famous suit between Le Scrope and Grosvenor, as to their respective rights to the arms: "Azure, a bend or," a certain Gilbert de Culcheth was one among the many gentlemen called to bear witness in the case. Chaucer, too, was a witness, and it is perhaps due to this fact that the frescoes in the drawing-rooms at Eaton Hall show his Canterbury Pilgrims, while a great mantel-piece in the hall bears a bas-relief of the scene of the trial.

At what date John Fenwick came to South Carolina is not known, but it was about the beginning of the eighteenth century. During the French invasion of 1706 he commanded a company of militia and, with Capt. Cantey, destroyed at Wando Neck a party of the invaders, and captured at Hobcaw, some days later, another party. [See McCrady's *Proprietary Government*, pp. 398-399-400.] That it was John Fenwick and not his contemporary Robert Fenwick would seem to be settled by an Act of 19 July, 1707, which names, among the Commissioners for regulating the Indian trade, M<sup>r</sup>. [sic] Robert Fenwick and Major [sic] John Fenwick.

The relationship between the two is not known.

John Fenwick was a planter and merchant with a business on a large scale, but like other men of that day he found time to serve the public in many capacities.

When the Commons House of South Carolina, on 7 August 1712, decided to send a second expedition to assist the North Carolinians in the Tuscarora War, we find him on a committee to advise with Col. John Barnwell as to the best means of so doing, and also to suggest a commander. In the course of the discussion between the Commons and the Council, Governor Craven finally suggested Fenwick himself, or else James Moore, and the latter was chosen. [In *So. Ca. Hist. and Gen. Mag.*, Vol. X, may be found an excellent account of this expedition, by Hon. Joseph W. Barnwell.]

In 1721 Col. Fenwick was appointed an Associate Justice. [McCrary's Royal Government, p. 802.]

In 1730 he was appointed a member of His Majesty's Council in South Carolina; and in the Gazette of 26<sup>th</sup> June, 1740, there is a notice of his promotion to the rank of Major-General and of the appointment of Col. Charles Pinckney to the command of his regiment.

In the So. Ca. Hist. and Gen. Mag., Vol. VII, p. 27, there is an abstract of John Fenwick's will, dated 27<sup>th</sup> Feb., 1745/6 and proved in London, 2 July, 1747. He mentions his son-in-law, Isaac Whittington Esq., his kinsman, Robert Fenwick, of Lincoln's Inn—his late brother, Edward Fenwick Esq.—his daughter, Deloraine—his daughter, Sarah—his son, Edward Fenwick. A codicil on same day mentions his brother-in-law, Col. John Gibbes, and Andrew Rutledge Esq., both of South Carolina—his nephew, Culcheth Golightly of South Carolina—his nephew, John Gibbes, son of his late brother-in-law, William Gibbes—and his grandson, John Scott. The administration of the will was granted 23 July, 1747, to the Right Hon. Elizabeth, Countess dowager of Deloraine, the daughter of the deceased. Administration was also granted 2 Nov., 1749, to Edward Fenwick Esq.

The nephew mentioned, Culcheth Golightly, died in South Carolina in 1749, leaving two daughters and co-heiresses, who married respectively, Maj. Benjamin Huger, killed in front of Charles Town in 1779, and William Henry Drayton, who died a member of Congress in Philadelphia in 1779.

The Countess of Deloraine was Elizabeth Fenwick, who had married at Charles Town, on 11<sup>th</sup> August, 1734, the Hon. Henry Scott, Captain of His Majesty's Ship Seaford. [See St. Philip's Reg<sup>r</sup>.]

When James, Duke of Monmouth and Buccleugh, was beheaded on 15 July, 1685, in pursuance of an Act of attainder without further trial, his title of Duke of Monmouth became consequently extinct. He had married the heiress of the Scotts of Buccleugh, and, as his wife held in

her own right the peerage of Buccleugh, her title was not affected by his attainder. Lord Henry Scott, the second son of the unhappy Monmouth, was created Earl of Deloraine by Queen Anne, in 1708. His eldest son, the second Earl, died without issue, and was succeeded by his brother, Captain the Hon. Henry Scott, whose son Henry became the 4<sup>th</sup> Earl, and at his death in 1807 the title became extinct. [See Collins' Peerage, III, p. 388.]

Hon. John Fenwick's wife, Elizabeth Gibbes, was born 4 Feb., 1691. Her mother's name is not now known. It is interesting to remember that she was the first cousin of M<sup>rs</sup>. Patey, the mother of M<sup>rs</sup>. Joseph Tattnall, from whom is descended the Tattnall family. [For a genealogy of the descendants of Gov. Gibbes see So. Ca. Hist and Gen. Mag., Vol. XII, p. 78.]

#### THE EARLY DRAYTONS.

Mary Drayton, the wife of Hon. Edward Fenwick, was born 21 December, 1734 [St. Andrew's Reg<sup>r</sup>.] and was the daughter of Thomas Drayton by his wife Elizabeth Bull.

The immigrant of this Drayton family came to South Carolina from Barbadoes.

a. There is recorded in Columbia the recital of a land warrant to Thomas Drayton, dated 18 May, 1678, and of the grant dated 2 November, 1678, of 200 acres on Newtown Creek.

b. Hotten, in "The Original Lists, etc.," under date of 25<sup>th</sup> April, 1679, mentions the sailing in the ship Mary from Barbadoes to Carolina of Thomas Drayton, Jr., and in the same ship came Stephen Fox.

c. On 12 May, 1699, Thomas Drayton and Elizabeth his wife conveyed to Stephen Fox 300 acres on Stono, and one of the witnesses to this deed was Thomas Drayton, Jr.

d. In the Probate Court in Charleston is recorded the granting of the administration with will annexed of the estate of Thomas Drayton to Thomas Drayton, with Stephen Fox joining in the administration bond.

e. On 16 August, 1703, Thomas Drayton and his wife, Ann, conveyed 154 acres on Pon-pon.



f. An Elizabeth Drayton is recorded in St. Philip's Reg<sup>r</sup>. as having been buried on 12<sup>th</sup> May, 1722.

For the facts marked a, c and e we are indebted to M<sup>r</sup>. Drayton Hastie, who found them recorded in Columbia.

Unluckily the wills of Thomas Drayton (1700) and of Stephen Fox have not been found, and without further information we can only make inconclusive surmises on the following points:

1<sup>st</sup>. Was Thomas Drayton to whom a grant was made in 1678 identical with the Thomas Drayton, Jr., who came to Carolina in the ship *Mary* in 1679?

2<sup>nd</sup>. Was Thomas Drayton, Jr., who came to Carolina in 1679 identical with the Thomas Drayton, Jr., who witnessed a deed in 1699?

3<sup>rd</sup>. Was the Thomas Drayton, who died about 1700 that Thomas to whom there was a grant in 1678, and whose wife was probably Elizabeth, and/or was he the Thomas, Jr., who arrived in the *Mary*?

4<sup>th</sup>. Was Thomas, the administrator in 1700, the Thomas, Jr., who came in the *Mary*, and/or the Thomas who married Ann and died in 1717?

5<sup>th</sup>. Was Ann's maiden name Fox or Booth, or was her husband's mother born Fox?

6<sup>th</sup>. The first four queries may be reduced to one—were there *two* or *three* Thomas Draytons in Carolina down to and including him, who married Ann and died in 1717?

In considering this question No. 6, it must be remembered that all of Thomas and Ann's children *seem* to have been born after 1700; and that, if we assume the husband of Ann to be identical with Thomas, Jr., who arrived here in 1679 as a grown man, he must have been quite advanced in life when he married Ann.

As a strictly temporary hypothesis it may be conjectured that the Thomas of the grant in 1678, the Thomas, Jr., of the *Mary* in 1679, the Thomas of the conveyance in 1699, and the Thomas of the administration in 1700 were all one and the same man: and that the Thomas, Jr., who witnessed in 1699, the Thomas who was the administrator in 1700, and the Thomas, husband of Ann, dying about 1717, were identical.



This conjecture reduces the number to two, and leaves it an open question whether they were father and son, and which (if either) married a daughter (or sister) of Stephen Fox. Nothing appears to sustain the suggestion that Ann Drayton, the wife of Thomas (1717), was a daughter of Fox, beyond the fact that Thomas Drayton had a son and a grandson who bore the name, Stephen Fox Drayton. In the absence of proof, it is of course possible that his mother may have been a Fox.

The assertion that Ann Drayton, the wife of Thomas (1717), was born Booth is made in a family chart shown by a descendant of her grand-daughter, Mary Drayton, who married Hon. Edward Fenwick. This is supported in a measure by the fact that M<sup>rs</sup>. Ann Drayton in her will (proved 1742), mentions her grand-daughter, Ann Booth Fuller. (Query: Was the one named after the other?) Further, M<sup>rs</sup>. Ann Drayton makes Thomas Elliott, Sr., an executor and trustee for her daughter M<sup>rs</sup>. Fuller. Now this Thomas Elliott, Sr., (born 1699 and died 1760) was the son of Thomas Elliott, who with Thomas Booth, were called his brothers by William Cooke in his will, proved 23 Jan<sup>y</sup>., 1689. These facts *may* indicate that M<sup>rs</sup>. Drayton was born Booth, with possibly also an Elliott origin. [For Thomas Elliott's family see So. Ca. Hist. and Gen. Mag., Vol. XI, p. 57.]

The first wife of Thomas Drayton (son of Thomas and Ann) was Elizabeth Bull, who was a daughter of William Bull. (Lieut.-Governor from 1738 to his death in 1755), by his wife Mary Quintyne.

William Bull, born 1683, died 21 March, 1755, was the son of the no less eminent Stephen Bull, one of the first settlers of South Carolina. His wife, Mary Quintyne, was the daughter of Richard Quintyne (died 1695) and his wife, Elizabeth Edward, who married later Thomas Nairne, who was murdered at the outbreak of the Yemassee War in 1715. M<sup>rs</sup>. Nairne died 9 March, 1721, and lies buried at St. Andrew's Church.

William Bull's daughter Elizabeth was born 9 March, 1712/13 and married Thomas Drayton 26 Dec., 1730. Her sister, Charlotte Bull, married as his 2<sup>nd</sup> wife on 14 Nov., 1741, (Hon.) John Drayton, a brother of her sister's husband. [See Bull Genealogy by Langdon Cheves, So. Ca. Hist. and Gen. Mag., Vol I, p. 76, also St. Andrew's Reg'.]

Thomas Drayton's 2<sup>nd</sup> wife was Lady Mary Clarke, born Mackenzie, widow of Capt<sup>n</sup>. Clarke and daughter of George, Earl of Cromartie, whom he married in 1757. Her father had been convicted of high treason after the rebellion of 1745, but the death sentence was remitted by the King. Lady Mary married later John Ainslie, and her last husband was Henry Middleton (sometime President of the Continental Congress) whom she married in January, 1776, and by whom she had no issue. She died at sea in 1788, returning from England to Charleston.

REGISTER OF  
ST. ANDREW'S PARISH, BERKELEY COUNTY,  
SOUTH CAROLINA.

1719-1774.

Copied and Edited by MABEL L. WEBBER.

*(Continued from the October Number)*

FUNERALS

- James Parmenter School-master at Major Fullers. Buried  
Sep<sup>tr</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 15<sup>th</sup>: 1740  
Petter Goodman a Little boy under the care of M<sup>r</sup>. Robin-  
son Buried Octo<sup>br</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 13<sup>th</sup>. 1740  
Elizabeth the Daughter of Thomas Drayton Esq. & Eliza-  
beth his wife Buried Nov<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 9<sup>th</sup>: 1740.  
M<sup>rs</sup>. Sindiniah Boswood Buried. Dec<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 9<sup>th</sup>. 1740  
M<sup>r</sup> Robert Stansmore Buried Dec<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 12, 1740. Died at  
M<sup>rs</sup>. Sereau's  
Hester the Wife of James Carr Bur<sup>d</sup>. Octo<sup>br</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 28 1740\*  
William Clay Buried Dec<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 15<sup>th</sup>. 1740  
Sarah the wife of John Drayton Jun<sup>r</sup>. Buried De<sup>br</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 24<sup>th</sup>  
1740  
Richard the Son of Richard Martin & his wife Buried Feb<sup>ry</sup>  
y<sup>e</sup> 14<sup>th</sup> 1740†  
Sindiniah Daughter of William Wood. Bur<sup>d</sup>. March y<sup>e</sup>  
13. 1740.†  
Will<sup>m</sup>. Viser Buried at M<sup>rs</sup> Hills April y<sup>e</sup> 1 1741  
Benjamin Son of William Cattell Jun<sup>r</sup>. & Anne his wife  
Buried April y<sup>e</sup> 18<sup>th</sup> 1741  
Maj<sup>r</sup>. William Fuller Buried April y<sup>e</sup> 26, 1741  
M<sup>r</sup>. John Purkis Buried May y<sup>e</sup> 23<sup>d</sup> 1741  
Mary Daught<sup>r</sup> of James Manning & Sarah his wife Buried  
July y<sup>e</sup> 7<sup>th</sup> 1741  
Hanah the Daught<sup>tr</sup> of John Rivers & Elizab<sup>th</sup> his wife  
Buried July y<sup>e</sup> 8<sup>th</sup> 1741.

---

\*Inserted on blank side of page.

†Old style.

M<sup>r</sup> John Casper Young Buried July y<sup>e</sup> 30<sup>th</sup> 1741. bur<sup>d</sup>. from M<sup>r</sup> Gorings.

John Son of John Guerard & Eliz<sup>bth</sup>. his wife Buried August y<sup>e</sup> 24<sup>th</sup> 1741

Mary Williams Buried from M<sup>r</sup>. Robinsons August y<sup>e</sup> 31-1741

Thunas Visser Bur<sup>d</sup>. at M<sup>rs</sup> Hills he was the Son to Will<sup>m</sup> Visser. Octo<sup>br</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 9<sup>th</sup> 1741

William Son of William Walter & Mary his wife Bur<sup>d</sup>. Octo<sup>br</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 10<sup>th</sup> 1741

Roger Saunders Buried Octo<sup>br</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 13<sup>th</sup> 1741

Martha Daught<sup>r</sup> of M<sup>r</sup> John Guerard & Eliz: his wife Bur<sup>d</sup>. Octo<sup>br</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 22, 1741

Sabina the Wife of Robert Ladson Buried Nov<sup>br</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 7<sup>th</sup> 1741

Charles y<sup>e</sup> Son of Tho<sup>s</sup>. Drayton & Elizabeth his Wife Buried Nov<sup>br</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 10<sup>th</sup> 1741

Rebecca the wife of the Rev<sup>d</sup>. William Guy Buried Dec<sup>br</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 1<sup>st</sup>. 1741 p<sup>r</sup> the Rev<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. Orr of S<sup>t</sup>. Pauls.

## CHRISTENINGS

Thomas Son of John Miles & Elizabeth his wife Bap<sup>t<sup>sd</sup></sup>. June y<sup>e</sup> 21 1741 of St Pauls Parish

Margaret Daughter of Ditto Bap<sup>t<sup>sd</sup></sup>. June y<sup>e</sup> 21<sup>st</sup>. 1741

John Son of John McIntosh & — his wife Bap<sup>d</sup>. August y<sup>e</sup> 20<sup>th</sup>, 1741

Anne the Daught<sup>r</sup> to John Cattell & Sarah his wife Bap<sup>d</sup>. August y<sup>e</sup> 21 1741

Charles the Son of Tho<sup>s</sup>. Drayton & Eliz<sup>bth</sup> his wife August y<sup>e</sup> 31 1741

Will<sup>m</sup> Son of William Walter & Mary his wife Bap<sup>t<sup>sd</sup></sup>. Sep<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> 1741.

Keziah the Daughter of William Rivers & Susanah-frances his wife Bap<sup>d</sup> Nov<sup>br</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 1 1741 James Island.

Thomas Son of John & Mary free negroes formerly belonging to M<sup>r</sup>. John Godfrey Bap<sup>d</sup>. Nov<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 1 1741

Sabina Daughter of Robert Ladson & Sabina his wife Bap<sup>d</sup>. Nov<sup>br</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 7<sup>th</sup> 1741 & born y<sup>e</sup> 5. Day.

Charles Son of William Chapman & Mary his wife Bap<sup>sd</sup> Dec<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 11<sup>th</sup> 1741

Martha daughter of James Manning & Sarah his wife Bap<sup>d</sup>.  
Feb<sup>ry</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 7<sup>th</sup> 1741/2

Sarah y<sup>e</sup> Daugh<sup>r</sup> of John Champneys & Sarah his wife  
Bap<sup>zd</sup>. Priv<sup>t</sup>. Bp<sup>zm</sup>. Febry y<sup>e</sup> 3 1741/2

Ralph the Son of Henry Izard & Marg<sup>t</sup>. his wife Bap<sup>d</sup>.  
Feb<sup>ry</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 9<sup>th</sup> 1741/2

Ann the Daugh<sup>r</sup>. of Samuel Burgess & Mary his wife Bap<sup>d</sup>.  
Feb<sup>ry</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 25<sup>th</sup> 1741/2 James's Island.

Mary Daugh<sup>r</sup> of Willi<sup>m</sup> Chapman Jun<sup>r</sup>. & Mary his Wife  
Bap<sup>tzd</sup> pr the Rev<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. Orr March y<sup>e</sup> 6 1741/2

Robert the Son of Jacob Ladson & Eliza<sup>bth</sup>. his wife Bapt<sup>d</sup>.  
May y<sup>e</sup> 11<sup>th</sup>. 1742.

Ralph Son of Henry Wood & Anne his wife Bap<sup>td</sup>. May y<sup>e</sup>  
12<sup>th</sup>. 1742.

John Son of John Burford & Susanah his wife Bap<sup>d</sup>. May  
y<sup>e</sup> 12<sup>th</sup>. 1742.

Elizabeth Daugh<sup>r</sup>. of George Lee & Elizab<sup>th</sup> his wife Bap<sup>tzd</sup>.  
May y<sup>e</sup> 23 1742.

Elizabeth Daugh<sup>tr</sup>. of John & Eliz<sup>bth</sup>. Rivers Bap June y<sup>e</sup>  
20<sup>th</sup> 1742

Robert the Son of Robert Rivers & Ann his Wife Bap<sup>t</sup>  
August y<sup>e</sup> 8<sup>th</sup> 1742

Elizab<sup>eth</sup> the Daughter of Will<sup>m</sup> Boswood & Margaret his  
wife Bap<sup>zd</sup> August y<sup>e</sup> 17<sup>th</sup> 1742

Whitmarsh Son of Martha Fuller widow to Will<sup>m</sup> Fuller  
Deces<sup>d</sup>. Bap<sup>zd</sup>. August y<sup>e</sup> 17<sup>th</sup> 1742.

William Son of George Cooch & Eliza<sup>bth</sup>. his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>  
August y<sup>e</sup> 27<sup>th</sup> 1742

Samuel Son of Sam<sup>el</sup>. Maverick & Catherine his wife Bap<sup>t</sup>.  
[worn away] Sept<sup>r</sup>.? 1742 James Island.

Judith, an Adult negro woman & Seven of her Children  
Slaves belonging to Cap<sup>t</sup>. Richard Fuller Namely,

{	Mary &c Bapt <sup>zd</sup> . April y <sup>e</sup> 16 1742
	Charles
	Catherine
	Abraham adults
	Phebe
	Judith
	Isaac

Likewise Samuel a negro boy of Cap<sup>t</sup>. Rich<sup>d</sup>. Fullers Bap<sup>tzd</sup>  
April y<sup>e</sup> 16<sup>th</sup> 1742.



MARRIAGES pr the Rev<sup>d</sup>. W<sup>m</sup>. Guy.

Thomas Hudson & Elizabeth Mell Sp<sup>r</sup>. Married p<sup>r</sup>. the  
Rev<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup> Melecham Octo<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 1741.

William Godfrey & Ann Saxbey Sp<sup>r</sup>. Married p<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>. Rev<sup>d</sup>.  
W<sup>m</sup>. Guy Octo<sup>br</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 22 1741

John Drayton Jun<sup>r</sup>. & Charlotta Bull Sp<sup>r</sup>. Married Nov<sup>br</sup>.  
y<sup>e</sup> 14<sup>th</sup> 1741

Thomas Witter & Judith Banbury widow Married Nov<sup>br</sup>.  
y<sup>e</sup> 26 1741

James Roulang & Catherine Boyden Married Dec<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 15<sup>th</sup>  
1741

Joseph Robinson & Jone Merideth Sp<sup>r</sup>. Mar<sup>d</sup>: Feb<sup>ry</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 4<sup>th</sup>  
1741/2.

John Bonetheau & Mary Banbury Sp<sup>r</sup>. Marr<sup>d</sup>. Feb<sup>ry</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 25<sup>th</sup>  
1741/2

David Stiles & Ann Reid Sp<sup>r</sup>. Marr<sup>d</sup>. May y<sup>e</sup> 6 1742

Isaac Ladson & Rachel-Ladson Perry Sp<sup>r</sup>. Marr<sup>d</sup>. May y<sup>e</sup>  
20<sup>th</sup> 1742.

Richard Wright & Mary Butler Sp<sup>r</sup>. Mar<sup>d</sup>. p<sup>r</sup> The Rev<sup>d</sup>.  
M<sup>r</sup>. Guy May y<sup>e</sup> 25<sup>th</sup> 1742.

Benja<sup>n</sup>: Perry & Susana Rawlings Spr Mar<sup>d</sup>. June y<sup>e</sup> 27<sup>th</sup>  
1742

Will<sup>m</sup> Chapman & Margaret Parsons Sp<sup>r</sup>. Mar<sup>d</sup>. July y<sup>e</sup>  
12<sup>th</sup> 1742.

Allen Wells & Mary Joyce widow Marr<sup>d</sup>. July y<sup>e</sup> 22 1742.

John Beswicke & Mary Hill Sp<sup>r</sup> Married Nov<sup>br</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 17<sup>th</sup>  
1742.

William Freeman & Jane Lewis widow Marr<sup>d</sup>. Deb<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 22<sup>d</sup>  
1742.

John Page & Sarah Battoon widow married Feb<sup>ry</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 9<sup>th</sup>.  
1742\*

Robert Ladson & Martha Ladson Sp<sup>r</sup> Married Feb<sup>ry</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 10<sup>th</sup>  
1742.

Frances Ladson Sn<sup>r</sup>. & Margaret Musgrove widow Married  
June y<sup>e</sup> 28<sup>th</sup>. 1743.

Thomas Wright & Elizabeth Bellinger Sp<sup>r</sup> Married July  
y<sup>e</sup> 17<sup>th</sup> 1743.

---

\*1743 new style.

John Goodin & Elizabeth Street widow, Mar<sup>d</sup>. August y<sup>e</sup> 29<sup>th</sup> 1743.

John Clark & Eliz<sup>bth</sup> Bowman widow Marr<sup>d</sup>. Sep<sup>tr</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 10<sup>th</sup>. 1743

Patrick Mol-holand & Anne More widow Marr<sup>d</sup>. Sept<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 14<sup>th</sup>. 1743.

William Ross & Anne-Booth Fuller Sp<sup>r</sup>. married Deb<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 10<sup>th</sup> 1743.

Richard Godfrey & Rebecca Guy Sp<sup>r</sup> married p<sup>r</sup> the Rev. M<sup>r</sup>. Orr Jan<sup>ry</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 31 1743†

John Smith & Mary Delony widow married Jan<sup>ry</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 28<sup>th</sup> 1743†

#### FUNERALS P<sup>r</sup> THE REV<sup>d</sup>. W<sup>m</sup>. GUY

Susannah the wife of Will<sup>m</sup> Gough School-Master on James Island Buried De<sup>br</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 1. 1741.

Susanah the Daughter of Mary Delony Widow buried Jan<sup>ry</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 17<sup>th</sup>. 1741.

Sarah the Wife of John Cattell S<sup>nr</sup>. Buried Jan<sup>ry</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 20<sup>th</sup>. 1741.

Anne Drayton w'do<sup>w</sup>. Burd. July y<sup>e</sup> 31 - 1742

Cap<sup>n</sup>. Robert Rivers Sn<sup>r</sup>. Buried Sep<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 5<sup>th</sup>. 1742 James Island.

A Swis Servant boy belonging to Doct<sup>r</sup>. Bull Buried Sep<sup>tr</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 13<sup>th</sup> 1742.

Mary Wells Widow Buried Sep<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 18<sup>th</sup>. 1742.

— Son to Edw<sup>d</sup>. Hussey & — his wife Buried Sep<sup>tr</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 19 1742

John Son of Cornelius Vangelder [?] & Eliz<sup>bth</sup> his wife Burd 1742.

Rob<sup>t</sup> Bowman Bur<sup>d</sup> Dec<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 21, 1742

Thomas Inns Buried Dec<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 27<sup>th</sup> 1742

Richard Clay Buried March y<sup>e</sup> 24<sup>th</sup> 1742/3.

Mary Daugh<sup>r</sup> of Doct<sup>r</sup> John Lining & Sarah his wife Buried April y<sup>e</sup> 24<sup>th</sup>. 1743

Ann the wife of William Cattell Jun<sup>r</sup>. Buried August y<sup>e</sup> 23<sup>d</sup>. 1743.

Martha Daugh<sup>r</sup> of James Manning & Sarah his wife Buried Sep<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 6<sup>th</sup>. 1743.

---

†1744 new style

John Son of John Burford & Susanah his wife Buried  
Sep<sup>tr</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 15<sup>th</sup> 1743.

Thomas Lockyear Buried Octo<sup>br</sup> 5<sup>th</sup> 1743

William Bowman Buried Octo<sup>br</sup> 8

Thomas the Son of Thomas Holman & Mary his wife  
Buried Octob<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 9<sup>th</sup> 1743.

Thomas Fitch Buried Octob<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 19<sup>th</sup> 1743.

Mary the wife of William Chapman Sn<sup>r</sup>. Buried Nov<sup>br</sup> y<sup>e</sup>  
5<sup>th</sup> 1743.

Martha the wife of Robert Ladson Burd Nov<sup>br</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 10<sup>th</sup> 1743.

Paul a Swiss boy Serv<sup>t</sup> to Dr. Bull Buried De<sup>br</sup> y<sup>e</sup>  
24<sup>th</sup> 1743.

Charlotta the wife John Drayton Jun<sup>r</sup>. Buried Janry y<sup>e</sup> 1<sup>st</sup>  
1743†

Thomas Booth Buried Jan<sup>ry</sup>: y<sup>e</sup>. 13<sup>th</sup> 1743/4

Sarah Daughter of James Manning & Sarah his wife Buried  
Jan<sup>ry</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 21<sup>st</sup> 1743/4.

George Cook Buried Jan<sup>ry</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 22 1743†

Elizabeth Clay widow Buried March y<sup>e</sup> 23 1743†

Sarah Daught<sup>r</sup> of Doct<sup>r</sup>. John Lining and Sarah his wife  
Buried May y<sup>e</sup> 8<sup>th</sup> 1744

Elizabeth the wife of John Guerard Buried June y<sup>e</sup> 7<sup>th</sup>  
1744.

Benja<sup>mn</sup> the Son of William Godfrey & Anne his wife  
Buried Sep<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 3. 1744

#### CHRISTENINGS P<sup>r</sup> THE REV<sup>d</sup> M<sup>r</sup> GUY

Malachi Son of William Branford & Ann his wife Bap<sup>td</sup>:  
Sep<sup>tr</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 8<sup>th</sup> 1742.

Thomas the Son of Thomas Holman & Mary his wife  
Bap<sup>td</sup> Sep<sup>tr</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 18<sup>th</sup> 1742.

Thomas the Son of John Man & Anne his wife Bap<sup>td</sup>  
Sept<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 19<sup>th</sup> 1742.

Jane the Daught<sup>r</sup> of William Cattell Jun<sup>r</sup> & Anne his wife  
Bap<sup>td</sup> Octo<sup>br</sup>. 4<sup>th</sup>. 1742.

Henry the Son of Thomas Tapley & Martha his wife Bap<sup>td</sup>  
Octo<sup>br</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 25<sup>th</sup> 1742

---

†1744 new style

- Zacharias Son of Zacheus Ladson & Sarah his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>  
April y<sup>e</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> 1743.
- Sam<sup>e1</sup> & Charles [Samuel erased] Sons of Samuel Jones &  
Mary his wife Recev<sup>d</sup>. in the Congregation May y<sup>e</sup> 1743.
- Abraham Son of Tho<sup>s</sup> Radcliff & Eliz<sup>bth</sup>. his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>.  
May y<sup>e</sup> 29<sup>th</sup> 1743.
- Benjamin Son of William Godfrey & Anne his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>.  
July y<sup>e</sup> 10<sup>th</sup> 1743.
- William Henry Son of John Drayton & Charlotta his wife  
Bapt<sup>zd</sup> August ye 1<sup>st</sup>, 1743.
- Henrieta-Charlotta Daugh<sup>r</sup> of Thomas Drayton & Eliza-  
beth his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>. August ye 1<sup>st</sup>. 1743.
- Elizabeth Daugh<sup>t</sup>. of Isaac Ladson & Rachel his wife  
Bapt<sup>zd</sup>. August 16<sup>th</sup> 1743 Prv<sup>t</sup>. Bap<sup>tsm</sup>.
- Sarah Daugh<sup>r</sup> of Edw<sup>d</sup> Simpson & Sarah his wife Bap<sup>td</sup>.  
August y<sup>e</sup> 22 1743.
- Mary-Ann Daugh<sup>r</sup> of Mary a Negro Slave belonging to  
Cap<sup>t</sup> Richard Fuller. Bap<sup>td</sup>. August y<sup>e</sup> 22: 1743.
- William the Son of James Boswood & Martha his wife  
Bap<sup>td</sup>. August y<sup>e</sup> 26 1743.
- Thomas Son of Nicholas Wescoat & Mary his wife Bap<sup>tzd</sup>.  
Sep<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 5<sup>th</sup> 1743 James Island.
- Jemima Daugh<sup>tr</sup> of James Manning & Sarah his wife  
Bapt<sup>zd</sup>. Sep<sup>tr</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 6<sup>th</sup> 1743 Priv<sup>t</sup>. Baptism.
- Peeter the Son of Cornealus Vangelder & Eliza<sup>bth</sup> his wife  
Bapt<sup>zd</sup> Sep<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 25<sup>th</sup> 1743.
- Rebecca the Daught<sup>r</sup> of William Chapman Jun<sup>r</sup>. & Mary  
his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup> Jan<sup>ry</sup> 1<sup>st</sup>. 1743/4.
- Charles the Son of John Drayton Jun<sup>r</sup>. & Charlotta his  
wife Bap<sup>tzd</sup> Jan<sup>ry</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 15<sup>th</sup> 1743/4.
- Elizabeth the Daught<sup>r</sup> of John Clerk & Eliz<sup>bth</sup>. his wife  
Bap<sup>td</sup>. Jan<sup>ry</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 27<sup>th</sup> 1743\*
- Elizabeth the wife of William Butler Bap<sup>tzd</sup> p<sup>r</sup> Diping Feb<sup>ry</sup>  
y<sup>e</sup> 29<sup>th</sup> 1743\* (of S<sup>t</sup>. Pauls Parish.)

## BIRTHS

- William-Henry Son of John Drayton and Charlotta his  
wife born 1742.
- Charles the Son of John Drayton Jun<sup>r</sup> & Charlotta his  
wife born Dec<sup>br</sup> the 23<sup>d</sup> 1743

---

\*1744 new style.

Rebecca the Daugh<sup>tr</sup> of William Chapman Jun<sup>r</sup> and Mary  
his wife born Nov<sup>br</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 30<sup>th</sup>. 1743

Elizabeth the Daugh<sup>r</sup>. of John Clerk & Elizabeth his wife  
born Jan<sup>ry</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 3<sup>d</sup> 1743\*

Anne the Daughter of Thomas Mell & Mary his wife Born  
May y<sup>e</sup> 23 1743.

John Son of John Champneys & Sarah his wife Born Deb<sup>r</sup>.  
28<sup>th</sup> 1743.

Jane & Mary Twins Daught<sup>rs</sup> of Thomas & Elizabeth  
juks born July y<sup>e</sup> 9<sup>th</sup> 1743.

Benjamin Son of Benjamin Perry & Susannah his wife  
born Jan<sup>ry</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 17<sup>th</sup>. 1743.

Thomas Son of Robert Rivers and Anne his wife Born  
Feb<sup>ry</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 19<sup>th</sup> 1743.

Judith Dag<sup>h</sup><sup>tr</sup> of Stephen Russel and Jane his wife Born  
Feb<sup>ry</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 1<sup>st</sup>. 1739. [sic]

William Son of William Rivers born June y<sup>e</sup> 3<sup>d</sup>. 1744

Jane y<sup>e</sup> Daugh<sup>r</sup> of John Deveaux & Sarah his wife Born  
March y<sup>e</sup> 6 1742.

Susanah Daught<sup>r</sup>. of John Rivers & Elizah<sup>th</sup> his wife Born  
Octo<sup>br</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 17<sup>th</sup> 1744.

Luci the Daught<sup>r</sup> of Will<sup>m</sup> Walter & Mary his wife born  
May y<sup>e</sup> 14<sup>th</sup> 1744.

{	Maacah Daugh <sup>r</sup> of Zacheus Ladson & Sarah his wife
	Born Octo <sup>br</sup> : y <sup>e</sup> : 20 <sup>th</sup> . 1739
	Zacahrias Son of D <sup>o</sup> . Born April y <sup>e</sup> 4 1742
{	Elizabeth Daugh <sup>tr</sup> of Zacheus Ladson & Sarah his wife
	Born Jan <sup>ry</sup> y <sup>e</sup> 22 <sup>d</sup> 1743.

Richard Son of John Burford & Susanah his wife born  
March y<sup>e</sup> 26. 1744.

Mary Daught<sup>r</sup> of Charles Cattell & Kathrine his wife born  
Dec<sup>br</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 26<sup>th</sup> 1744.

Robert the Son of Frances Rose & Mary-Anne his wife  
born Jan<sup>ry</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 1<sup>st</sup>. 1744.

Mary Daug<sup>tr</sup> of Richard Wright of S<sup>t</sup> Pauls parish De-  
ceas<sup>d</sup>. & Mary his wife born March y<sup>e</sup> 12<sup>th</sup> 1744.

William Son of Christoph<sup>r</sup> Guy & Mary his wife born  
March y<sup>e</sup> 23<sup>d</sup> 1744.

William Son of William King and Susanah his wife born  
May y<sup>e</sup> 20 1745.



Sarah Daugh<sup>r</sup>. of William Chapman Jun<sup>r</sup>. and Mary his wife Born [date omitted]

Anne Daugh<sup>d</sup>. of John Man & Anne his wife born August y<sup>e</sup> 11<sup>th</sup>. 1745.

Constance Daugh<sup>r</sup> of William Reynolds & Elizabeth his wife (of S<sup>t</sup> Helen's Parish) and James Son of Ibid born 9<sup>th</sup> of March 1744.

CHRISTENINGS P<sup>r</sup> THE REV<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. GUY

Anne the Daughter of Thomas Mell & Mary his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup> March y<sup>e</sup>: 3<sup>d</sup> 1743\*

Jemimah the Daught<sup>r</sup> of James Maning Reic<sup>d</sup> into the Congregation Bap<sup>tzd</sup> before March y<sup>e</sup> 23 1743/4.

Joseph a negro Man belonging to M<sup>rs</sup> Perry Bapt<sup>zd</sup> March y<sup>e</sup> 23 1743.

Benjamin Son of Benjamin Perry Bap<sup>tzd</sup> March y<sup>e</sup> 25<sup>th</sup> 1744.

Tho<sup>s</sup> Son of Capt<sup>n</sup> Robert Rivers & Anne his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>: April y<sup>e</sup> 29<sup>th</sup> 1744.

Judith Daugh<sup>tr</sup> of Stephen & Jane Russel his wife Bap<sup>td</sup>: April y<sup>e</sup> 29<sup>th</sup> 1744

John Son of John Champneys & Sarah his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>. April y<sup>e</sup> 15<sup>th</sup> 1744 prv<sup>t</sup>. Bapt<sup>m</sup>.

Mary Daugh<sup>tr</sup> of Rob<sup>t</sup>. Allan & Rebecca his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup> April y<sup>e</sup> 22 1744 prv<sup>t</sup> Bapt<sup>sm</sup>

Jane the Daughter of John Deveauxe & Sarah his wife Bap<sup>tzd</sup>. May y<sup>e</sup> 11<sup>th</sup> 1744.

Luci Daught<sup>r</sup> of Will<sup>m</sup> Walter & Mary his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup> July y<sup>e</sup> 2<sup>d</sup> 1744.

William Son of William Rivers, Son of Rob<sup>t</sup>. Bapt<sup>zd</sup> July 22. 1744

Elizabeth Daught<sup>r</sup> of Zacheus Ladson & Sarah his wife Octo<sup>br</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 5<sup>th</sup> 1744.

Susanah Daught<sup>r</sup> of John Rivers & Elizah<sup>th</sup>. his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup> Nov<sup>br</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 25<sup>th</sup> 1744.

Emanuel Tobias an Adult Bap<sup>tzd</sup> (the son of Mary Tobias widow) Dec<sup>br</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 10<sup>th</sup> 1744.

John Son of Will<sup>m</sup>. Miles Jun<sup>r</sup>. & Elizabeth his wife Bap<sup>tzd</sup> Jan<sup>ry</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> 1744

---

\*1744 new style.

Petter Son of John Deveaux & Sarah his wife Bap<sup>tsd</sup> Feb<sup>ry</sup>  
y<sup>e</sup> 11<sup>th</sup> 1744.

Richard Son of John Burford & Susannah his wife Bap<sup>tsd</sup>.  
March y<sup>e</sup> 31 1745.

Mary Daughter of Charles Cattell & Katherine his wife  
Bap<sup>tsd</sup>. May y<sup>e</sup> 3<sup>d</sup> 1745 prv<sup>t</sup>. Bap<sup>tm</sup>.

Robert the Son of Frances Rose & Mary-Anne his wife  
Bap<sup>tsd</sup> May y<sup>e</sup> 17<sup>th</sup> 1745:

William Son of Christopher Guy & Mary his Wife Bap-  
tized May y<sup>e</sup> 19<sup>th</sup> 1745

William Son of William King & Susanah his wife Bap<sup>tsd</sup>  
June y<sup>e</sup> 19<sup>th</sup> 1745.

Sarah Daught<sup>r</sup> of William Chapman Jun<sup>r</sup> & Mary his wife  
Bap<sup>d</sup>: August y<sup>e</sup>—1745 priv<sup>t</sup> Bap<sup>tm</sup>.

Deborah Daught<sup>r</sup> of Aurthr [sic] Tucker & his wife Bap<sup>tsd</sup>  
August 11 1745 Prv<sup>t</sup> Bap<sup>t</sup>.

Mary Daugh<sup>tr</sup> of Mary Wright (widow of Richard Wright  
Deces<sup>d</sup>.) Bap<sup>tsd</sup>. — 1745.

#### MARRIAGES P<sup>r</sup> THE REV<sup>d</sup> W<sup>m</sup> GUY

Frances Rose & Mary-Anne Elliott Sp<sup>r</sup>. married p<sup>r</sup> the  
Rev<sup>d</sup> M<sup>r</sup> Guy Feb<sup>ry</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 23 1743.\*

Daniel Haward† & Mary Miles Sp<sup>r</sup> married March y<sup>e</sup> 8<sup>th</sup>  
1743\*

Charles Cattell & Catherine Cattell Sp<sup>r</sup>. married March y<sup>e</sup>  
25<sup>th</sup> 1744.

John Godfrey & Mary Chapman Sp<sup>r</sup> Married May y<sup>e</sup> 14  
1744.

Charles Pinckney & Elizabeth Lucas Sp<sup>r</sup>. Married May y<sup>e</sup>  
27 1744 p<sup>r</sup> Rev<sup>d</sup> M<sup>r</sup> Guy

Christopher Guy & Mary Godfrey Sp<sup>r</sup>. June 21

John Friley & Margaret Dent widow Marr<sup>d</sup>. June y<sup>e</sup> 23<sup>d</sup>  
1744.

Frances Thompson & Martha Simpson widow married July  
y<sup>e</sup> 21<sup>st</sup> 1744.

Josheua Lankestir & Sibella Grey wd<sup>o</sup>. mar<sup>d</sup>. August y<sup>e</sup> 16.  
1744

---

\*1744 new style.

†Daniel Heyward.

- William Ford & Keziah Cartret w<sup>do</sup>. married Sept<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 11<sup>th</sup>  
1744
- William Dues & Lois Wilkins Sp<sup>r</sup>. married Oct<sup>br</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 10<sup>th</sup>  
1744.
- John Witter & Hannah Collins widow mar<sup>d</sup> Dec<sup>br</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 20<sup>th</sup>  
1744.
- Frances Ladson Jun<sup>r</sup> & Elizabeth Manning Sp<sup>r</sup> Married  
Decb<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 22<sup>d</sup> 1744.
- Tho<sup>s</sup> Elliott Sn<sup>r</sup> of S<sup>t</sup> Paul parish & Eliza<sup>bth</sup> Bellinger  
widow married Jan<sup>ry</sup> 30. 1744†
- Joseph Page of S<sup>t</sup> Bartholomews Parish & Elizab<sup>th</sup> Bat-  
toon Sp<sup>r</sup> Marr<sup>d</sup> March y<sup>e</sup>. 21<sup>st</sup> 1744.‡
- John Miles & Anne Butler Sp<sup>r</sup> Married May y<sup>e</sup> 21<sup>st</sup>. 1745.
- Andrew Cattell & Sarah Toomer Sp<sup>r</sup> married July y<sup>e</sup> 14<sup>th</sup>  
1745.
- John Gordon & Bridget Batsford Married August y<sup>e</sup> 10<sup>th</sup>  
1745.
- George Bodington & Sarah Crubin Sp<sup>r</sup>. married Octo<sup>br</sup> y<sup>e</sup>  
13<sup>th</sup> 1745.
- James Chesheiar & Mary Davis married Octo<sup>br</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 14. 1745.
- Richard Bedon & Martha Fuller widow Married Octo<sup>br</sup> y<sup>e</sup>  
17<sup>th</sup> 1745.
- George Ducat Jun<sup>r</sup> & Anna Ullett Sp<sup>r</sup>. married Octob<sup>r</sup>, y<sup>e</sup>  
24<sup>th</sup> 1745.
- George Welsh & Ann Bowman Widd<sup>o</sup>. Nov. y<sup>e</sup> 2<sup>d</sup>. 1745
- Thomas Rivers & Sarah Atkinson Sp<sup>r</sup>. Married Nov<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup>  
27<sup>th</sup> 1745.
- Thomas Jones & Hanah Fidling widow Married Jan<sup>ry</sup> y<sup>e</sup>  
30<sup>th</sup> 1745‡
- Colsheth Golightly & Mary Elliott widow Married March  
y<sup>e</sup> 30<sup>th</sup> 1746.
- Thomas Heyward & Ann Stobo widow marr<sup>d</sup>. March y<sup>e</sup>  
30<sup>th</sup> 1746.

## FUNERALS

- George Finlayson Buried at M<sup>r</sup> Saxbeys p<sup>r</sup> the Rev<sup>d</sup> M<sup>r</sup>  
Guy Sep<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 10<sup>th</sup> 1744.

---

†1745 new style.

‡1746 new style.

- Robert Ladson Buried Sp<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 16<sup>th</sup> 1744  
 Mary Daught<sup>r</sup> of (Elizabeth Ladson, widow of Sam<sup>e</sup>.  
 Ladson Deces<sup>d</sup>.) Bur<sup>d</sup>: Nov<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 21 1744.  
 Mary Wife of John Beswick Bur<sup>d</sup>. Decb<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 8<sup>th</sup> 1744  
 Elizabeth Heap widow Buried Jan<sup>ry</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 2<sup>d</sup>. 1744.†  
 Jane Clerk Buried Jan<sup>ry</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 24<sup>th</sup> 1744†  
 Charles the Son of John Beswicke & Mary his wife Buried  
 March y<sup>e</sup> 7 1744.†  
 Joseph Batsford Buried April y<sup>e</sup> 14<sup>th</sup> 1745.  
 Mary the Daugh<sup>r</sup>. of John Drayton Sn<sup>r</sup>. & — his wife  
 Buried May y<sup>e</sup> 27<sup>th</sup> 1745.  
 William Son of William King and Susanah his wife Buried  
 June y<sup>e</sup> 26<sup>th</sup> 1745.  
 Rebecca Ryne the wife of D<sup>r</sup>. Ryne buried p<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Rev<sup>d</sup>.  
 M<sup>r</sup>. Thompson Rector of S<sup>t</sup>. Georges Parish Bur<sup>d</sup>. July  
 y<sup>e</sup> 18<sup>th</sup> 1745.  
 Anne Daughter of John Man & Anne his wife Buried  
 August y<sup>e</sup> 19<sup>th</sup> 1745.  
 Sarah Daught<sup>r</sup> of John Champneys & Sarah his wife  
 Buried August y<sup>e</sup> 23<sup>d</sup> 1745.  
 Elizabeth Cheeseman widow Buried August y<sup>e</sup> 26<sup>th</sup> 1745.  
 Charles-Hill Son of Doct<sup>r</sup> John Lining & Sarah his wife  
 Buried Sep<sup>tr</sup> 13<sup>th</sup> 1745  
 A Servant of M<sup>r</sup> John Drayton Buried Sep<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 30<sup>th</sup> 1745  
 Elizabeth Daught<sup>r</sup> of John Rivers & Elizabeth his wife  
 Buried Octo<sup>br</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 16<sup>th</sup> 1745.  
 Jane the wife of Thomas Goreing Buried Octo<sup>br</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 17<sup>th</sup>  
 1745.  
 Daniel Son of James Clemens & Elizabeth his wife Buried  
 Octo<sup>br</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 19<sup>th</sup> 1745. from M<sup>r</sup> Cheshieres. (Interr<sup>d</sup> with-  
 out a minister M<sup>r</sup> Guy absent)  
 Susanah Daugh<sup>r</sup> of John Rivers & Elizabeth his wife  
 Buried Octo<sup>br</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 20<sup>th</sup> 1745.  
 Thomas Son of Rober<sup>t</sup> Rivers & Anne his wife Buried  
 Octo<sup>br</sup> 19<sup>th</sup> 1745.  
 Whitaker Son of William—George Freeman & Jane his  
 wife Buried Octob<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 24<sup>th</sup> 1745

†1745 new style.

†1745 new style.

Obediah Wood Son of Jn<sup>o</sup> Wood Deces<sup>d</sup>. Buried at M<sup>r</sup>  
 Mannings Nov<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 8<sup>th</sup> 1745 (inter<sup>d</sup> without a minister)  
 Elizab<sup>th</sup> Daught<sup>r</sup> of Frances Ladson Jun<sup>r</sup> & Eliz<sup>bth</sup> his wife  
 Buried Nov<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 19<sup>th</sup> 1745.  
 James Drummond Buried from M<sup>rs</sup> Sreaus Nov<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 10<sup>th</sup>  
 1745.

## BIRTHS

John Son of John Godfrey & Mary his wife born — 1744  
 Elizabeth Daught<sup>r</sup> of Thomas Radcliff & Elizabeth his  
 wife Born March 10 - 1744.  
 John Son of William Miles Jun<sup>r</sup> & Elizabeth his wife Born  
 Nov<sup>br</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 14<sup>th</sup> 1744. S<sup>t</sup>. Bartholomews parish.  
 Grace Daught<sup>r</sup> of James Taylor & Hesther his wife Born  
 174 [sic]  
 Francis Son of Robert Rivers & Ann his wife Born Sep<sup>tr</sup>  
 y<sup>e</sup> 13<sup>th</sup> 1745.  
 Petter Son of John Deveau & Sarah his wife Born Feb  
 y<sup>e</sup> 11 1745  
 Elizabeth the Daught<sup>r</sup> of Frances Ladson Jun<sup>r</sup> and Eliza<sup>bth</sup>.  
 his wife Born Sep<sup>tr</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 11<sup>th</sup> 1745.  
 Richard Son of Richard Godfrey & Rebecca his wife Born  
 [date not given]  
 Edm<sup>d</sup>. Son of Landgrave Edm<sup>d</sup>. Bellinger 2<sup>d</sup>, was born at  
 M<sup>r</sup> Shem Butler's, a Baptist the 9<sup>th</sup> April 1719 [sic]  
 Mary Daugh<sup>tr</sup>. of Thomas Holman & Mary his Wife Born  
 Octo<sup>br</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 15<sup>th</sup> 1744.  
 Esther Daught<sup>r</sup> of Thomas Elmes and Rebecca his wife  
 born Sep<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 6. 1744  
 { William-Parsons Son of William Chapman & Margaret  
   his wife Born August y<sup>e</sup> 29, 1743.  
   Anne Daughter of Do Born Nov<sup>br</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 5 1745  
 Samuel Son of Cornelus Vangelder and Eliza<sup>bth</sup> his wife  
 Born Sep<sup>tr</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 28<sup>th</sup> 1745.  
 John Son of Thomas Hudson & Elizabeth his wife Born  
 Jan<sup>ry</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 10<sup>th</sup> 1745.  
 David Son of Samuel Jones & Mary his wife Born Jan<sup>ry</sup>.  
 y<sup>e</sup> 14 - 1745.  
 Benjamin Son of Isaac Ladson & Rachel his wife Born  
 1746.



Mary Daught<sup>r</sup> of Thomas & Elizabeth Williams born June 1745

Thomas Son of Thomas & Elizabeth juks born Nov<sup>br</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 17<sup>th</sup> 1745.

Anne Daugh<sup>tr</sup> of John Miles & Anne his wife born April y<sup>e</sup> 16<sup>th</sup> 1746

Rebecca Daugh<sup>tr</sup> of Thomas Weaverly & Mary his wife Born April y<sup>e</sup> 22<sup>d</sup>. 1745

Thomas Son of Francis Rose & Mary-Ann his wife Born April y<sup>e</sup> 14<sup>th</sup> 1746

William Son of John Champneys & Sarah his wife Born Nov<sup>br</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 7 1745.

John Son of John Champneys & Sarah his wife born Dec<sup>br</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 28<sup>th</sup> 1743.

CHRISTNINGS P<sup>r</sup> THE REV<sup>d</sup> WILL<sup>m</sup>. GUY

Ann Daught<sup>r</sup> of John Man & Anne his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup> August y<sup>e</sup> 16<sup>th</sup> 1745

John Son of John Godfrey & Mary his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>. August y<sup>e</sup> 26<sup>th</sup> 1745.

Elizabeth Daugh<sup>tr</sup> of Thomas Radcliffe & Elizabeth his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>. Sept<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 19<sup>th</sup> 1745.

John Son of Thomas Drayton & Elizabeth his wife Bapt<sup>tz</sup> Sep<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 3<sup>d</sup> 1745.

Samuel Son of Jacob Boman & Barber his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup> Sep<sup>tr</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 24<sup>th</sup> 1745 (Lives at M<sup>r</sup> Roses.)

Constance & James Daugh<sup>tr</sup> & Son of William Reynolds & Elizabeth his wife of S<sup>t</sup> Helen's Parish Bapt<sup>zd</sup> Octo<sup>br</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 7<sup>th</sup> 1745.

Grace the Daugh<sup>tr</sup> of James Taylor & Hesther his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup> Octob<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 19<sup>th</sup> 1745

Frances Son of Robert Rivers & Ann his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup> Octo<sup>br</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 19<sup>th</sup>. 1745.

Benjamin Son of Samuel Maverick & his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup> Octo<sup>br</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 19<sup>th</sup> 1745.

Richard Son of Richard Godfrey & Rebeca his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup> Nov<sup>br</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 15<sup>th</sup> 1745

Elizabeth Daught<sup>r</sup> of Frances Ladson Jun<sup>r</sup> & Eliz<sup>bth</sup> his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup> Nov<sup>br</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> [?] 1745

Edmond, Son of Landgrave Edm<sup>d</sup>. Bellinger 2<sup>d</sup>. & Elizabeth his wife, Daughter of M<sup>r</sup>. Shem Butler, an Adult, Bapt<sup>d</sup>. Nov<sup>r</sup> 11<sup>th</sup>. 1745

Mary the Daught<sup>r</sup> of Thomas Holman & Mary his Wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>. August y<sup>e</sup> 20<sup>th</sup> 1745

Esther Daught<sup>r</sup> of Thomas Elmes and Rebecca his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup> Dec<sup>br</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 22<sup>d</sup>. 1745

John Son of Thomas Hudson & Elizabeth his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>. Jan<sup>ry</sup>: y<sup>e</sup> 11<sup>th</sup> 1745\*

David Son of Samuel Jones & Mary his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>. Priv<sup>t</sup>. Bap<sup>tzm</sup>. Jan<sup>ry</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 14<sup>th</sup> 1745.\*

Benjamin Son of Isaac Ladson & Rachel his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>. Feb<sup>ry</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> 1745\*

George the son of Erik Schafus & ——— his wife Ser<sup>vt</sup> to D<sup>r</sup>. Bull Bapt<sup>zd</sup>. Jan<sup>ry</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 29<sup>th</sup> 1745\*

Eleanor Daug<sup>r</sup>: of Will<sup>m</sup>. Hare of Charles Town & ——— his wife Bap<sup>td</sup>. March y<sup>e</sup> 17<sup>th</sup> 1745\*

Thomas the Son of Thomas & ——— juks Bapt<sup>zd</sup> April y<sup>e</sup> 6<sup>th</sup>. 1746.

Anne Daugh<sup>tr</sup> of John Miles & Anne his wife Bap<sup>tzd</sup> April y<sup>e</sup> 23<sup>d</sup> 1746

Mary Daugh<sup>r</sup> of Tho<sup>s</sup>. Williams & Eliz: his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup> April y<sup>e</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> 1746

Rebecca Daugh<sup>r</sup> of Thomas Weaverly and Mary his wife bap<sup>tzd</sup> May y<sup>e</sup> 13<sup>th</sup> 1746

Thomas Son of Frances Rose & Mary-Ann his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>. June y<sup>e</sup> 1<sup>st</sup>. 1746 Priv<sup>t</sup> Bapt<sup>zm</sup>.

William Son of John Champneys & Sarah his wife Bap<sup>tad</sup>. June y<sup>e</sup> 7<sup>th</sup> 1746 Priv<sup>t</sup>. Bap<sup>tzm</sup>.

Samuel Son of Samuel Burges & Mary his wife, Bapt<sup>zd</sup> June y<sup>e</sup> 29<sup>th</sup> 1746.

#### MARRIAGES

William Brandford & Mary Bryan Sp<sup>r</sup>. married April y<sup>e</sup>: 18<sup>th</sup> 1746 p<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Rev<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. Guy.

Henry Wood & Elizabeth Ellmes widow Married May y<sup>e</sup> 13<sup>th</sup> 1746

Joseph Williams & Ann Deloney Sp<sup>r</sup> Married June y<sup>e</sup> 13<sup>th</sup> 1746.

---

\*1746 new style.

Benjamin Parrott & Ann Rivers Sp<sup>r</sup> Married August y<sup>o</sup>  
7<sup>th</sup> 1746.

Will<sup>m</sup>. Cattell Jun<sup>r</sup> & Ann Frasier Sp<sup>r</sup> Married at Goose  
creek p<sup>r</sup> y<sup>o</sup> Rev<sup>d</sup> M<sup>r</sup> Guy July y<sup>o</sup> 31<sup>st</sup> 1746.

M<sup>r</sup>. Samuel Ladson & Sarah Norton Sp<sup>r</sup> Married July y<sup>o</sup>  
7<sup>th</sup> 1746.

James Cosing & Mary Godwin Sp<sup>r</sup> Married Octo<sup>br</sup>. y<sup>o</sup>: 23<sup>d</sup>:  
1746

Jacob Markey & Jane McKelvey Sp<sup>r</sup> married Dec<sup>br</sup>. y<sup>o</sup> 3  
1746 of St. James Goose Creek.

Petter Edwards & Mary Smith Sp<sup>r</sup>. Married Nov<sup>br</sup> 19.  
1746

William Smith & Griszel Agneau Married Jan<sup>ry</sup> y<sup>o</sup> 13<sup>th</sup>  
1746.†

Thomas Goring & Mary Cheshire widow Married March  
y<sup>o</sup> 1<sup>st</sup>, 1746.†

Nathaniel Alexander & Rebecca Elmes widow marr<sup>d</sup>. March  
y<sup>o</sup> 3<sup>d</sup>. 1746.†

Petter Girardeau & Elizabeth Heap Sp<sup>r</sup> Marr<sup>d</sup>. March y<sup>o</sup>  
19<sup>th</sup> 1746.†

Benjamin Heep & Mary Wood Sp<sup>r</sup>. married in Charles  
Town April y<sup>o</sup> 7<sup>th</sup> 1747

Thomas Elliott Jun<sup>r</sup> & Mary Bellinger Sp<sup>r</sup>. Married p<sup>r</sup> y<sup>o</sup>  
Rev<sup>d</sup> William Guy May y<sup>o</sup> 19<sup>th</sup> 1747.

William Rivers & Mary Dill married August y<sup>o</sup> 2<sup>d</sup>. 1747

The Rev<sup>d</sup>. William Guy & Elizab<sup>th</sup>: Cooper Sp<sup>r</sup> of S<sup>t</sup> James  
Goose Creek Married p<sup>r</sup> the Rev<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. Commis<sup>ry</sup>. Garden  
in Charles Town August 1747†

Daniel How & Eliz<sup>bth</sup>: Guines w<sup>do</sup>. mard: Dec<sup>br</sup>. y<sup>o</sup> 18<sup>th</sup>  
1747.

Elisha Butler & Mary Wright wd<sup>o</sup>. Mar<sup>d</sup>. Jan<sup>ry</sup>. y<sup>o</sup> 17<sup>th</sup>  
1747.

Nathaniel Brown & Sarah Elliott Sp<sup>r</sup> marr<sup>d</sup>. Feb<sup>ry</sup>. y<sup>o</sup> 4<sup>th</sup>  
1747

Thomas Hayward & Anne Miles Sp<sup>r</sup> married Feb<sup>ry</sup> y<sup>o</sup> 14<sup>th</sup>  
1747\*\*

---

†1747 new style.

‡Married August 6th, 1747. *St. Philips Register.*

\*\*1748 new style.

## SOUTH CAROLINA LOYALISTS.

Contributed by MABEL L. WEBBER.

The claims advanced by the Loyalists on account of services in connection with, and arising from, the Revolutionary War, were investigated by Special Commissioners appointed by the British Parliament in 1783, two of whom, viz: Col. Thomas Dundas and Mr. Jeremy Pemberton, were sent to Canada, to meet the claimants there in person and obtain evidence on the spot. The evidence thus secured is contained in a number of manuscript volumes, which were retained by Col. Thomas Dundas, at his home, Carron Hall, Stirlingshire, a transcript of them having been placed in the Public Record Office in London.

About 1864, Sir Henry Lefroy, who had married a grand-daughter of Col. Dundas, saw the original manuscript, and being then much interested in the Smithsonian Institution, which at that time was doing much to collect manuscript material relating to American History, he advised that these papers be sent to that institution. This was done, and the papers remained there until an Act of Congress was passed transferring the manuscripts in the Smithsonian to the Library of Congress, and the above manuscripts are now in the Manuscript Department there.

The Province of Ontario had them copied exactly, and have printed them in the *Second Report of the Bureau of Archives for the Province of Ontario*, Alexander Fraser, *Provincial Archivist*, 1904, (in two parts) without alteration.

The manuscript reproduced differs from the transcript preserved in the Public Record Office in London in that it contains marginal notes and references made by the Commissioners during the proceedings, many of which are characteristic and sum up the position more pungently than appears in the official record.

This *Second Report of the Bureau of Archives* of Province of Ontario, is out of print, but our Society was fortunate enough to obtain a copy some time ago, and it is from this that the above information is taken.



The evidence on the various claims throw much light upon the Royalist side of the struggle, and it forms a valuable source of material for the personal history of those who remained loyal to the Crown.

In the New York Public Library there are some 58 Folio manuscript volumes of transcripts of memorials and claims of loyalists, copied from the records in the Public Record Office in London; these are arranged according to the states from which the memorialists came. Volume twenty-six contains the memorials of the South Carolina loyalists taken in Nova Scotia, and the list of names, as copied for this Society, agree, with a few exceptions, with those from South Carolina found in the printed Ontario Archives.

The memorials taken in London, of the South Carolina loyalists, are to be found in volumes 52 to 57 of the manuscript transcripts in the New York Public Library, and we now print below, the names of the memorialists, with reference to the manuscript volumes in which the claims are to be found.

The claimant appeared in person or by proxy and gave an account of his service, of trials endured, or losses suffered, for the Loyalist cause, and a schedule of property lost; these all being testified to by reliable witnesses.

## SOUTH CAROLINA

Vol. 26.

### Transcriber's LIST of CLAIMANTS.

[This is the list of the S. C. Memorials taken in Nova Scotia, as stated above, and most of these claims are to be found printed in the Ontario Archives.]

Alexander Robert	204	Bond John	279
Anderson George	479	Bower Adam <sup>1</sup>	58
		Bowers Charles <sup>1</sup>	38
Blakely Chambers	156	Brison John <sup>2</sup>	259
Bleackney David	469	Brison William <sup>2</sup>	254
Bond George	298	Brown James	459

<sup>1</sup>Probably Bauer.

<sup>2</sup>Or Bryson.



Bullein Nathaniel	275	Lumb Joseph	151
Carey James [Col.]	75	Lyndon Annabella wo. & Henry, son of Henry dec'd.	491
Carter James	233		
Chisholm John	496	McAlister Samuel	285
Commander Thomas	182	McEowen Patrick <sup>a</sup>	464
Crum Nicholas <sup>a</sup>	126	Mail Peter, see Mary Shed- die wo. Marks Conrad	25
Cumine Alexander <sup>a</sup>	501	Marks Lawrence	133
Cunningham William	42	Meek William	314
		Migler Daniel	20
Dawkins George	5	Moffat James	420
Dores John	66	Murphy John	238
Drew Joseph	452	Myers Andrew <sup>r</sup>	161
Dunsmore David	216		
		Nielley Christopher [Maj.]	386
Fannen, Lt. Col. John	352	Nickels James	198
Fratick Adam <sup>s</sup>	192	Nunkaser Adam	187
Fritz Abraham	35		
Fritz Peter	31	Pearis, Col. Richard	362
		Pearson Thomas [Col.]	290
Garrett Joshua	117		
Graham Arthur see Han- nah Lumb widow of		Rittenhouse William	139
Green Henry	324	Robinson Joseph Lt. Col.	402
		Rupert Cath. & Barbara <sup>s</sup>	434
Hamilton John	474	Rupert Christopher <sup>s</sup>	426
Henderson Jean (wo.)	92		
Henry (now Dore) Eliz.	71	Sanderson John	176
Hudson Joel	335	Shalnet George	166
		Sheddit Mary, widow of Peter Mail	145
Jones James	320	Siteman Henry <sup>s</sup>	329
		Sloane Robert	346
Lively Reuben	248	Snell George	209
Long George	49		
Lumb Hannah, wife of Joseph Lumb, wo. of Arthur Graham	171		

<sup>a</sup>Or Crane.<sup>a</sup>Or Comyne.<sup>s</sup>Probably Fralick or Frelick.<sup>a</sup>Or McCune.<sup>r</sup>Or Meier.<sup>s</sup>Or Ruprecht.<sup>s</sup>Or Citeman.

## SOUTH CAROLINA LOYALISTS

39

Song Christian	103	Wallace Wm.	242
Spence Robert	441	Weaver George	110
Strum Henry	99	Whitley, St. Moses	411
		Williams Edward	305
Thornton John	486	Withrow John	227
Thornton Thomas	221	Wright James	14
Walker Thomas	446	Young Thomas	264

## SOUTH CAROLINA

Vol. 52 to 57.

## Transcriber's LIST of CLAIMANTS.

[The following list is of the S. C. Memorials taken in London, and so far as we can ascertain, are to be found only in the manuscript vols. in the New York Public Library.]

	Vol.	Page		Vol.	Page
Alexander James	54	5	utor of William		
Arters William	53	221	Wragg wch. see		
Askew Leonard	56	142	Brailsford John for		
Atkins Charles	55	457	self Mother and		
			Sisters	53	510
Balfour Mary Ann	54	340	Bremar John	57	450
Ball Elias Senr.	55	87	Brisbane James	53	356
Ballingall Robert	54	360	Broadhead Thomas	52	453
Ballmer, Major James	56	86	Brown Christopher	57	240
Barber James	52	134	Bull Wm. Lieut.		
Beard Robert	53	240	Govr.	57	160
Begbie James	56	284	Bulman Rev. John	54	85
Begbie William, see			Burke Redmund	52	5
Danl. Manson and			Burn John by son Jas.		
Benson Capt.			& brother & Exr. Dr.		
George	55	326	Jas. Burn	56	557
Blankenhorn Geo.			Burnside Alexr.	52	412
Henry	53	32			
Bisseau James Ed-			Cameron Alexr. by		
ward	53	147	Executors Wm. Og-		
Boone Thomas	53	437	ilvy Charles Shaw &		
Boone Thomas, Exec-			Donald Cameron	55	556

	Vol.	Page		Vol.	Page
Campbell Hugh & others reprs. of Co- lin Campbell	57	291	Dee Robert	54	184
Campbell Mary wo. of Alex. late of Boston (apparently a Mas- sachusetts claim)	55	142	Deveaux, Col. An- drew	57	32
Carne Samuel	53	406	Dewalt Lieut. Daniel	57	311
Carsan Elizabeth G. only child of James	53	123	Dick Walter	55	252
Carsan James	53	109	Donovan James	57	478
Carsan Wm. for self & wife	53	97	Dunbar Oliver	54	256
Carson William & James	53	82	Dupont Gideon Junr.	54	266
Cassells James	55	107	Edghill Thos.	56	498
Chambers John	56	488	Egan Michl, Majr. of Brigade	54	449
Champneys John	55	373	Elder Robert	54	386
Champneys John on behalf of Alex. Har- vey (whose troubles have driven him in- sane) see that claim			Farquharson John	53	566
Chesney, Capt. Al- exander	52	290	Fenwick Thomas	57	3
Colleton Jas. Nassau	57	134	Fisher John	55	5
Conway Mary	55	570	Fisher John	55	532
Cook John	54	351	Fisher John	56	378
Cooke George	56	517	Fisher Robt. Scrooby	54	190
Cooper Robert	52	543	Fletchall Thos.	57	223
Cooper Rev. Robert	52	568	Floyd Matthew	54	469
Creighton Catherine	55	539	Fortune Wm. late Col.	52	105
Creighton William	56	116	Fraser James	56	268
Cronin Jeremiah	53	48	Frogg Robt.	57	249
Cumming Jannet	55	482	Fyffe Charles Dr.	55	428
Cunningham Brig. Genr. Robt.	54	317	Garden Alexander M. D.	55	197
Currie Wm.	56	105	Geekie Wm.	55	188
Curtis Wm.	56	527	Gibb, Dr. Robert (see claim of Margt. & Patk. Robertson sis- ter and heir at law)		
Davidson George	56	227	Gibbes Jane (form- erly wife of Major Wm. Downes)	52	365
Davies John	52	65	Gibbes Mary Ann wo.	52	83
Davies James	55	586	Gibbes Zacharias late Col.	52	227

	Vol.	Page		Vol.	Page
Gist Wm.	52	427	Hill Samuel	54	287
Gordon Lord Adam			Hopper Thomas	56	303
Trustee for Chas. &			Hopton John	54	500
John Alexr. Ogilvie			Howorth Proport	53	395
which see			Hutchinson John	55	272
Gordon John	52	328	Hutchinson Thomas	53	229
Gordon Thos. Knox	56	417	Hybart John	56	38
Graves Richd. Capt.					
in the Navy & Lou-			Imrie John	55	32
isa Carolina his wife			Inglis Thos.	57	367
daughter of Sir John			Irving Thos.	56	443
Colleton	57	62			
Greenholm Lorentz	55	158	Jamieson John for		
Greenwood William	56	576	self and Partners		
			Andrew Robertson		
Haliday Robt. Dal-			and Geo. Baillie	56	392
way	55	358	Jenkins Rev. Edward	55	548
Hamilton John late			Johnson Dr. Geo. Mil-		
Col.			ligan	55	331
Hamilton John on be-			Johnston James	52	599
half of Nath. Wil-					
son which see			Keating Luke	53	350
Hamilton Paul	56	5	Keeling William	52	141
Handley Scipio	53	166	Keith James	54	430
Hanscomb Wm.	56	483	Kelley James	54	199
Harcombe Thos.	55	344	Kendall Luke	53	262
Harper or Harpur			Kennedy John	54	395
Thos.	56	26	King Richard Col.	55	122
Harrison John, sur-			Kingsley Zepha.	52	472
geon	53	476	Kirkland Moses Col.	57	318
Harrison John late			Kirkwood Hugh	54	503
Capt.	54	459			
Hartley George Har-			Larimer David	52	182
land	55	592	Lestor Eleanor	54	491
Harvey Alexander by			Lord Benjamin	56	201
John Champneys	56	294			
Haywood Wm.	53	172	Macaulay Angus	55	283
Head Sir Edmund	53	307	McClelland Robert	52	461
Hennessy John	53	342	McClough James	52	386
Henry Philip	52	191	McCulloch Robert	56	56
Henry Philip	55	397	McKee Samuel	52	349
Hest William	53	539	Mackenzie Robert	56	399
Hewatt Revd. Alexr.	53	584	McKeown James	54	487

	Vol.	Page		Vol.	Page
McKeown Robert	54	479	Ogilvie George	56	342
Macklin John	56	92	Ogilvy William	53	200
McLaurin Isabella widw.	53	320	Orde Capt. in the Br. Navy in right of his wife nee Miss Stev- ens	52	8
McNeil Sarah & Margt.	57	48	Outerbridge White	57	118
McNeil Thomas	57	57			
Maitland Sarah	56	260	Payne William	57	402
Mansell Walter	55	352	Pearson John	52	165
Manson Daniel	55	317	Penny Samuel	54	402
Manson Daniel for self & partner, Wm. Begbie	55	293	Peronneau Henry	52	505
Martin Alexander	55	448	Phepoe Thomas	53	5
Mergath Barbara	55	246	Phillips Col. John	52	267
Michie Harry	55	575	Pike Thomas	56	46
Miller Capt. James	52	314	Platt George	52	134
Miller Mary	54	261	Powell Robert Will- iam, Col.	55	506
Mills John	56	213	Powell Robt. Wm., John Hopton & Co.	54	531
Mills Wm. Henry Col. by Executor Thomas Moss	57	80	Prince Lieut. Charles	53	41
Minchin Major Paul	56	603	Prise or Price Hopkin by Executor Robert Williams	54	19
Montagu Ld. Charles Greville	56	73	Purcell Revd. Robert	56	21
Moore Andrew	55	133			
Moore James	57	266	Ray Robert	56	221
Morgridge John	55	566	Reeves Henry	53	53
Murphy James	52	356	Reynalds Margaret	52	258
Murphy Robert	55	59	Rhodes Wm.	56	152
Murray Susannah	54	593	Robertson Andrew	56	187
			Robertson Patk. & Margr. sister and heir at law of Rob- ert Gibb	56	168
Nelson Joshua	56	607	Robinson John	52	399
Nutt John repres. of Gideon Dupont which see			Rose Doctor Hugh by Atty. Alexr. Garden	56	407
Ogilvie Charles	54	93	Rose John	53	272
Ogilvie Charles Junr. & John Alex. by Lord Adam Gordon trustee	54	140	Rowand Robert	54	297
			Rugeley Henry	57	379
			Rogers Thos.	52	533



	Vol.	Page		Vol.	Page
Sandys Mary wo. of			Turner Jane wo. of		
Wm. & Thos. Sandys her son	55	407	Capt. Alexr.	57	468
Savage Edward	57	124	Tweed Cath. wo. of		
Savage Jeremiah	55	366	Willm.	54	327
Savage John	52	45	Vernon James Lieut.		
Saxby George	53	547	Col.	57	500
Shaw Charles	55	262			
Shoolbred John surviving partner & administr. of Wm. Smith	55	486	Walker George	52	90
Simpson James	54	205	Walker Geo. Richard	53	429
Skene James	57	260	Walker Henrietta	55	476
Skottowe Thomas	54	411	Walker James	52	340
Smith Eliz. wo.	53	333	Walton William	53	573
Smith Levy	57	276	Webb Charles	56	332
Snow William	53	257	Weir James	56	369
Spence Peter	55	170	Wells John	57	351
Stewart or Stuart Isaac late Capt.	53	499	Wells Robert	56	534
Stewart Capt. Alexr.	56	157	Whitaker John	56	510
Stott Robert	56	323	Williams Robert	54	29
Stuart Revd. James	55	524	Williams Robt. Executur. of Hopkin Prise wh see		
Stuart Sarah Wo. & childr. of Col. John Stuart Sup. of Indian affairs	56	234	Williams Robert Junr.	55	418
Taylor Isabella & Roger Heming executors of Peter Taylor	57	494	Williason Robert	54	173
Tennant David	57	215	Wilson John	56	314
Thompson Eliz.	52	123	Wilson John on behalf of his late brother Willm.	55	46
Thompson William	56	363	Wilson Nathl. by John Hamilton	53	487
Thomson George	52	554	Wilson William	54	497
Trail James	55	149	Wragg William by his Executor Thomas Boone who acts for widow and children	55	72
Tunno John by his Atty. John Simpson	57	418	Wright Alexander	54	551
			Young Wm. late Lt. Col.	57	439

# ORDER BOOK

of

John Faucheraud Grimké.

August 1778 to May 1780.

*(Continued from the October Number)*

December, 1778.

Head Quarters, Sunbury. 9<sup>th</sup>: Dec<sup>r</sup>. 1778

Sir.

You are to proceed with the Galleys under your command to Ossabaw or near Shannons Point; from thence one Galley is to be detached to take post at Warsaw so as to cover the Entrance up to Thunderbolt & another Galley to Tybee to cover the entrance into Savannah River. The Orders you give to the officers commanding the Galleys at the above-mentioned places are, to keep the most vigilant lookout, that no Surprise Shall happen, at the same time that it will be their duty to attac or annoy the Enemy should they enter into the Harbour whenever they can, in case they are inferior to the Galleys in force; They are by no means to sustain an attac against odds that may make the prospect of Success improbable in that case they are to Retreat to Augustine Creek, where they are to Remain until further Orders. I am Sir &c (Signed)

Robert Howe Maj: Gen<sup>l</sup>:

---

12:

Head Quarters, Savannah.

Parole, Huger.

The Dep: Quarter Master Gen: is immediately to Report to Head Quarters the number & size of the boats in Public Service, & at what places they are: He is also to report tomorrow morning the exact State of the Stores of every kind in his Department. Each Officer actually in barracks is to be served with One Candle per night: The Dep: Quarter Master Gen<sup>l</sup>: will give orders accordingly.

The Dep: Clothier Gen: & the Commissaries of Purchases Issues are to Report to Col<sup>o</sup> Elbert as soon as possible the State of the Continental Stores & the exact Situation of their Several Departments.

Surgeons of Regiments also will report the quantity of Public Medicines they have rec<sup>d</sup>., the quantity they have on hand & likewise what they have expended.

The Com<sup>rs</sup>: Officer of the Continental Corps of Artillery in the State of Georgia is to Report to Col<sup>l</sup>. Elbert as immediately as possible the ordanance & other Stores in his Department.

---

18: Parole, Bull

The Commanding Officer in Camp will immediately by Express transmit to Head Quarters an exact Return of every Corps under his Command particularizing therein all Absentees, also a Return of the Fixed & loose Ammunition & other Stores in Camp.

The Commanding officer of Fort Morris will immediately transmit to the Com<sup>rs</sup>. Officer at Head Quarters an exact Return of all Ordanance & other Stores at Sunbury & Fort Morris.

---

Head Quarters, Savannah.

24: Parole, Lincoln.

A large Detachment of Continental Troops being expected in Town tonight, the Dep: Quarter-Master General is immediately to have the Barracks prepared to receive them & wood provided for their use.

The Artillery of every Cont: Corps now acting in this State, is to be under the Command of Col<sup>l</sup>. Owen Roberts, who is to be respected & obeyed accordingly.

Complaints having been made that the Troops have suffered for want of wood, the Dep: Quarter Master Gen: will give the strictest Orders to prevent this from happening for the future & to be attentive that his Orders are Executed.

Orderly Hour at 11 oClock in the Morning  
Night Orders

Any Person or Persons who coming into Town, shall upon being challenged give the word *Thunderbolt*, shall be permitted to pass the Guards & Sentinals of the Continental Troops.

---

## 25: Morning Orders

One Serg<sup>t</sup>: one Corp: & 6 Privates are to mount a guard at the battery the East end of the Town immediately: They will Parade at Head Quarters and receive their orders from the Dep: Adjutant Gen<sup>l</sup>.

The Dep: Quarter Master Gen: will immediately Report to Head Quarters the Number of Musquet & other Cartridges ready made.

Sir:

I am ordered by the general to direct you to move the 200 men, now under March, into Savannah as immediately as possible & that you will order the Remainder in Camp at Medway Meeting House to proceed without delay & encamp on this side of Ogechee River leaving the Posts which have been established at Spencers Hill, Newport River & Colonels Island standing until further Orders.

The General thinks proper that a Guard of 25 or 30 men should be established upon the Hill over the Causeway on the other side of Ogechee River. I am Sir &c: John F: Grimke Dep: Adj<sup>t</sup>: Gen:

Col<sup>o</sup>: Sam: Elbert Com<sup>t</sup>.

of the Georgia Brigade.

P. S. The above Detachment to the Southward of the meeting House are to Retire to Sunbury, sending an Express to the Com<sup>d</sup>. officer at Ogechee, should they be compelled to Retreat.

Sir:

The arrival & anchoring of the Enemy in this Harbour makes it probable that an attack upon Savannah is intended & that the principal object of the Enemy is to possess themselves of this Town. The General therefore strongly recommends that the Inhabitants of the Town of Sunbury & of the Parish of S<sup>t</sup>. Johns should not be disheartened by the Troops marching to the assistance of their fellow Citizens in Savannah & pledges himself to them that no Measure which can be with Propriety adopted for the Defence of Sunbury, shall be wanting on his part & that in case the enemy should move to the Southward & there is a probability of their relinquishing the present mode of



attac & translate it to Sunbury, the General will Endeavour by his rapid movement to the Southward to convince the Inhabitants how much He has at Heart the defence & protection of that valuable Town & Spirited Parish.

In the mean time He recommends that the Inhabitants of the Parish should form themselves into a Corps of Light Horse & by scouting in small Parties beyond our out-guards as far as the Alatomaha, or even beyond that River to prevent a surprise by a return of the Troops from Florida.

You will be pleased to have the above published to the Inhabitants of Sunbury & of S<sup>t</sup>: John's Parish.

The Com<sup>r</sup>: Officer of Artillery at Sunbury will immediately have the Cannon in the Fort & the Field Pieces put in proper order for service.

One Sub: One Serg<sup>t</sup>: One Corp: & 9 Matrosses to be detached from the garrison at Sunbury with a Field-Piece to the Cause-way leading from the landing at Colonel's Island. They are to be encamped on this side of the Causeway & the Detachment at the Landing is to Retire to this body & defend the Post with the Utmost Vigor & as long as possible should they be attacked. They are to destroy the Causeway upon retiring & cut down the Trees so as to make the roads as impassable as possible still Skirmishing as they Retire. I am, Sir, &c,

John F: Grimké Dep: Adj<sup>t</sup>: Gen<sup>l</sup>:

To the Com<sup>r</sup>. Officer at  
Sunbury

---

Parole, Walton.

The necessity of Service requiring that the militia & Confederate Troops should act conjunctly in support of one Common Cause & under one Common Commander & the Command of the Militia being vested by the Executive authority of this State in the Com<sup>r</sup>. officer of the Confederate Troops within this State, the General warmly recommends & earnestly Hopes that Harmony, Esteem, & Confidence may reciprocally actuate the bosom of each Corps: that no Contention may arise but what Results from the noble Emulation who best can serve their Country. The militia



in time of Peace are the Respectable Citizens of the State—in War the natural and valuable Soldiers of it. In either view they merit the Consideration & Respect of all but particularly of the army who are ordained to protect & defend their Persons, Property, Rights & Privileges. Not compelled by necessity to the Practice of Manoeuvres, should any of them happen not to be as Expert in performing as those whose Duty it is constantly to practice them, They merit not Derision for a Defect which nothing but want of Habit Occasions, nor must they receive it. It calls for the Friendly aid & delicately offered assistance of every officer. A Contrary conduct will degrade those who practice it: & as all Jest & Ridicule Amongst Corps however well intended or Sportively begun have a strong tendency to lessen Esteem, weaken Confidence & destroy that Union upon which the Safety of this State depends: Every thing of this sort is absolutely forbidden & will be treated as disobedience of Orders.

Col°. Walton commands the Militia as Col°. Com<sup>t</sup>: & is to be respected & Obeyed accordingly.

Col°: Walton will Report immediately to Head Quarters the number of troops under his Command & the places at which they are posted (N. B. No Report ever was made)

The Com<sup>e</sup>: officer of the Militia Corps of Artillery will immediately Report to Head Quarters the Strength of his Corps, The Field Pieces, Military Stores & all other Articles in his Department.

Com<sup>e</sup>. officers of every Corps are to have their arms and accouterments & all other matters in the best order possible for immediate Action.

The Dep: Quarter Master Gen: & Commissary of Issues of the Confederate Troops are to serve the Militia with wood, Provisions, & other articles usually served to the Confederate Troops.

Exact Provision Returns are to be regularly made by the Quartermaster of each Corps daily, previous to their being removed.

No Guns are to be fired in or about Town except on Duty.

Com<sup>rs</sup>. of Brigades will make an immediate Return of their respective Commands.

An Orderly Serg: from Col<sup>o</sup>: Walton's Command, from each Brigade of the Confederate Troops & from the Corps of Artillery to attend the General daily

Orderly Hour at 11 o'Clock in the Morning.

The Commissary is ordered to furnish the two Detachments of Troops, which arrived this day with a gill of Rum per Man.

26: December 1778. Head Quarters Savannah.  
Morning Orders:

Field officers of every Corps are to give in the dates of their Commissions to the Dep: Adjutant Gen: immediately.

One Capt: 2 Sub<sup>s</sup>: three Serg<sup>s</sup>: & 30 Rank & File to be taken by Detachment from the Carolina & Georgia Brigades to be ready for immediate command they are to be furnished with 30 rounds of Ammunition & three days Provisions the officer commanding the Party will receive his Orders from the Dep: Adj: Gen:

One Serg<sup>t</sup>: & 15 Rank & File to be warned for fatigues immediately & are to be taken by Detachment from the Carolina & Georgia Brigades: They will attend the Commissary of Slaves [? illegible].

The Dep: Quartermaster Gen: is immediately to Report the number of Waggon, Horses, Negroes, & boats to Head Quarters, which He has in Service at present.

#### Piquet

1 <sup>st</sup> : Brigade	2 <sup>d</sup> Brigade
1 Cap:	1 Sub
1 Sub:	1 Serg <sup>t</sup>
3 Serg <sup>ts</sup> :	6 R & F.
39 R & F.	

The Dep: Quarter Master Gen: will attend Head-Quarters at 10 o'Clock every Morning for Orders.

Parole, Georgia.

Every officer of the Staff whether Civil or Military is to keep an orderly book in which they are to insert the daily orders which concern their Respective Departments

Sir. / You are to proceed to Rae Hall the Plantation of M<sup>rs</sup>. Somerville about 6 Miles up the River, with the Detachment under your command where you will take post & place Sentinels upon the Mount near the River Side. You are to give notice when any of the Enemys vessels or boats shall appear off that Port by Express to the General. You will Secure yourselves also on the Land side from being surprised & should occasion require make a vigorous Resistance either by land or water. You will be careful to keep your Arms & Accoutrements in the best order possible for immediate Service. You will Examine all boats passing your Post & those which appear to be carrying away the goods of the Inhabitants or upon Public Service you will permit to pass. You will be careful to Restrain your men from doing any injury to the Property of the Inhabitants in general and particularly & of that Plantation, & you are not to suffer more than one man to be absent at a time from your command. I am Sir &c

To the officer com<sup>d</sup>.

a detachment marching  
to Rae Hall

} John F Grimké D: A: G:

#### 27: Morning Orders.

The Detachments of the Several Confederal Brigades now in Town are to Parade at some convenient place near the Barracks to day at 12 o Clock. The Adj: General will mark out the Parade for this Purpose. All officers to attend.

Parole, Houston.

As the Continental Troops will probably be ordered to form an encampment to Day, They are therefore to Prepare themselves to March immediately upon Receiving Orders.

Congress having appointed L<sup>t</sup>: Col<sup>o</sup>: Ternant Inspector of the Confederal Troops in the States of South Carolina & Georgia, He is to be respected & obeyed accordingly. He is agreeable to the Directions of Congress to train & discipline the Troops in his Department in those Manoeuvres practised in the grand army, that one Uniform dicipline may prevail thro' the whole Army of the Ancient States.

The Inspector when visiting Barracks, Tents, Messes, Guards, Piquets & Posts is to be Considered & treated as an officer of the Day.

The Col<sup>o</sup>: Com<sup>t</sup>: of Militia is to make a return of the number of Troops now in Town under his Command & when other Detachments arrive, he is to immediately Report this arrival & number to the General.

Sir. / The General received your letter last night by Express & has been so exceedingly engaged in business that your dispatch could not be dismissed before to Day. He has sent you five pounds of Sulphur about 4 fathoms of Match rope & one ream of Cartridge Paper.

By your Return the General Observes you have thirty barrels of Gun-Powder in the magazine at Sunbury which He considers as amounting to three thousand weight, a sufficient quantity in his opinion for your defence until He could support you with the Army. The Detachments of Continental Troops advanced to the Southward of your Post have orders to Retreat to Sunbury should the Enemy attempt to Penetrate the Country from the Southward & the General leaves to your discretion when you shall withdraw those Detachments from their Posts, hoping at the same time that you will inform the General by Express when the above detachments have joined, the reasons for their retreat & such other important Circumstances as may occur. You will immediately have a return of Cap<sup>t</sup>: Morris' Company made to Head Quarters by the first opportunity. The Governor has vested the Command of the Militia in the General & we are in a fair way of becoming so formidable by the Happy Union that we need not be apprehensive of an attac even in our present Circumstances; but should the Enemy delay their descent for only three days we shall at least double their number & be capable of a good defences both at Sunbury & at Savannah. As soon as the Troops expected up arrive you will be supported by a considerable body. The General would wish also to hear what number of Inhabitants can reinforce the Fort at Sunbury should it be attacked & if they have formed any scouting parties to the Southward. We have at present no saltpeter in Store, but as soon as any arrives which is daily Expected from



Charles-Town, you shall have some sent to you. The General hopes the flats which Capt: Melvin pressed in Sunbury have been sent round to O'géchee Ferry if not, He Requests you will Exert yourself to have this business Executed without delay.

The General has ordered the Dep: Quarter master General to send a deputation to his assistant to press whatever you may want. You will therefore apply to him. I am Sir &c. John F. Grimké D: A: G:

Major Lane or com<sup>d</sup>.  
officer at Sunbury.

---

Signals between the Galleys & Army.  
By the Galleys to the Army.

A number of armed boats approaching. Three minute guns.

---

The Enemy's Fleet approaching. Two Minute Guns & three Minutes after two more.

---

The whole Fleet Standing to Sea. Five Minute Guns.

---

A part standing to Sea, leaving a Number behind. One Gun & three Minutes after two more fired quick.

---

By the Army to the Galleys.

For a Galley to come to Savannah. Three minute Guns.

---

For two Galleys. Two Minute Guns & three minutes after two more.

---

For three Galleys. Five Minute Guns.

---

For the Fleet. One gun & three minutes after two more fired quick.

---

For a boat with an officer. Two Minute Guns.

---

For Col°. White. Three Guns fired quick as possible.

---



A cap<sup>t</sup>: of the Day is to be appointed who is to visit the Night Guards: He will attend the Parade at Retreat Beating.

One Sub: three Sergt<sup>s</sup> & fifty rank & file are to be immediately warned for fatigue.

The Commissary of Issues is to deliver a gill of Rum to each man who has been upon fatigue, the officer of which fatigue is to sign a Return of the same.

The Piquets will Parade at Retreat Beating at Barracks.

#### Detail of Piquet

1<sup>st</sup>. Brigade

1 Sub

3 Serg<sup>s</sup>.

41 R & F.

2<sup>d</sup>. Brigade

1 Cap<sup>t</sup>.

1 Sub.

1 Serg<sup>t</sup>.

9 R & F.

#### For Fatigue

1 Sub.

3 Serg<sup>s</sup>.

41 R & F.

9 R & F.

#### 28: Morning Orders.

The Army is to march precisely at 9 o Clock this Morning: the Baggage is to be immediately packed up & the Horses put to the Waggon.

The Com<sup>d</sup>: Officer of Artillery will give immediate orders to prepare the train of Artillery to march with the Line; if it cannot be ready in time He will follow the Line as soon as possible.

The Dep: Quartermaster Gen: will have the Entrenching & all other Tools for Field-Use got ready for the Service of the Army: A waggon is to be immediately prepared to Receive them in which they are to be put.

One Sub: one Serg<sup>t</sup>: & Six Privates are to attend M<sup>r</sup>. Hornly immediately to take care of the negroes impressed in the Public Service & to give all possible assistance there-to.

## Detail for this Duty

1 <sup>st</sup> . Brigade	2 <sup>d</sup> . Brigade
1 Lieut.	
1 Serg <sup>t</sup> .	
4 Privates	2 Privates

## Detail for Fatigue

1 <sup>st</sup> . Brigade	2 <sup>d</sup> . Brigade
1 Cap:	1 Cap:
3 Lieut.	1 Lieut:
3 Serg <sup>t</sup> .	1 Serg <sup>t</sup> .
70 R & F.	14 R & F.

Head Quarters. Camp on Fairlawn 29 Dec<sup>r</sup> 1778  
 Gen<sup>l</sup> Orders by Major Gen<sup>l</sup>. Howe.

Parole, Firmness.

The first Brigade is to be immediately told off into 16 Platoons of an equal Number of Files;—the odd Files to be formed in one Platoon on the right Wing of the Brigade to act as Light Infantry according to Exigencies—

Two Field Officers to be appointed to the Command of the right & Left Wing of both Brigades.

The 2<sup>d</sup>. Brigade is to be told off into 8 Platoons of an equal Number of Files; the odd files to be formed on the left of the Brigade, in order to act as Light Infantry, as will be directed.

One Officer is to be appointed to the Command of every Platoon, composing a Brigade: Another Officer is to be placed on the left of the whole; & the rest are to fall into the rear of the Platoons as Bringers up, in order to preserve Order and regularity throughout the Lines.

Col<sup>o</sup>. Huger will command the *Right* Wing of the Army, composed of the 1<sup>st</sup>. Brigade & Light Troops belonging to it—

Col<sup>o</sup>. Elbert is to command the *Left* Wing, composed likewise of the 2<sup>d</sup>. Brigade & Light Troops belonging to it—

The Artillery of both Brigades & the Park to be posted before & during the Action as shall be directed, & defend their ground until further Orders.—The Artillery when ordered or forced to retreat is to fall into the road leading to the Western Defile, where Col<sup>o</sup>. Roberts is to take as

advantageous a post as possible to protect the retreat of the Line.

The first Brigade after being told off, is to form in a close Column by platoons upon the right, & so remain until Orders to display by the Left.

The 2<sup>d</sup>. Brigade is also to form in a close Column by Platoons upon the right & remain in that formation until Orders to display by the right.

Both Columns are to fire by Platoons as they display, and afterwards as will be directed by the Commanding Officers. They are likewise to defend this Ground by Fire & Bayonet until ordered or forced by Circumstances to retreat which will be done in the following manner: The Light Infantry of the 1<sup>st</sup>. Brigade to make the Advanced Guard & protect the retreat of the Artillery.

The Line is to march by the right, & the Light Infantry of the 2<sup>d</sup>. Brigade to make the rear guard with a Field piece.

Col<sup>o</sup>: Huger to lead the Colum of retreat to the Western Defile & Col<sup>o</sup>. Elbert to bring it up, & have the Charge of the rear Guard.

The 2<sup>d</sup>. Brigade will support it by Detachments in case of Necessity. Ammunition Waggon are to march between the advanced Guard & Main Body—

In Case of a General Route or confused retreat the place of Rendezvous is on the other Side of the Western Defile near M<sup>r</sup>. M<sup>c</sup>Gillevrays Gate. The 1<sup>st</sup>. Brigade is to draw up in Battle Array at the Entrance of the Western Defile in the rear or Flanks of the Artillery according to the Nature of the Ground in order to support the passage of the 2<sup>d</sup>. Brigade & Artillery— The Light Infantry of both Brigades to join & make the rear Guard after the passage of the Defile. The 2<sup>d</sup>. Brigade after having passed is to draw up at the Head of the Defile & take such Disposition on both sides of it as will be most likely to defend the Approaches of the Enemy on the Flanks.

The Militia are to defend the Fort & when no longer tenable to spike the guns, & destroy the Ammunition & retire to the place of Rendezvous.

Further Orders as Occasion requires.

[The Order book is silent in regard to the disastrous

battle which took place upon the 29th of December in which General Howe was defeated and severely criticised for the defeat: a court of inquiry was held, but Howe was acquitted. A full account of this battle is given by McCrady in his first volume on the Revolution in S. C., and an even better account in Jones' History of Georgia, vol. 2. The following letter, gives a personal experience during the battle, by John F. Grimké. It is in the Ms. Collections of this Society, (Laurens' Papers, vol. 25, No. 69)—Editor.]

*Endorsed*

Copy of Col. Grimké's  
Letter to his Father  
30 December 1778.

Ebenezer December 30<sup>th</sup>.

I have but just time to inform you that the Enemy landed yesterday morning at M<sup>r</sup>. Girardeau's place about two miles from Savannah— A proper disposition was made of the Troops to engage them which accordingly began half-past 2 o'clock & the Enemy having possessed themselves of an advantageous spot of ground doubled our right flank & very nearly cutt off our retreat. Col<sup>o</sup>. Elbert's Brigade are almost all of them taken prisoners & he himself escaped only by swimming a creek. This was the case with me also & the greatest difficulties occurr'd in getting thro' the swamp. I lost my Horse, Saddle, pistols &c. the horse being so fatigued with the days labour that he had not strength to get out of the swamp, I was therefore obliged to leave him & his appurtenances.

We effected a retreat thro' a very heavy fire of the Enemy for near a mile, but I believe we have lost but few men kill'd I assure you it is wonderful how so many escaped as the Enemy were six times more than our number. We have been compelled to retreat to this place & are still proceeding towards Augusta the river being so high that we cannot cross ove at Zubly's ferry & we being so exceedingly

weakened that it is impossible to withstand them should they approach. I have the pleasure of informing that I escaped unhurt tho' I was in the midst of the heaviest fire— If you do not send us men we shall all be made prisoners.

P: S: We have ab<sup>t</sup>: 100 Troops to the S<sup>o</sup>.ward in the fort at Sunbury which will fall of course & the men become prisoners.

*(To be continued)*



## HISTORICAL NOTES.

ABSTRACTS FROM THE RECORDS OF THE COURT OF ORDINARY—  
The following additional abstracts are of entries recorded upon the last few pages of the volume (wrongly) dated on the binding, 1687-1710, which was thought to be completed in the issue of this Magazine for last April (vol XIII, pages 84-88). Several blank pages coming between the records were misleading and led to the conclusion that all of the records had been printed—Editor.

Oct. 26, 1703. William Chapman entered Caveat that no Lycences should be granted for the marriage of Catherine Rowland with any person she being Servant to the said Chapman.

September 16, 1700. Robert Gibbes Esq, entered Caveat to the estate of ——— Baynard, bricklayer deceased, as principal creditor, and prays for letters of administration.

Sept. 17, 1700, Dove Williamson entered his Caveat to the estate of ——— Baynard, bricklayer as principal creditor, and asks for letters of administration.

Sept. 25, 1700. Mr. Francis Fidling enters his caveat to the estate of Thomas Baynard bricklayer, and asks for letters of administration.

July 3<sup>d</sup>. 1703. Mr. Samuel Nichols entered his caveat to the estate of Roger Nichols his father lately deceased as eldest son and heir at law, and prays letters of administration &c.

July 3, 1704. Mr. John Flavell entered caveat to the estate of Mr. Joseph Quelch deceased as principal creditor.

August 26, 1704. Mr. John Lawrence entered his caveat to the estate of Mr. James Braxton deceased, as principal creditor.

October 30, 1705. Mr. John Filben entered his caveat that no letters of administration be granted for the estate of Mary Perriman deceased until he is first called, he being principal creditor.

16 April 1706. Madam Elizabeth Blake entered her caveat that no letters of administration be granted for the estate of John Milward deceased until she is called, she being principal creditor.

22 April 1706. Mr. Louis Pasquareau and Company enter their caveat to the estate of Thomas Barker deceased as principal creditors.

17 August 1706. Mrs. Mary King widdow and relict of Thomas King deceased entered her caveat to her husbands estate that no letters of administration be granted without she is called.

August 22, 1706. Mr. William Gibbon entered his caveat to letters of administration to the personal estate of Daniel Trezevant late on Cooper River deceased, as principal creditor.

February 3d. 1706. Robert Lewis entered caveat to letters of administration to the estate of John Murrill late on Wando River, on behalf of the children of the said John Murrill by his wife Elizabeth & caveat all persons till he is heard concerning the same.

July 21st. 1711. John Cooper entered his caveat to letters of administration of the estate of Forthesque Tuberville Esq.

July 22d. 1711. Mr. Thomas Farr and Elizabeth his wife entered their Caveat against proving the will of Capt. John Emperor late deceased not being proved in time.

THE CHARLESTON CHAMBER OF COMMERCE.—The following item from the *South Carolina Gazette*, Saturday, December 13, 1773, gives the exact date of the establishment of the Chamber of Commerce:

“Last Thursday there was a General Meeting of the Gentlemen in Trade of this Town, at Mrs. Swallow’s [a tavern] when it was proposed that a Chamber of Commerce should be formed, John Savage, Esq: was chosen Chairman, and a Committee of twenty-one appointed.”

In the issue of the paper for Feb. 28, 1774, this further notice is found:

“The late Institution of a Chamber of Commerce in this Town, it is said, has given Rise to an Idea of forming a Chamber (or House) of Counterpoise.”

A WOMAN’S WARDROBE IN THE EARLY PART OF THE 18TH CENTURY.—An advertisement in the *S. C. Gazette* for No-

vember 2, 1738, gives us much more fully than most of them, an idea of the dress of the women of that day.

"Lost on the 17th of last Month, between Dorchester and Charlestown, a Linnen Bagg with sundry Things therein, viz. one Womans Suit of Cloaths of Sattin strip'd with red, green and white, one Suit of all white Sattin, one Yellow Night Gown faced with red Taffety, one yellow Suit of yellow Peiling, and one blue Night Gown faced with white, a red Callimanco Night Gown faced with Brocade, one child's 'stiffen'd Coat of an Ash Colour'd Damask, and sundry other Womans wearing Apparel, with Head Dresses and shifting Linen, one Sampler with the Child's Name and Age and Date and Place of her abode, a piece of Work embroider'd for a Top of a Table, and two Papers of Gloves, and a Hatt Band from a Funeral, directed for W<sup>m</sup> Linthwait and Mrs. Sarah Clapp, and two Papers directed one for Mrs: Yore and Mrs. Mary Baker, and sundry other Things. Any one that can give any Information to me in Dorchester or to W<sup>m</sup>. Linthwaite in Charlestown, or to the Printer so that they may be had again shall have from either 10l. reward paid on sight.

John Leay."

AN ORDER OF GENERAL MARION'S.—The below given original autograph order of General Marion, now in my possession, was purchased by my father, the late William M. Read, Esq., at a sale of autographs in New York City. It is in excellent preservation.

M. Alston Read.

"General Orders at Wadboo 29<sup>th</sup>. Sept<sup>r</sup>. 1782.

"No Officer or Private of the State Legion or Militia to Leave Camp without my permission, Any Officer or Private who disobeys this Order, may expect to be called to an Account agreeable to the Articles of War and the Militia Laws of this State.

[Signed] "Fran Marion

"B. G. M."

# LIST OF PUBLICATIONS

OF THE

SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

## COLLECTIONS.

Vol. I., 1857, \$3.00; Vol. II., 1858, \$3.00; Vol. III., 1859, out of print. Vol IV., 1887, unbound, \$3.00, bound, \$4.00; Vol. V., 1897, paper, \$3.00.

## PAMPHLETS.

Journal of a Voyage to Charlestown in So. Carolina by Pelatiah Webster in 1765. Edited by Prof. T. P. Harrison, 1898. 75c.

The History of the Santee Canal. By Prof. F. A. Porcher. With an Appendix by A. S. Salley, Jr., 1903. 75c.

## THE SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL MAGAZINE.

Volume I, 1900, Edited by A. S. Salley, Jr. Complete Volume. \$10.00

Single copies of Nos. 2-4, \$1.25 each.

Volume II to IX, 1901-1908, Edited by A. S. Salley, Jr. Unbound \$5.00 each.

Volume X to XIII, 1909-1912, Edited by Mabel L. Webber. Unbound \$5.00 each.

Members get a discount of 25 per cent. on the above prices.

Address: South Carolina Historical Society,  
Charleston, S. C.





THE  
SOUTH CAROLINA  
HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL  
MAGAZINE



PUBLISHED QUARTERLY BY THE  
SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY  
CHARLESTON, S. C.

---

VOLUME XIV., NO. 2,

APRIL 1913.

---

Entered at the Post-office at Charleston, S. C., as  
Second-Class Matter.

---

PRINTED FOR THE SOCIETY BY  
WALKER, EVANS & COGSWELL CO  
CHARLESTON, S. C.

1913

*PUBLICATION COMMITTEE.*

JOSEPH W. BARNWELL,                      HENRY A. M. SMITH,  
A. S. SALLEY, JR.

*EDITOR OF THE MAGAZINE.*

MABEL L. WEBBER.

---

**CONTENTS.**

The Baronies of South Carolina .....	61
Register of St. Andrew's Parish, Berkeley County, South Carolina .....	81
Order Book of John Faucheraud Grimké .....	98
Historical Notes .....	112

---

N. B.—These Magazines, with the exception of No. 1 of Vol. I, are \$1.25 to any one other than a member of the South Carolina Historical Society. Members of the Society receive them free. The Membership fee is \$4.00 per annum (the fiscal year being from January to January), and members can buy back numbers or duplicates at \$1.00 each. In addition to receiving the Magazines, members are allowed a discount of 25 per cent. on all other publications of the Society, and have the free use of the Society's library.

Any member who has not received the last number will please notify the Secretary and Treasurer,

Miss Mabel L. Webber,  
South Carolina Historical Society,  
Charleston, S. C.



## LEGEND

The heavy black line denotes the Northern boundary line of the barony.

Roads are denoted thus:-----

Salt tidal marsh

Rice Swamp

High land, inland bays and swamps, and general Geography unmarked.

Outlines, water courses, roads, and soil areas taken from map attached to report issued 6 Sept. 1912 by the U. S. Department of Agriculture on the soil survey of Georgetown County. The barony located from a copy in the Secretary of State's Office of the plat attached to the grant to John Roberts in 1736. The plantations located approximately from information somewhat verified by old maps.

## NOTE

The barony did not include North Island.

Debidie Island was formerly called Jahany or Saukany Island, and later Sandy Island and Dubodice Island.

North Island was originally named Craven Island.

Magnolia Beach was formerly called Atolon Island.



## MAP

showing the location and boundaries of the barony called  
**HOBCAW BARONY**  
in Waccamaw Neck in the Parish of All Saints  
in Georgetown County South Carolina, granted 5<sup>th</sup>

but on resurvey in 1736 found to contain 13970 acres.  
Also showing All Saints Parish on Waccamaw Neck to  
the Horry County line with the plantations along the  
Waccamaw River. Compiled by  
Henry A. M. Smith

in May 1913

Scale. 1 inch = 80 chains = 1 mile

This map reduced one third from  
original size

# The South Carolina Historical and Genealogical Magazine.

---

---

VOL. XIV.

APRIL, 1913

No. 2

---

---

## THE BARONIES OF SOUTH CAROLINA.

By Henry A. M. Smith.

---

### X.

#### HOBCAW BARONY.

The Hobcaw Barony took its name from the Indian name applied to the point of land opposite the town of Georgetown on Winyah Bay, the extreme southern terminus of the neck of land lying between the Waccamaw river and the sea. The extreme point is now known as Fraser's point.

The Indian name of the whole locality covering the lower end of the peninsula seems to have been "Hobcaw," and the early white settlers called the point, Hobcaw point. There was another Hobcaw in South Carolina, viz: the locality on the south bank of the Wando river where that river debouches into Cooper river opposite Charleston neck. The territory between Shem or Shem-ee creek and the Wando river was known as Hobcaw neck and the point now called Remleys point was Hobcaw point.

The Barony as originally run out was one of the baronies included in the ten baronies aggregating 119,000 acres



laid out as early as 1711<sup>1</sup> and divided among the Proprietors by lot on 21 November, 1718.<sup>2</sup> This barony must have been drawn by Lord Carteret, for on 5<sup>th</sup> December, 1718, a formal grant was executed granting "unto John "Lord Carteret a Barony consisting of Twelve thousand "Acres of Land English Measure situate, lying and being "upon Waccamaw River and Commonly called Hobcaw "point butting and bounding as appears by a plot or plan "thereof hereunto annexed."

John Lord Carteret, Baron Carteret of Hawnes (afterwards Earl Granville) to whom the Barony was granted, was one of the Lords Proprietors of Carolina—the celebrated Lord Carteret, and "one of the first orators, purest "patriots, keenest wits, brightest classical scholars, and "most ardent convivialists of his time."

He held the barony for about twelve years and then by deeds of lease and release, dated respectively the 18<sup>th</sup> and 19<sup>th</sup> February, 1730, conveyed to "John Roberts of Dean's "Court in the County of Middlesex esq<sup>r</sup>." \* \* \* \* \* "all that said Barony consisting of Twelve thousand acres "of Land English measure situate lying and being upon "Waccamaw River commonly called Hobcaw point."

The consideration paid by John Roberts was £500. sterling. There is nothing on the record to indicate that Lord Carteret did anything towards settling up and reducing to cultivable condition any part of the barony; and the price paid would rather import that there were no improvements on the tract when sold.

The General Assembly in 1731 enacted a Statute declaring that, whenever upon a resurvey it should appear that there was actually contained within the bounds of any person's plat more acres of land than was expressed in the grant then the person holding the plat should be preferred before any other person for a new grant for such overplus, at the same quit-rent as reserved in the original grant.

<sup>1</sup>Trans: Hist: Soc: of S. C., vol 1, p. 191.

<sup>2</sup>Ibid, p. 192.

<sup>3</sup>Off: Hist: Comm<sup>n</sup>. Bk. "Grants 1694-1739," p. 457.

<sup>4</sup>Office Secy of State, Grant Bk. B. B. 1734-1737, p. 571.

John Roberts applied to the Crown for a resurvey of the barony to ascertain the acreage within the bounds of the plat of the barony, and on such resurvey it was found that the barony as originally surveyed and laid out contained 13,970 acres. He thereupon applied under the Statute for a grant to cover the overplus and on 30 September, 1736, a formal grant was issued to him, granting him the overplus and recognizing and confirming to him the entire acreage of 13,970 acres as contained in the boundaries of the plat annexed to the original grant to Lord Carteret.<sup>5</sup>

From John Roberts the barony passed to Sir William Baker, Nicholas Linwood, and Brice Fisher. The record so far as the writer has been able to examine does not show exactly when or for what consideration John Roberts parted with the property, or whether or not during his ownership anything was done towards its reclamation. On 21 October, 1765, Sir William Baker, Nicholas Linwood and Brice Fisher (all apparently merchants of London) appointed Paul Trapier and Francis Stuart or the survivour as their attorneys, with full power of sale of the property.<sup>6</sup> Francis Stuart soon after died, leaving Paul Trapier as his survivour under the power. Paul Trapier was the son or grandson of the ancestor of the family of that name in lower South Carolina, and was at the time apparently a merchant in Georgetown. The division of the barony seems to have been made at that time, for the sale was made in parcels.

The first sale according to the record was apparently to Robert Heriot, to whom Paul Trapier as attorney conveyed 2,177 acres on 5<sup>th</sup> November, 1766.<sup>7</sup> On 12 December, 1766, he conveyed 2,412 acres to Thomas Mitchell,<sup>8</sup> and on 2<sup>nd</sup> January, 1767, the following transfers were made, viz:

To Benjamin Huger, 1711 acres.<sup>9</sup>

To Benjamin Trapier, 1515 acres.<sup>10</sup>

To Peter Secare, 1061½ acres.<sup>11</sup>

---

<sup>5</sup>Ibid.

<sup>6</sup>M. C. O. Charleston, Bk. T. No. 4, p. 64.

<sup>7</sup>Ibid.

<sup>8</sup>Unrecorded MSS. deed.

<sup>9</sup>M. C. O. Charleston, Bk. W. No. 4, p. 11.

<sup>10</sup>Ibid, Bk. Y. No. 3, p. 1.

<sup>11</sup>Ibid, Bk. T. No. 3, p. 103.

On 6<sup>th</sup> January, 1767, the lower or southern end of the barony including the "point" proper and aggregating 3,303¾ acres was sold to Samuel Clegg.<sup>12</sup>

There was another sale made to Henry James Daubuz. The deed is not on record, but the conveyance to Peter Secare gives as his North boundary Henry James Daubuz. Thus by the 2<sup>nd</sup> January, 1767, the entire barony had been disposed of in these parcels.

Beginning from the Northern boundary line and going South, the order of the subdivisions sold was as follows:

Thomas Mitchell .....	2,412	acres
Robert Heriot .....	2,177	"
Benjamin Huger .....	1,711	"
Henry James Daubuz, estimated .....	1,789¾	"
Peter Secare .....	1,061½	"
Benjamin Trapier .....	1,515	"
Samuel Clegg .....	3,303¾	"
<hr/>		
Contents of barony .....	13,970	"

Thomas Mitchell died apparently early in 1768. He left a will<sup>13</sup> whereby he devised the tract of 2,412 acres, part of Hobcaw Barony, to his son Edward. He left a wife, Hester (née Esther Marion and widow of John Allston), three sons, Anthony, Thomas, and Edward, and three daughters, Mary (who married Maurice Simons), Sarah, and Elizabeth. Edward (who married Mary Moore) was the father of D<sup>r</sup>. Edward Mitchell, who for many years resided on Edisto Island and was the father of the late Julian Mitchell of the City of Charleston.

Edward Mitchell, to whom the 2,412 acres had been devised, on 9<sup>th</sup> March, 1785, conveyed 1,206 acres or the northern half to William Allston,<sup>14</sup> sometime Captain in Marion's command and afterwards Col. William Alston. This tract was afterwards known by the name of "Clifton" and appears to have continued in the descendants of William Allston until a few years ago.

<sup>12</sup>Ibid, Bk. L. No. 3, p. 61.

<sup>13</sup>Prob: Court Charleston, Bk. 1761-1777, p. 169.

<sup>14</sup>M. C. O. Charleston, Bk. Q. No. 5, p. 446.

The southern half, or 1,206 acres, was on 4<sup>th</sup> February, 1786, conveyed by Edward Mitchell to John Allston. It was subsequently known by the name of "Forlorn Hope." From John Allston the property apparently descended to his only daughter, Mary, who married (*en seconde nocces*) Benjamin Huger (son of Major Benjamin Huger of the Revolution). It was, or rather 793 acres of it was, under the name of "Forlorn Hope" transferred in 1835 by the executors of Benjamin Huger to William Algernon Alston.<sup>15</sup>

To the tract of 2,177 acres conveyed to Robert Heriot he added the 1,711 acres conveyed to Major Benjamin Huger and which the latter on 15 January, 1772, conveyed to Robert Heriot.<sup>16</sup> Making 3,888 acres acquired and held by Heriot.

After Heriot's death his executors conveyed 1,243 acres, being the northern "slice" of the 3,888 acres to Roger Heriot, who conveyed it to M<sup>rs</sup>. Mary Heriot, who on 1<sup>st</sup> January, 1802, conveyed it to William Alston.<sup>17</sup> This plantation was known as "Rose Hill" and was on 1<sup>st</sup> January, 1803, transferred by Col. William Alston to his son, William Algernon Alston.<sup>18</sup>

The next slice of this 3,888 acres forms the plantation known as "Alderley." Exactly when it was transferred from Robert Heriot or his estate the record does not show, but in 1802 it appears to have been owned by Benjamin Huger (son of Major Benjamin Huger) and in 1808 by Col: Francis Kinloch Huger, the youngest son of the same Major Benjamin Huger, who held it for many years.

The remainder of the 3,888 acres, after Heriot's death, was sold off apparently in two "slices" to Thomas Young. The uppermost seems to have been called "Armordale" or "Annadale" and was after Young's death sold off in separate parcels, that bounding on the river containing ..... acres was acquired by Benjamin Allston and afterwards known as "Oryzantia," and the pineland and sea shore part containing some 460 acres was sold off to Col. William

---

<sup>15</sup>Unrecorded MSS. deed.

<sup>16</sup>M. C. O. Charleston, Bk. T. No. 4, p. 61.

<sup>17</sup>Unrecorded MSS. deed.

<sup>18</sup>Unrecorded MSS. deed.



Alston 5<sup>th</sup> April, 1808.<sup>19</sup> The next slice of 780 acres was purchased from Heriot's estate by Thomas Young 30 Jan., 1794,<sup>20</sup> and called "Youngville." At Young's death this also was sold in separate parcels, the riceland portion, fronting on Waccamaw river was on 8<sup>th</sup> March, 1808,<sup>21</sup> sold to Benjamin Allston, S<sup>r</sup>., for 296 acres, and the pine-land and sea shore part on the same day sold to William Alston, and together with the 460 acres adjoining formed Col. William Alston's "Crab Hall" tract. The 296 acres of Youngville, purchased by Benjamin Allston, was also subsequently transferred to Col. William Alston.

The tract bought by Henry James Daubuz seems to have been divided; 870 acres called "Bellfield" at some time passed into the hands of Thomas Young, at whose death it was sold to Col. William Alston, on 8<sup>th</sup> March, 1808.<sup>22</sup> The remainder of the Daubuz tract seems at some time to have become united in the lands of the holder of the tract of 1,061½ acres of Peter Secare and to have been known with the last by the name of "Marietta."

The 1,515 acres sold to Benjamin Trapier he seems to have transferred to William Burnett, for Burnett on 9<sup>th</sup> July, 1784, split it in two slices, the upper of 746½ acres subsequently known as "Friendfield" he transferred to Edward Martin,<sup>23</sup> and the lower of 768½ acres, subsequently known as "Strawberry Hill" he transferred to Peter Foissin.<sup>24</sup>

The 3,303¾ acres sold to Samuel Clegg was also divided into two, sometime after his purchase, by a line running north and south from the boundary of the purchase to Winyah Bay. The western part fronting on the Bay and on Waccamaw river was called "Calais," and in 1796 was owned by the Rev: Hugh Fraser, the Rector of the Parish of All Saints. It was from him the point received the name of "Fraser's Point," by which it is now known.

The eastern part was sold to one Michaux.

<sup>19</sup>Unrecorded MSS. deed.

<sup>20</sup>Ibid.

<sup>21</sup>Ibid.

<sup>22</sup>Ibid.

<sup>23</sup>M. C. O. Charleston, Bk. E. No. 6, p. 560.

<sup>24</sup>Ibid, Bk. Q. No. 5, p. 260.



All these lower plantations, Marietta, Friendfield, Strawberry Hill, Frasers Point or Calais, and Michaux, were in 1860 owned by the late William Algernon Alston, and thus it will be seen that the entire barony, with the single exception of "Alderley" was at one date or another owned by an Alston.

The destruction of the records of Georgetown County during the war of 1861-1865 renders it very difficult, if not impossible, to trace connectedly the devolution of the title to the Barony as subdivided to the present time.

The barony became, with the rest of Waccamaw neck comprising All Saints Parish, a part of that rich, populous and productive rice planting region in Georgetown County. The barony, as a part of the long narrow peninsula between the sea and Waccamaw river had no distinctive history apart from the remainder. The plantations into which it was subdivided became a part of the series of plantations stretching from Winyah Bay to the Horry County line. The crop—the money crop—of these plantations was rice. As a rule the plantation of each owner extended in a "slice" from the river to the sea. In the case of many, if not most, the rice land included in addition to a body of rice land on the peninsula proper, another body of rice land on the west side of the Waccamaw river upon the delta or swamp lying between the Waccamaw and Peedee rivers. The high land on the peninsula was the site of the dwellings of the planters and of their negro labourers. Most of the planters had also a summer residence upon the sea beaches or near to them, either upon that part of the seashore attached to the plantation proper or upon some more accessible beach. The high land also furnished the soil for the corn, oats and other crops, as well as the pasturage for the live stock.

The reclamation of this large area of swamp growth and its reduction to a condition of arable productivity was an enormous task for the time when, and the labour with which, it was performed.

Originally, from the contemporaneous descriptions, this swamp was covered with a thick forest growth of cypress and gum, intermixed with other swamp growths. It was also

subject to the flux and reflux of the tides. Twice in every twenty-four hours the land was submerged by the tidal flow and no work could be performed on it until the water receded. In periods of excessive rain and the freshets thereby caused the swollen waters from the river might remain on the lands for days or weeks, the fall of the tide on such occasions being insufficient to lay bare the land. To reclaim the soil under such circumstances it had first to be dyked or banked in and then the forest growth had to be removed, and then the land had to be again canalled, ditched and banked into smaller subdivisions, so as to permit the tilth of the soil and its proper drainage and irrigation. Nothing but an ocular inspection of the area can give an adequate idea of the skilful engineering and patient, intelligent supervision that went to the successful result. The only labour at the disposal of the settlers who accomplished the feat was of the most unskilled character, African savages fresh from the Guinea coast. It was an achievement no less skilful than that which excites our wonder in viewing the works of the ancient Egyptians. The task of reclaiming a swamp delta such as that between the Waccamaw and Pee Dee rivers involved an engineering skill no less than the construction of a pyramid, yet no one knows how many decades went to the last, and the first was performed in comparatively a few years. In both cases the labour was forced, a *corvée*, but in all probability the Egyptian was more skilled, better trained and under more exact discipline.

The southern planter who accomplished the result was a man who worked with his brains on an extended scale: but he gave to his task no less assiduous, continuous and patient industry than the northern farmer who worked with his hands in the field on a small scale.

Most of the earlier grants to land on Waccamaw neck seem to have been made, commencing about the year 1711, when Landgrave Robert Daniell, Thomas Hepworth, Michael Brewton, Joseph Pawley, Percival Pawley and others obtained grants on the neck north of the barony. The space of this article is too limited (as really it should be

confined to the barony) to give any detailed account of the successive grantees and settlers of the neck.

Somewhere about 1730, as approximately as the writer can judge, the Alston or Allston family acquired lands and settled on Waccamaw.

The two first comers of the name appear to have been John and William, two of the sons of John Alston the original immigrant.<sup>25</sup> Exactly where they settled the writer has not been able to definitely determine. From tradition and from the fact that each of the two plantations has a private family cemetery or burying ground upon it, it is probable, as a safe surmise, that their respective settlements were at "Turkey Hill" and "The Oaks." A copy of the inscriptions over the graves at "Turkey Hill"<sup>26</sup> and "The Oaks"<sup>27</sup> have already been published in this Magazine. None of the stones at either are very old: the oldest being at "Turkey Hill" dated 1780.

The immigrant John Alston spelt his name with a single "l." His descendants on Waccamaw seem to have accepted and used the spelling Allston, using the double "ll". About 1792 his great grandson, Col. William Alston returned to the original form and all the descendants of this last have ever since used the single "l." The other members of the family and their descendants have retained the form Allston.

Whenever and wherever the Alstons or Allstons located they in no great space of time spread out and gradually acquired a good majority of the area of the neck. There are some plantations that have been always held by other names, but it is no exaggeration to say that at one time or another the great majority, say four-fifths, of the plantations on the entire neck has been owned by one of the name of Alston or Allston. If the usual habit of this American country had been followed of ignoring the name given by

---

<sup>25</sup>S. C. Hist: & Gen: Mag:, vol. 6, p. 116.

<sup>26</sup>S. C. Hist: & Gen: Mag:, vol. 10, p. 181.

<sup>27</sup>Ibid, vol. 12, p. 38.

the aborigines and substituting the name of a settler the peninsula might well have been called Alston land or Alston's neck.

In June, 1777, the Marquis de la Fayette landed in South Carolina.<sup>28</sup> He had sailed from Bordeaux on the 26<sup>th</sup> March, preceding under the name of Gilbert du Motier in company with the Baron de Kalb and several other officers from the French army, and landed near Georgetown on the 14<sup>th</sup> June.<sup>29</sup> Garden, in his anecdotes,<sup>30</sup> says they "landed on "North Island in Winyaw Bay and were welcomed with "the most cordial hospitality by the family of Major Huger, "who made it their summer residence."

The late Col. Francis Kinloch Huger (son of Major Benjamin Huger), according to his own account as related by his daughter, the late Miss Elizabeth Huger, stated "that "General la Fayette had first landed at my father's house "on North Island in the harbour of Georgetown in South "Carolina. The small vessel in which they had sailed from "France, made the land off that part of the coast, lying as "they knew to the north of Charleston. \* \* \* They "sent a boat to obtain information, and observing a canoe "fishing outside the breakers desired it might be brought "to their vessel. The negroes in the canoe were people of "my father's, who \* \* \* piloted the boat \* \* \* "to my father's house on the island, which they reached "about nightfall. \* \* \* These circumstances were told "me by my mother. Their guests remained with them "another day and night until a carriage and horses could "be brought from the plantation and my father accompanied "them by land to Charleston."<sup>31</sup>

Johnson, in his "Traditions of the American Revolution" "states:<sup>32</sup> "In 1777, while residing on his rice plantation "near Georgetown, Major Huger was called upon by two "strangers, neither of whom could speak a word of English \* \* \* They told him that they had left France "to visit America and had been put ashore near George-

<sup>28</sup>Gazette of State of S. C., for June 16, 1777.

<sup>29</sup>Appleton's Ency. of Biography "La Fayette."

<sup>30</sup>1<sup>st</sup> series, p. 95.

<sup>31</sup>"Olmutz," pp. 5, 6.

<sup>32</sup>p. 222.



"town on North Island, wishing to proceed northwardly. "One of them announced himself as the Marquis de la Fayette, the other as the Baron de Steuben. They were "hospitably entertained by Major Huger, introduced to his "neighbours and friends and then conveyed in his own "equipage to Charleston."

Johnson's account is evidently not exact. He wrote many many years later (in 1851). It was Baron de Kalb not Steuben who came with de la Fayette. Steuben arrived in America on 1<sup>st</sup>. Decr., 1777, at Portsmouth, New Hampshire.<sup>33</sup> The rest of Johnson's account of Major Benjamin Huger and his family is very inaccurate.

The Marquis himself states as follows: "After having "encountered for seven weeks various perils and chances "we arrived at Georgetown in Carolina. Ascending the "river in a canoe his foot touched at length the American "soil and he swore that he would conquer or perish in that "cause. Landing at midnight at Major Huger's house he "found a vessel sailing for France which appeared only "waiting for his letters. Several of the officers landed, "others remained on board and all hastened to proceed to "Charleston."<sup>34</sup>

On the 15<sup>th</sup> June, writing to his wife "at Major Huger's" he says:

"I have arrived my dearest love in perfect health at the "home of an American Officer \* \* \* I am going this "evening to Charleston."<sup>35</sup>

And again writing to her from Charleston, on the 19<sup>th</sup> June, he says: "I first saw and judged of a country life "at Major Huger's house."<sup>36</sup>

In a note to these memoirs it is stated that in 1828, Mr. Jared Sparks, preparing to publish the writings of Washington, made a voyage to France and saw and conversed with de la Fayette, from whom he obtained much information, and it is believed that the details of de la Fayette's

<sup>33</sup>Ency: Brit., 11<sup>th</sup> Ed., vol. 25, p. 904.

<sup>34</sup>Memoirs, correspondence and manuscripts of General Lafayette, published by his family, London, 1837, vol. 1, p. 14.

<sup>35</sup>Ibid, p. 92.

<sup>36</sup>Ibid, p. 94.



narrative as given by Sparks was related or written by the Marquis himself.<sup>37</sup>

Sparks in his "Writings of Washington," vol. V, p. 450, states as to de la Fayette's arrival: "It was dark before "they came so near the shore as to be able to land. La "Fayette and some of the officers entered the ships boat, "which was rowed to the beach. Here they debarked and "a distant light served to guide them. When they arrived "near the house whence the light proceeded the dogs "growled and barked and the people within supposed them "to be a party of marauders from the enemy's vessels. \* " \* He found himself in the house of Major Huger, a "gentleman not more remarkable for his hospitality than "for his worth and highly respectable character. Major "Huger provided horses to convey him and his companions "to Charleston."

It seems most plausible that after a long sea journey the travellers landed at the first available landing place, viz: on North Island at the entrance to the harbour, and there found Major Huger at his summer residence on the sea-shore, the customary place for planters in the neighborhood to make their summer residence. The writer of this article can state that the tradition when he was a boy among the old planters who made their summer residence on South Island, was that a large sand hill or dune on North Island, just opposite, was the first land in America trodden by de la Fayette. Of late—very recent—years an impression has existed that the plantation called "Prospect Hill" on the Waccamaw, was the plantation of Major Huger visited by de la Fayette. This is wholly erroneous. Major Huger never owned or is known to have occupied "Prospect Hill." In 1777 "Prospect Hill" was owned by Joseph Allston who devised it to his son Thomas, who married his cousin Mary, daughter of Captain John Allston of the "Foot Rangers or Rovers,"<sup>38</sup> also apparently called the "Raccoon" company of riflemen,<sup>39</sup> who, under Col.

<sup>37</sup>Ibid, p. 6, note.

<sup>38</sup>Coll<sup>ns</sup>: Hist: Soc:, vol. 3, p. 128, and S. C. Hist: & Gen: Mag:, vol. 9, p. 116.

<sup>39</sup>Drayton's Memoirs, vol. 2, pp. 288, 289.

William Thomson, were on the 28 June, 1776, posted to resist General Clinton's expected crossing from Long Island to Sullivan's Island.<sup>40</sup> Capt. John Allston died in 1795.<sup>41</sup> Thomas Allston died in 1794 and devised to his wife, Mary, "Prospect Hill" and she married Benjamin Huger, the eldest son of Major Benjamin Huger. From the identity of name between father and son, and the fact that the son lived at his wife's plantation of "Prospect Hill," has no doubt arisen the supposition that de la Fayette visited his father there.

Col. Francis Kinloch Huger, the youngest son of Major Benjamin Huger owned at one time the plantation called "Alderley," which was a part of the barony. As Robert Heriot seems to have owned up to 1794 the part of the barony which, as near as the writer can locate, it seems to have formed the "Alderley" plantation, it was impossible to have been in 1777 owned by Major Benjamin Huger.

It was this Col. Francis Kinloch Huger who made the gallant, if unsuccessful, attempt in 1794 to enable the Marquis de la Fayette to escape from the Austrian fortress or prison of Olmutz, for which Col. Huger himself paid the penalty of an imprisonment for eight months awaiting trial and performing his sentence.

As de la Fayette arrived at nightfall on the 14<sup>th</sup> June, and wrote on the 15<sup>th</sup> that he was going that evening to Charlestown, he did not have much time to visit plantations any distance removed from North Island.

The expression in his letter of the 19<sup>th</sup> June, that he first saw and judged of a country life at Major Huger's house must be taken as referring to his house on North Island. The old post road came down Waccamaw neck to Calais or Fraser's Point and thence there was a ferry to Dover on the opposite shore of the Bay, and from Dover the road went by Lynch's ferry over the Santee to Charleston. De la Fayette was probably ferried directly across to Dover (leaving Georgetown to the West) and thence proceeded to Charleston.

---

<sup>40</sup>Ibid.

<sup>41</sup>S. C. Hist: & Gen: Mag:, vol. 12, p. 40.

Major Benjamin Huger had a plantation called "Richmond" on Peedee (possibly the plantation of that name just outside of Georgetown).<sup>42</sup> He had married *en seconde nocces* Miss Marie Esther Kinloch, who seems to have resided with her mother at the Kensington plantation, next above Richmond, and was also interested in the "Rice Hope" plantation of her father on Santee river, very near the road to Charleston by Lynch's ferry. So that if after going to Major Huger's summer residence on North Island de la Fayette also accompanied him to his plantation, it may have been any of the three last named places, but was quite certainly *not* "Prospect Hill."

The island bordering the ocean on the eastern boundary of the barony commonly known as "Debidue" island was anciently called Yahany or Yauhaney island, and the inlet to the north was Yahany inlet. The island was afterwards called Sandy island and later Dubordieu island, whence the corruption "Debidue."

North of the barony line, Prospect Hill, Fairfield, Oak Hill, Bannockburn, Hagley, Weehauka, True Blue, Midway, Waverly, Turkey Hill, The Oaks, Brookgreen, Wachesaw, and Woodburn, were also at one time or another owned by an Alston or Allston. The Forlorn Hope place was as stated the property of Capt: John Allston of the "Foot Rangers." The Midway plantation was at one time the plantation of the late Benjamin Faneuil Dunkin, a native of Massachusetts, who moved to South Carolina early in the last century, became a Chancellor and later Chief Justice of her courts and a most honoured and loyal citizen. Hagley plantation was the property and home of Plowden Charles Jennett Weston, a gentleman of most excellent education and rare ability, and one of the first members of the Historical Society of South Carolina. Profoundly interested in the preservation of the history of the State, he printed at his own expense a volume of "Documents connected with the History of South Carolina," which he dedicated to the Society, trusting it might "be only an advanced skirmisher, "the predecessor of a long array of useful and curious "works published under the auspices of the Society."

---

<sup>42</sup>See case of Washington vs. Huger, 1 DeS: Rep., 360.

Possessed of large affluence, when the hour of conflict and trial of this country arrived he sought no immunity therefrom, but freely and zealously devoted both his purse and his person to his country's service.

"The Oaks" appears to have been an original Alston settlement. It belonged to William Allston (the son of John Alston the immigrant) from whom it passed to his son Joseph Allston, who was a gentleman of large fortune, mostly of his own acquisition, and great intelligence, who did much to settle and improve the Parish. He was the father of Captain (afterwards known as Colonel) William Alston of Marion's command, to whose son and his own grandson, Joseph Alston, he devised the Oaks.<sup>43</sup> This last Joseph Alston was also a man of rare talents. At an early age he was elected to the Legislature and made Speaker of the House, and in 1812 he was made Governor of the State. In 1801 he married Theodosia Burr and the home of the two was thereafter at "The Oaks."<sup>44</sup> It was at the Oaks or the Seashore place in the neighborhood that their son, Aaron Burr Alston, died on the 30<sup>th</sup> June, 1812, and it was from the Oaks that Theodosia Burr Alston departed to sail on the 30 December, 1812, on the pilot boat built schooner *Patriot* from Georgetown to New York. She went at the urgent solicitation of her father, who had but lately returned to this country, to meet him in New York.

The "Patriot" was a schooner that had been built for a pilot boat, but which had been fitted out for and used as a privateer after the declaration of war with England. It had come into Georgetown to refit and then proceed to New York, carrying her guns dismounted and under deck. M<sup>r</sup>. Timothy Green, a friend of Colonel Burr, had at the latter's request come to South Carolina to attend M<sup>rs</sup>. Alston on the voyage, so as to give her the medical attention her father conceived her state of health might require. They both sailed in the "Patriot." Governor Alston accompanied his wife to a point near Georgetown bar and there parted with her at noon, Thursday December 31<sup>st</sup>, 1812. The vessel never reached her destination,

<sup>43</sup>See "Theodosia" by Chas: Felton Pidgin, Boston, 1907, p. 230.

<sup>44</sup>Ibid, p. 274.



nor was it or any of her crew or passengers seen again. A severe gale prevailed from the 1<sup>st</sup> January, 1813, for some days off the coast of North Carolina, and there is no reasonable doubt but that the "Patriot" was lost and all on board perished during that gale. She carried her guns as cargo or ballast under deck and if imperfectly secured they had broken loose during the storm, that casualty would have been sufficient to account for her foundering. The story of her having been captured by pirates resting on the fiction-like confessions of alleged old freebooters and supposed to be corroborated by an unidentified picture found on an abandoned vessel, as narrated by an illiterate old woman of Nags Head, North Carolina, and fanciful resemblances between the lady in the picture and cousins of Theodosia Burr in the 4<sup>th</sup> and 5<sup>th</sup> degree, involves so many inconsistencies, contradictions and improbabilities, not to say impossibilities, as to deprive it of the merit of any serious consideration.

Governor Joseph Alston died 10 September, 1816, and was buried in the family cemetery at "The Oaks" by the side of his son.

Brookgreen plantation was owned by Capt. William Allston (also an officer in Marion's command).<sup>45</sup> He was the father of Washington Allston the artist, who is by tradition stated to have been born at Brookgreen. He was born on 5<sup>th</sup> November, 1779.

Waccamaw Neck was originally included in the Parish of Prince George's Winyaw, as that Parish was created by the Act of 10 March, 1721. By Act of Assembly, passed 23 May, 1767, all the lands lying between the sea and Waccamaw river, as far as the boundary line of North Carolina, were constituted a separate Parish under the name of the Parish of All Saints Waccamaw.<sup>46</sup> By an Act passed 16 Mach, 1778,<sup>47</sup> All Saints Parish was made a separate political division, electing two members of the General Assembly. By the constitution of 1808 it elected one member of the House and also a Senator. This con-

<sup>45</sup>Mills' Statistics of S. C., p. 570.

<sup>46</sup>Stats. of S. C., vol. 4, p. 268 .

<sup>47</sup>Ibid, p. 407.



tinued until 1865, when the Parish was abolished as a separate political subdivision. The Act of 1778 is almost a transcript of that of 1767, except that in that of 1778 the parish is divided off as a political electing unit from the Parish of Prince George Winyah and the Commissioners to build the Church Chapel of Ease and Parsonage named in the first Act were William Allston, Joseph Allston, Charles Lewis, William Pawley, Josias Allston, William Allston, J<sup>r</sup>., and John Clarke, and in the second Act, Percival Pawley, Joseph Allston, and Thomas Butler.

The Rev<sup>d</sup>. Alexander Glennie, the Rector of the Parish from 1832 to 1866, in his address at the laying of the corner stone of the new Church in All Saints Parish, on 27<sup>th</sup> December, 1843, stated:

"What was done by the above named Commissioners, "or at what period the original building which stood upon "this spot was erected cannot now be ascertained. It is "well known that the Glebe was purchased & the Church "built before the Revolutionary War.

"About the year 1793 Capt. John Allston of this Parish "caused the old Church then in a state of dilapidation, to "be taken down & had the building which lately stood here "erected at a cost of £100 sterling. This was repaired & "the interior fitted up with pews &c in 1813. On the 19<sup>th</sup> "of Nov<sup>r</sup>. 1816, it was consecrated by the name of *the* "*Parish Church of All Saints* \* \* \* by the R<sup>t</sup>. Rev<sup>d</sup>. "Theodore Dehon, at that time Bishop of this Diocese."

In 1838 M<sup>rs</sup>. Mary Huger, daughter of Capt. John Allston just mentioned, and widow of Benjamin Huger, son of Major Benjamin Huger, the host of de la Fayette, died, and by her Will directed her residuary estate to be paid to the vestry and wardens of the Upper Episcopal Church of All Saints Parish. The amount paid in 1840, under this request, was \$5,441.81, and in 1843 the vestry determined to build a brick church, upon the site of the Parish church, with the proceeds of this bequest. The corner stone was laid 27 Decr., 1843, and in April, 1844, the church was completed and the pews sold and on 8<sup>th</sup> April, 1845, the new building was consecrated by the R<sup>t</sup>. Rev<sup>d</sup>. Christopher E. Gadsden, then Bishop of the Diocese. It was much

larger than the one it displaced and contained galleries on each side for the accommodation of the negroes. Col. Joshua John Ward presented an organ to the church. M<sup>rs</sup>. Francis M. Weston presented a bible, prayer book, a chancel chair, a marble font and a carpet for the chancel desk and pulpit. Plowden C. J. Weston, Esqr., presented all the necessary furniture and benches for the communion table.

This edifice is still standing. A copy of the inscription on the corner stone was published in this Magazine in the number for July, 1912. Owing to mutilations and defacements it is given there imperfectly. The exact inscription taken from a copy in M<sup>r</sup>. Glennie's papers is as follows.

On the S. E. side.

"The first edifice built of wood before the | Revolution  
"was taken down about A. D. 1793 | The second also of  
"wood was built about A. D. 1793 | by Capt: John Allston:  
"was repaired in 1813 | and was taken down in 1843 | This  
"third edifice will be erected chiefly | with the funds be-  
"queathed to this Church by | Mrs. Mary Huger daughter  
"of the above | Capt: John Allston | Building Committee:  
"Edward T. Heriot | Francis M. Weston, Joshua J. Ward,  
"T. Pinckney Alston, John H. Tucker: Architect and  
"Builder Lewis Rebb |"

On the N. E. side.

"Corner Stone of the third Edifice | erected on this site |  
"under the appellation of | the Parish Church of All  
"Saints | Laid by the Rev<sup>d</sup>. Alex<sup>r</sup>. Glennie A. M. | Rector  
"of the Parish | Dec<sup>r</sup>. 27. 1843 | Glory be to God | The  
"Father Son and Holy Ghost."

A Church or Chapel of Ease was built in the lower part of the Parish about 1819, near the main highroad on the Oak Hill plantation. This was altered and enlarged in 1841 and accommodation provided for the negroes, and it was again further altered in 1851. The edifice was of wood and was destroyed by fire soon after the war of 1861-1865.

A third church for the accommodation of the inhabitants of the Parish was built in the upper part of the Parish near the highroad on Wachesaw plantation. The

corner stone was laid 2<sup>d</sup>. April, 1855, with the following inscriptions thereon.

East side.

In The Name of The Father | The Son & The Holy Ghost | Amen | The Right Rev<sup>d</sup>. T. F. Davis D. D. | Bishop of South Carolina | Laid This As the Corner Stone of | A Building Dedicated To The Worship of | Almighty GOD | According To the Rites of the | Protestant Episcopal Church | Under The Name of | Saint John The Evangelist | On the II Day of April MDCCCLV |

North side.

Rector of All Saints Parish | The Rev<sup>d</sup> Alexander Glennie A. M. | Assistant Minister | The Rev<sup>d</sup>. Lucien Charles Lance B. A. | Building Committee | Francis W. Heriot | Plowden C. J. Weston | Allard B. Flagg | Glory Be To God on High & on | Earth Peace Good Will | Towards Men. |

The building was consecrated 15 April, 1859. This building has also been destroyed.

In addition to the foregoing churches there were erected upon many of the plantations, chapels for the special accommodation of the negroes. In 1858, according to the report of the Rev<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. Glennie for that year there were no less than twelve plantation chapels constructed and in use.

According to the census of 1790 there were in All Saints Parish 430 free whites and 1,795 slaves. Of these last, 877 were reported as owned by the six Allstons named as slave owners. Alexander Wilson the celebrated ornithologist who made a trip thro' the lower part of South Carolina in 1809, thus describes his journey on Waccamaw:

"On arriving at the Wackamaw Peedee and Black river "I made long zigzags among the rich nabobs who live on "their rice plantations, amidst large villages of negro huts. "One of these gentlemen told me that he had 'something " 'better than six hundred head of blacks.' These excursions detained me greatly. The roads to the plantations "were so long, so difficult to find, and so bad, and the "hospitality of the planters was such, that I could scarcely "get away again."

In 1826 Mills in his statistics gives Georgetown County as possessing agricultural lands of the highest value in the entire State, choice spots of first quality rice lands selling for \$300 per acre and averaging \$100 per acre.

Upon no section of the State of South Carolina has the economic and social destruction consequent upon the war of 1861-1865 fallen more heavily than on All Saints Parish. Its inhabitants were land holding people who had so been for generations. Its lands were still held largely by descendants of the first settlers. Its industry was chiefly the cultivation of rice under a system that required a skilled disciplined and compulsory labour. With the loss of over a century's accumulated capital and the disappearance of that method of labour, the entire system upon which former prosperity was based was swept away. The old were as a rule unable to meet the change, the young had not the capital.

Forty-eight years after 1865 and nearly every acre of the Neck has passed from the descendants of those who held it in 1860. Practically not an acre of rice is cultivated. Nearly every old plantation home has been burnt or abandoned. The home of Joseph and Theodosia Alston at the Oaks has shared the common fate. Over the once fertile and arable rice fields, now abandoned, the tide flows daily as it did before they were reclaimed and Hobcaw Barony is but a large game preserve. Alas for Waccamaw.

REGISTER OF  
ST. ANDREW'S PARISH, BERKELEY COUNTY,  
SOUTH CAROLINA.

1719-1774.

Copied and Edited by MABEL L. WEBBER.

*(Continued from the January Number)*

FUNERALS PR. THE REV<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. GUY

Richard Son of Richard Godfrey & Rebecca his wife Buried Nov<sup>br</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 20<sup>th</sup> 1745.

John Penyman Schoolmaster at Thomas Drayton Esq Buried Dec<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 15<sup>th</sup>. 1745.

Elizabeth the wife of Thomas Wright Buried Dec<sup>br</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 15<sup>th</sup> 1745.

Gabriel the Son of William Brandford and Ann his wife Buried Dec<sup>br</sup> 19<sup>th</sup> 1745.

Thomas Elmes Buried Dec<sup>br</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 22<sup>d</sup> 1745

Mary the wife of William Miles Senr Buried Jan<sup>ry</sup>: y<sup>e</sup> 13<sup>th</sup> 1745\*

Elizabeth the wife of Thomas Hudson Buried Jan<sup>ry</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 11<sup>th</sup> 1745\*

Ann The wife of Henry Wood Buried Jan<sup>ry</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 28<sup>th</sup> 1745\*

Cathrine Daught<sup>r</sup> of John Man & Anne his wife Buried Feb<sup>ry</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 10<sup>th</sup> 1745\*

Martha Daughter of William Chapman Sen<sup>r</sup>. Buried Feb<sup>ry</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 25<sup>th</sup> 1745\*

Elizabeth the wife of Joseph Williams Buried March y<sup>e</sup> 17<sup>th</sup> 1745\*

Thomas Williams Buried April y<sup>e</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> 1746

Joseph Stent a Prentice to John Man Buried April 12<sup>th</sup> 1746.

Anne the wife of John Miles Buried April y<sup>e</sup> 23<sup>d</sup> 1746.

Elizabeth Boneau widow of Jacob Boneau Buried April y<sup>e</sup> 27<sup>th</sup> 1746

---

\*1746, new style.



Ann the Daught<sup>r</sup> of Thomas Mell Buried May y<sup>e</sup> 8<sup>th</sup> 1746.  
James Bowman (Son of Rob<sup>t</sup>. Bowman Decs<sup>d</sup>.) Buried  
Sep<sup>tr</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 1. 1746

Margret Davis a Poor woman Buried p<sup>r</sup> the Parish from  
M<sup>r</sup>. Clark's Sept<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 30<sup>th</sup> 1746

Jacob Knap (or Ness's) a Dutch Boy a Prentice or Serv<sup>t</sup>.  
to M<sup>r</sup>. Gordon Buried Sep<sup>tr</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>: 30<sup>th</sup>: 1746.

Ann Daught<sup>r</sup>. of William Chapman & Margret his wife  
Buried Octo<sup>br</sup>: y<sup>e</sup>: 1<sup>st</sup>: 1746

William Son of Christopher Guy & Mary his wife Buried  
Octo<sup>br</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 7<sup>th</sup>. 1746.

Mary Daugh<sup>tr</sup> of Mary Wright (widow to Richard Wright  
Decs<sup>d</sup>.) Buried Octob<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 7<sup>th</sup> 1746.

Jane Daught<sup>r</sup> of William Cattell Jun<sup>r</sup> Buried Octo<sup>br</sup> y<sup>e</sup>  
28<sup>th</sup> 1746

Richard Son of John Man & Anne his wife Buried Dec<sup>br</sup>  
y<sup>e</sup> 2<sup>d</sup>. 1746

James Cheshire Buried Deb<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 3<sup>d</sup>. 1746

Thomas Stoakes Buried De<sup>br</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 30<sup>th</sup> 1746

Samuel Whitefield Buried (a youth under the Care of  
William Cattell Jun<sup>r</sup>. Esq.) Buried Nov<sup>br</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 27<sup>th</sup> 1746.

#### BIRTHS

Samuel Son of Samuel Burges & Mary his wife Born——  
1745

Elizabeth Daught<sup>r</sup> of William Godfrey & Ann his wife  
Born Nov<sup>br</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 2<sup>d</sup>. 1745.

Sarah Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Nathaniel Fuller & Sarah his wife Born  
July y<sup>e</sup> 8<sup>th</sup> 1746.

Richard Son of John Mann & Ann his wife Born Octo<sup>br</sup>.  
y<sup>e</sup> 5<sup>th</sup> 1746

Rebecca Daught<sup>r</sup> to John Rivers & Elizabeth his wife born  
1746

Richard the Son of Ann Guy widow Alias Fickling Born  
Dec<sup>br</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>. 31<sup>st</sup> 1746.

Sarah Daught<sup>r</sup> of Petter Cattell & Mary his wife Born  
August y<sup>e</sup> 16<sup>th</sup> 1746.

Mary-Ann Daught<sup>r</sup> of Henry Wood & Elizabeth his wife  
was Born Feb<sup>ry</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 11<sup>th</sup>. 1746

George, Son of Edmond 2<sup>d</sup>. Landgrave Bellinger & Eliza<sup>th</sup>.  
his Wife Born August 1<sup>st</sup>. 1724 [sic.]

Mary-Bellinger the Daughter of the s<sup>d</sup>. Edmond 2<sup>d</sup>., Land-  
grave Bellinger & Eliz<sup>th</sup>. his wife born September the  
27<sup>th</sup>. 1726.

John, Son of Thomas Radcliff & Eliz<sup>bth</sup>. his wife, Born  
Jan<sup>ry</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 18<sup>th</sup>. 1747.

{ John, Son of Thomas Holman & Mary his wife was  
Born March y<sup>e</sup> 16<sup>th</sup>. 1746: at 3 oClock in the Morn-  
ing (John first born)

{ William the Son of ibid Born March y<sup>e</sup> 16<sup>th</sup> at 2 oClock  
in y<sup>e</sup> afternoon 1746. (Sons, twins)

Sarah Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Benjamin Parrott & Ann his wife born  
May y<sup>e</sup> 7<sup>th</sup>. 1747.

Mary Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Joseph Williams & Anne his wife born  
July y<sup>e</sup> 2<sup>d</sup>. 1747.

Rebecca Daught<sup>r</sup> of Christopher Guy & Mary his wife  
Born — 1747

William Son of John Godfrey & Mary his wife Born  
— 1747.

Charles the Son of George Bodinton and Sarah his wife  
Born Sep<sup>tr</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 23<sup>d</sup>. 1747

Robert the Son of John Man & Anne his wife Born Nov<sup>br</sup>.  
y<sup>e</sup> 26<sup>th</sup> 1747

#### CHRISTININGS PR Y<sup>e</sup> REV<sup>d</sup> W<sup>m</sup>. GUY

Elizabeth Daugh<sup>tr</sup> of William Godfrey & Ann his wife  
Bap<sup>tzd</sup>. July y<sup>e</sup> 8<sup>th</sup> 1746.

Sarah Daugh<sup>tr</sup>. of Nathaniel Fuller & Sarah his wife  
Bap<sup>tzd</sup>. July y<sup>e</sup> 30<sup>th</sup>: 1746

Samuel Son of Cornelus Vangelder & Elizabeth his wife  
Bapt<sup>zd</sup>. Sept<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 29<sup>th</sup> 1746 Prv<sup>t</sup>. Bapt<sup>sm</sup>.

Mary-Ann Daugh<sup>tr</sup>. of George Wage: man and Sibila his  
wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>. Octob<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 5 1746 Serv<sup>ts</sup>. to Thomas Dray-  
ton.

Richard Son of John Man & Anne his wife Bap<sup>tzd</sup>. Octo<sup>br</sup>.  
y<sup>e</sup>. 6<sup>th</sup>. 1746.

Rebeca Daught<sup>r</sup> of John Rivers & Elizabeth his wife Bap-  
tiz<sup>d</sup>. Octob<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 7<sup>th</sup> 1746.

Richard Son of Anne Guy widow Alis Fickling Bapt<sup>zd</sup>.  
Feb<sup>ry</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 8<sup>th</sup>. 1746.\*

Sarah Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Petter Cattell & Mary his wife Bap<sup>tzd</sup>.  
Feb<sup>ry</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 16<sup>th</sup> 1746\*

Mary-kathrine Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Petter Areheart (Swis) &  
Mary his wife Bapt<sup>1zd</sup>. Feb<sup>ry</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 16<sup>th</sup> 1746.

Mary-Ann Daugh<sup>tr</sup> of Henry Wood & Elizabeth his wife  
Bapt<sup>zd</sup>, March y<sup>e</sup> 3<sup>d</sup>. 1746.\*

Tho<sup>s</sup>. the Son of Tho<sup>s</sup>. Heyward & Anne his wife Bap<sup>d</sup>.  
March 31<sup>st</sup>. 1747.

George Son of Edmond 2<sup>d</sup> Landgrave Bellinger & Eliz<sup>th</sup>  
his Wife, Daughter of Shem Butler Esq<sup>r</sup>., an Adult,  
Bap<sup>d</sup>. May 15, 1747

Mary Bellinger, Daughter to the s<sup>d</sup>. Edmond the 2<sup>d</sup>. Land-  
grave Bellinger, & Eliz<sup>th</sup> his wife Daughter of Shem  
Butler Esq<sup>r</sup>., an Adult, Bap<sup>d</sup>. May 15<sup>th</sup> 1747

John Son of Thomas Radcliff & Eliz<sup>bth</sup> his wife Bap<sup>tzd</sup>,  
June y<sup>e</sup> 8<sup>th</sup> 1747

{ John Son of Thomas Holman & Mary his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>.  
July y<sup>e</sup> 5<sup>th</sup> 1747.  
{ William Son of ibid Bapt<sup>zd</sup> July 5<sup>th</sup> 1747.

Sarah Daught<sup>r</sup> of Benjamin Parrott & Anne his wife  
Bap<sup>tzd</sup>. Pri<sup>t</sup> Bap<sup>tsm</sup> August y<sup>e</sup> 2<sup>d</sup> 1747.

Mary Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Joseph Williams & Anne his wife  
Bapt<sup>zd</sup>. August y<sup>e</sup> 21<sup>st</sup>. 1747.

Rebecca Daugh<sup>tr</sup>. of Christopher Guy & Mary his wife  
Bapt<sup>zd</sup>. Sept<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 1<sup>st</sup>. 1747.

William Son of John Godfrey & Mary his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>  
Sep<sup>tr</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 3<sup>d</sup>. 1747.

#### BURIALS P<sup>r</sup> Y<sup>e</sup> REV<sup>d</sup> M<sup>r</sup>. GUY

Janu<sup>ry</sup>: y<sup>e</sup> 26<sup>th</sup> 1746/7 Then was Buried ——— Robertson  
(the widow of John Robertson who died aBord the  
Malborough Privattee of Rhode Island Cap<sup>tn</sup> Benja-  
min Car Commander) Buried from M<sup>r</sup>. Roger Sanders's  
Ebsworth Darvil Buried Jan<sup>ry</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 29<sup>th</sup> 1746.\* James Island.

\*1747, new style.

Sarah Daugh<sup>tr</sup>. of Petter Cattell & Mary his wife Buried  
Feb<sup>ry</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>. 20<sup>th</sup>: 1746.\*

Thomas Son of Thomas Butler Sen<sup>r</sup>. Decs<sup>d</sup>. & Elizabeth  
his wife Buried March 6<sup>th</sup> 1746\*

William Wells Buried at S<sup>t</sup> Georges p<sup>r</sup> the Rev<sup>d</sup>. Samuel  
Quinsey April y<sup>e</sup> 19<sup>th</sup> 1747.

James Son of Doc<sup>tr</sup> John Lining & Sarah his wife Buried  
April y<sup>e</sup> 26<sup>th</sup> 1747 p<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Rev<sup>d</sup>. Samuel Quinsey Mins<sup>tr</sup>  
of S<sup>t</sup>. Georges.

James Scarlet Buried August y<sup>e</sup> 15<sup>th</sup> 1747.

Anne Hipworth widow Buried Sept<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 2<sup>d</sup>. 1747 at M<sup>r</sup>.  
Josheur Toomers p<sup>r</sup> Rev M<sup>r</sup>. Guy

Anne the wife of Thomas Hayward Buried 1747 Inter<sup>d</sup>.  
without a minister.

William Son of John Godfrey & Mary his wife Buried  
Sept<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 6<sup>th</sup> 1747

Elizabeth the wife of Cornelus Vangelder Buried Sep<sup>tr</sup> y<sup>e</sup>  
13<sup>th</sup> 1747.

Sarah Daught<sup>r</sup>. of William Chapman Jun<sup>r</sup>. & Mary his  
Wife Buried Sept<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 25<sup>th</sup> 1747.

Elizabeth Daughter of Thomas Wright (Buried at M<sup>r</sup>.  
George Bellingers) Oct<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 1. 1747.

Martha Lepord Buried Octo<sup>br</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 9<sup>th</sup> 1747.

Thomas Saunders Buried Nov<sup>br</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>: 15<sup>th</sup>: 1747.

Margret the wife of William Chapman Buried Feb<sup>ry</sup>: y<sup>e</sup>  
2<sup>d</sup>. 1747\*

Anne the wife of John Man Buried March y<sup>e</sup> 12<sup>th</sup> 1747\*

Sarah Daugh<sup>tr</sup> of Thomas Butler Sen<sup>r</sup>. Decd. & Elizabeth  
his wife Buried March y<sup>e</sup> 9<sup>th</sup> 1747.† (Inter<sup>d</sup> without a  
minister)

Anne-Booth the wife of William Ross Bur<sup>d</sup>. March y<sup>e</sup>  
27<sup>th</sup> 1748.

Stephen Fitch Buried April y<sup>e</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> 1748.

Doct<sup>r</sup>. Robert De Arques Buried May y<sup>e</sup> 2<sup>d</sup>. 1748.

Elizabeth Rose wd. Buried April 17<sup>th</sup>. 1748

\*1747, new style.

†1748, new style.

## BIRTHS

- James Son of Frances Ladson Jun<sup>r</sup> & Elizabeth his wife  
Born 1747.
- Sarah-Evelin Daughter of Daniel Pepper & Mary his wife  
Born Octob<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 13<sup>th</sup> 1747
- Angelica Daught<sup>r</sup> of Samuel Maverick & Katherine his  
wife Born [no date given]
- John Son of John Whitter Jun<sup>r</sup> & Hannah his wife Born  
Sep<sup>r</sup>. 6 1746 [sic]
- William Son of Richard Godfrey and Rebecca his wife  
Born Feb<sup>ry</sup>: y<sup>e</sup>. 8<sup>th</sup> 1747.
- William-Carlile Son of George Welsh & Anne his wife  
Born — 1747.
- Elizabeth Daughter of Nathaniel Fuller & Sarah his wife  
Born Octob<sup>r</sup>: y<sup>e</sup> 24<sup>th</sup> 1747.
- William Son of William Ross & Anne-Booth his wife  
Born March y<sup>e</sup> 17<sup>th</sup> 1747/8.
- Thomas Son of Richard Lake & Mary his wife Born Decb<sup>r</sup>  
y<sup>e</sup> 19<sup>th</sup>. 1747
- Ann Daughter of William Brandford Jun<sup>r</sup>. & Mary his  
wife Born July y<sup>e</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> 1748
- Margaret Daughter of George Wage: man & Sibilia his  
wife Born y<sup>e</sup> 14<sup>th</sup> of August 1748.
- Ann-Dell y<sup>e</sup> Daught<sup>r</sup> of William Rivers & Mary his wife  
Born July y<sup>e</sup>: 13<sup>th</sup>: 1748.
- Henry Son of Thomas Drayton & Elizabeth his wife Born  
— 1748.
- William Son of William Chapman Jun<sup>r</sup>. & Mary his wife  
Born — 174— [sic]
- Jehu Son of James Boswood & Martha his wife Born  
Dec<sup>br</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 24<sup>th</sup> 1747.
- Robert-Cooper Son of the Rev<sup>d</sup>. William Guy & Elizabeth  
his wife Born Dec<sup>br</sup>. 26<sup>th</sup>. 1748.
- Elizabeth Daught<sup>r</sup> of Benja<sup>m</sup>. Heep & Mary his wife Born  
Decb<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 20<sup>th</sup> 1747.
- Elizabeth Daugh<sup>tr</sup> of William Miles Sen<sup>r</sup>. & Martha his  
wife Born Jan<sup>ry</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 17<sup>th</sup> 1748.
- Mary Daught<sup>r</sup> of Thomas Hayward & Anne his wife Born  
Decb<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 29<sup>th</sup> 1748.



Jane Daugh<sup>tr</sup>. of Archibald Scot & Agnes his wife Born  
Oct<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 6<sup>th</sup>. 1748.

Charlott Dagh<sup>tr</sup>. of Daniel Pepper & Mary his wife Born  
Nov<sup>br</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 17<sup>th</sup> 1748.

Peggy Daught<sup>r</sup> of Ibid Born Nov<sup>br</sup>. 17<sup>th</sup> 1748.

CHRISTININGS P<sup>r</sup> THE REV<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. GUY

Charles the Son of George Bodington and Sarah his wife  
Bapt<sup>zd</sup>: Octo<sup>br</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 27<sup>th</sup> 1747.

Robert the Son of John Man & Anne his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>. Nov<sup>br</sup>.  
y<sup>e</sup> 29<sup>th</sup> 1747 (Prv<sup>t</sup> Bp<sup>tsm</sup>.) Rece<sup>d</sup>. March y<sup>e</sup> 23<sup>d</sup>. 1748  
into the Congregation.

James Son of Frances Ladson Jun<sup>r</sup>. & Elizabeth his wife  
Bapt<sup>zd</sup>. Decb<sup>r</sup>: y<sup>e</sup> 27<sup>th</sup> 1747

Sarah-Evelin Daught<sup>t</sup>. of Daniel Pepper & Mary his wife  
Bapt<sup>zd</sup>. Jan<sup>ry</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 10<sup>th</sup> 1747\* Prv<sup>t</sup>. Bp<sup>tzm</sup>.

Angelica Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Samuel Maverick & Katherine his  
wife Bap<sup>tz</sup>. Feb<sup>ry</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 7<sup>th</sup>. 1747\*

William Son of Richard Godfrey and Rebecca his wife  
Bapt<sup>zd</sup>. Feb<sup>ry</sup>: y<sup>e</sup> 15<sup>th</sup> 1747.\*

William-Carlile Son of George Welsh & Anne his wife  
Bap<sup>tzd</sup>. March y<sup>e</sup> 12<sup>th</sup>: 1747.\*

William Son of William Ross & Ann-Booth his wife  
Bapt<sup>zd</sup>. March y<sup>e</sup> 21<sup>st</sup> 1747\*

Sarah Cattell an Adult the widow of Andrew Cattell  
Bapt<sup>zd</sup>. March y<sup>e</sup> 29<sup>th</sup> 1748.

Elizabeth Daughter of Nathaniel Fuller & Sarah Bap<sup>tzd</sup>.  
March 23<sup>d</sup>. 1748

Sarah Daugh<sup>tr</sup>. Recd. into the Congregation† [sic]

Thomas Son of Richard Lake & Mary his wife Baptzd.  
July y<sup>e</sup> 2<sup>d</sup>. 1748.

Ann Daughter of William Brandford Jun<sup>r</sup>. & Mary his  
wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>. July y<sup>e</sup> 9<sup>th</sup> 1748 Prv<sup>t</sup>. Bts<sup>m</sup>.

Margaret Daught<sup>r</sup> of George Wage: man & Sibia his wife  
Bap<sup>tzd</sup>: Sept<sup>br</sup>: y<sup>e</sup> 11<sup>th</sup> 1748.

Ann-Dell Daught<sup>r</sup> of William Rivers and Mary his wife  
Bap<sup>tzd</sup>: Octo<sup>br</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 16<sup>th</sup> 1748.

---

\*1748, new style.

†This item probably refers to Sarah, daughter of Nathaniel  
and Sarah Fuller, who was baptized July 30, 1746.

Henry Son of Thomas Drayton and Elizabeth his wife  
Bap<sup>td</sup>. Nov<sup>br</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 28<sup>th</sup> 1748

William Son of William Chapman Jun<sup>r</sup>. & Mary his wife  
Bap<sup>td</sup>:. Dec<sup>br</sup>: y<sup>e</sup> 1<sup>st</sup>: 1748.

Jehu Son of James Boswood & Martha his wife Bap<sup>td</sup>:  
Dec<sup>br</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 11<sup>th</sup> 1748.

Robert Cooper Son of the Rev<sup>d</sup>. William Guy & Elizabeth  
his wife Bap<sup>td</sup>. Jan<sup>ry</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 2<sup>d</sup>: 1748‡ Prv<sup>t</sup>. Bap<sup>zm</sup>.

Elizabeth Daught<sup>r</sup> of Benja<sup>in</sup>. Heep & Mary his wife Bap<sup>td</sup>.  
Jan<sup>ry</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 7<sup>th</sup> 1748 Pr<sup>vt</sup>. Bap<sup>zm</sup>

Elizabeth Daught<sup>r</sup> of William Miles Sn<sup>r</sup>, & Martha his  
wife Bap<sup>td</sup>. Jan<sup>ry</sup>. 21<sup>st</sup>. 1748.‡

#### MARRIAGES 1747/8 P<sup>r</sup>. THE REV<sup>d</sup>: WILLIAM GUY

Thomas Jucks & Violets Crawford Sp<sup>r</sup>. married March y<sup>e</sup>  
10<sup>th</sup> 1747<sup>o</sup>

James Hoskins & Elizabeth Streater Sp<sup>r</sup>. married March  
y<sup>e</sup> 22<sup>d</sup> 1747<sup>o</sup>

William Boneau & Hanah-Rebecca Heap Sp<sup>r</sup>. married April  
y<sup>e</sup> 10<sup>th</sup> 1748.

Dct<sup>r</sup>. Robert De Arques & Elizabeth Butler widow married  
April y<sup>e</sup> 10<sup>th</sup> 1748.

William Miles S<sup>nr</sup> & Martha Godfrey wdo. married May  
y<sup>e</sup> 19<sup>th</sup> 1748.

John Man & Martha Fairchild widow married Feb<sup>ry</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>  
9<sup>th</sup> 1748.

Joseph Wells & Margaret Wood Sp<sup>r</sup>. married March y<sup>e</sup>  
9<sup>th</sup> 1748.

Stephen Elliott & Elizabeth Butler Sp<sup>r</sup>. married April y<sup>e</sup>  
23. 1749

Thomas Miles & Mary Fairchild Spinst<sup>r</sup> married May y<sup>e</sup>  
3<sup>d</sup>. 1749.

Henry Wood & Mary Brown Sp<sup>r</sup>. married July y<sup>e</sup> 8<sup>th</sup> 1749

William Sterland & Elizabeth Camplin Sp<sup>r</sup>. Married Nov<sup>br</sup>:  
y<sup>e</sup> 26<sup>th</sup> 1749

Joseph Williams & Elizabeth Turner married Jan<sup>ry</sup>: y<sup>e</sup>  
10<sup>th</sup> 1749\*

---

‡1749, new style.  
°1748.

William Chapman & Elizab<sup>th</sup> Brown Spn. Married Feb<sup>ry</sup>:  
y<sup>e</sup> 14<sup>th</sup> 1749\*

Benjamin Elliott & Mary Odingsells of Edisto Island Married p<sup>r</sup> the Rev<sup>d</sup>. William Guy Feb: 22<sup>d</sup>. 1749/50.

Abraham Bosomworth & Susannah Seabrook Sp<sup>r</sup>. Married Nov<sup>br</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 3<sup>d</sup>. 1749.

John Ansley & Mary Childs Spr. married Jan<sup>ry</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 18<sup>th</sup> 1749.

Benjamin Cater & Mary Bedon Sp<sup>r</sup>. married June y<sup>e</sup> 11<sup>th</sup> 1750.

Rob<sup>t</sup>. Yonge & Elizabeth D'Arques wd<sup>ow</sup>. Married June y<sup>e</sup> 19<sup>th</sup> 1750.

Thomas Miles (Son of Thomas Miles) & Mary McTeer Sp<sup>r</sup>. Married Nov<sup>br</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 19<sup>th</sup> 1750—of S<sup>t</sup> Paull's Parish.

John Miles & Sophia Sarah Guy Sp<sup>r</sup>. mar<sup>d</sup> p<sup>r</sup>. Rev<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup> Keeth March 7<sup>th</sup> 1750/51.

Christopher Guy & Jane Chapman married p<sup>r</sup> Rev<sup>d</sup> M<sup>r</sup>. Keeth June 6<sup>th</sup> 1751.

## BURIALS

Charles Ransom Buried at M<sup>r</sup>. Henry Woods (he belonged to the Fowey Man of War) Bur<sup>d</sup>. August y<sup>e</sup> 7<sup>th</sup> 1748.

Elizabeth Daught<sup>r</sup> of Nathaniel Fuller & Sarah his wife Buried Sept<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 3<sup>d</sup> 1748.

Mary Daughter of Charles Cattell & Kathrine his wife Buried Sept<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 7<sup>th</sup>. 1748 p<sup>r</sup> the Rev<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. Coot<sup>†</sup> of S<sup>t</sup>. Georges

Elizabeth Daughter of Isaac Ladson & Rachel his wife Buried Sept<sup>r</sup>: y<sup>e</sup> 19<sup>th</sup> 1748.

Richard Butler Buried Sep<sup>tr</sup> 27<sup>th</sup> 1748 (intr<sup>d</sup>. without minister)

Elizabeth Daughter of John Clark & Elizabeth his wife Buried Octo<sup>br</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 2<sup>d</sup>. 1748.

Ann Waight widow Buried Dec<sup>br</sup>: y<sup>e</sup> 18<sup>th</sup> 1748.

Henry Heep Buried Jan<sup>ry</sup>: y<sup>e</sup> 13<sup>th</sup> 1748.\* (Inter<sup>d</sup>. without a minister)

---

\*1750.

†Rev. William Cotes, minister at S<sup>t</sup>. Georges, Dorchester, from 1746 until his death in 1752. (Dalcho, page 349.)

Abraham Ladson Son of Frances Ladson Sn<sup>r</sup>. Buried Jan<sup>ry</sup>: y<sup>e</sup> 19<sup>th</sup> 1748\* Inter<sup>d</sup> without a minister.

Benjamin Heep Buried Jan<sup>ry</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 20<sup>th</sup> 1748\* Inter<sup>d</sup>. without a minister.

{ Martha the wife of William Miles Sn<sup>r</sup>. Buried Jan<sup>ry</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 22<sup>d</sup>. 1748\*

{ Elizabeth Daught<sup>r</sup>. to William Miles Sn<sup>r</sup>. & Martha his Wife Buried Jan<sup>ry</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 22<sup>d</sup> 1748\*

Joseph Heep Buried Feb<sup>ry</sup>: y<sup>e</sup> 8<sup>th</sup> 1748\*

John McCarley Buried 17<sup>th</sup> Feb<sup>ry</sup>. 1748\*

Elizabeth Godwin Widow Buried April y<sup>e</sup> 13<sup>th</sup> 1749

Mathew Petit Buried from Doct<sup>r</sup>: Howzendorff May y<sup>e</sup> 3<sup>d</sup>. 1749

Sarah the wife of Zacheus Ladson Buried May y<sup>e</sup> 17<sup>th</sup>. 1749.

Richard Fuller Buried May y<sup>e</sup> 19<sup>th</sup> 1749.

Henry Son of Thomas Drayton & Elizabeth his wife Buried June y<sup>e</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> 1749.

Robert the Son of Henry Yaw & Hannah his wife Buried August y<sup>e</sup> 29<sup>th</sup> 1749

Hanah y<sup>e</sup> wife of Henry Yaw Buried Sep<sup>tr</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 9<sup>th</sup>. 1749.

Martha Thompson widow Buried August y<sup>e</sup> 30<sup>th</sup> 1749.

Elizabeth Daughter of Richard Lake and Mary his Wife Buried Sept<sup>r</sup> ye 22<sup>d</sup>. 1749.

Elenor ——— a young Wooman who Died at M<sup>r</sup>. Claypool buried Sep<sup>tr</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 22<sup>d</sup>. 1749 Int<sup>rd</sup>. without a Minister.

#### BIRTHS

Thomas Son of Samuel Jones & Mary his wife Born [no date given]

Elizabeth Daughter of Ibid Born Nov<sup>br</sup>: y<sup>e</sup> ——— 1747.

{ Sarah the Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Zacheus Ladson & Sarah his wife Born April y<sup>e</sup> 13<sup>th</sup> 1747

{ Abishag y<sup>e</sup> Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Ibid Born April y<sup>e</sup> 5<sup>th</sup> 1749

Nathaniel Son of Nathaniel Fuller & Sarah his wife Born ——— 1748

Richard Son of Frances Rose & Mary-Anne his wife Born July y<sup>e</sup> 8<sup>th</sup> 1748.

---

\*1750.

Elizabeth Daughter of Richard Lake & Mary his wife  
Born August y<sup>e</sup> 26<sup>th</sup> 1749.

Joseph Son of William Milford & Susanah his wife Born  
Sep<sup>r</sup> 1749.

Mary y<sup>e</sup> Daughter of John Rivers & Elizabeth his wife  
Born — 1749.

Elizabeth Daughter (of Sarah Fuller w<sup>d</sup>. of Nathaniel  
Fuller Dec<sup>d</sup>.) Born March y<sup>e</sup> 3<sup>d</sup>. 1749/50.

Thomas Son of Benjamin Parrott & Anne his wife Born  
August y<sup>e</sup> 2<sup>d</sup>. 1749.

John Son of Samuel Maverick & Catherine his wife Born  
1749

Christopher Son of William Chapman & Mary his wife  
Born March y<sup>e</sup> 7<sup>th</sup> 1749.

Richard Son of John Godfrey & Mary his Wife Born July  
y<sup>e</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> 1749.

Thomas Son of Petter Cattell & Mary his Wife Born  
August: y<sup>e</sup>: 8: 1749.

John Son of Richard Godfrey & Rebecca his wife Born  
[no date given]

Elizabeth the Daught<sup>r</sup> of William Walter & Mary his  
wife Born Jan<sup>r</sup>y: 11<sup>th</sup>: 1747/8.

Sarah Daugh<sup>tr</sup> of Christopher Guy & Mary his wife Born  
March y<sup>e</sup> 29<sup>th</sup> 1750.

Charles Son of Edmund Bellinger & Mary-Lucy his wife  
Born April y<sup>e</sup> 16<sup>th</sup> 1750

Joseph Son of Katherine Chapman Born Dec<sup>br</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 27<sup>th</sup>  
1749.

Mary Daught<sup>r</sup> of John Swiney & Mary his wife Born  
March y<sup>e</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> 1749.

William-Michall Son of Michall Hats & Mary his wife  
Born March — 1749 Serv<sup>ts</sup> to William Backshell.

#### CHRISTININGS P<sup>r</sup> Y<sup>e</sup> REV<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup> GUY 1748/9

Mary Daugh<sup>r</sup>: of Thomas Hayword & Anne his wife  
Bap<sup>t</sup> Feb<sup>ry</sup>: y<sup>e</sup> 19<sup>th</sup> 1748.

Jane Daughter of Archibald Scot & Agnes his wife Bap<sup>t</sup>  
Feb<sup>ry</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 26 1748/9



- { Charlotte Daught<sup>r</sup> of Daniel Pepper & Mary his wife  
   Bap<sup>tzd</sup>. Feb<sup>ry</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 26. 1748  
 { Peggy Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Ibid Bap<sup>tzd</sup>. Feb<sup>ry</sup>. 26. 1748  
 Nathaniel Son of Nathaniel Fuller & Sarah his wife Bap<sup>tzd</sup>  
   April y<sup>e</sup> 13<sup>th</sup> 1749.  
 { Thomas Son of Samuel Jones & Mary his wife Bap<sup>tzd</sup>  
   prv<sup>t</sup>. Bap<sup>tzm</sup> May y<sup>e</sup> 3d 1749  
 { Elizabeth Daught<sup>r</sup> Ibid Bap<sup>tzd</sup>. May y<sup>e</sup> 3<sup>d</sup>. 1749  
 Sarah Daught<sup>r</sup> of Zacheus Ladson Bap<sup>tzd</sup>. May y<sup>e</sup> 17<sup>th</sup>  
   1749.  
 Abishag Daught<sup>r</sup> of Ibid Bap<sup>tzd</sup>. May y<sup>e</sup> 17<sup>th</sup> 1749.  
 Richard Son of Frances Rose & Mary Anne his wife  
   Bap<sup>tzd</sup> June y<sup>e</sup> 18<sup>th</sup> 1749 (Prv<sup>t</sup> Bap<sup>tsm</sup>)  
 Richard Son of John Godfrey & Mary his wife Bap<sup>tzd</sup>:  
   July 1 1749  
 Thomas Son of Petter Cattell & Mary his wife Bap<sup>tzd</sup>  
   August y<sup>e</sup> 8<sup>th</sup> 1749.  
 John Son of Richard Godfrey & Rebecca his wife Bap<sup>tzd</sup>.  
   Sept<sup>r</sup>. 7<sup>th</sup> 1749.  
 Elizabeth Daughter of Richard Lake & Mary his wife  
   Bap<sup>tzd</sup>. Prv<sup>t</sup>. Bap<sup>tzm</sup>. Sep<sup>tr</sup> y<sup>e</sup>. 7<sup>th</sup> 1749.  
 Joseph Son of William Milford & Susanah his wife Bap<sup>tzd</sup>.  
   Nov<sup>br</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 26<sup>th</sup> 1749 (James Island)  
 Mary Daughter of John Rivers & Elizabeth his wife  
   Bap<sup>tzd</sup>. Decb<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 24<sup>th</sup> 1749.  
 Elizabeth Daughter (of Sarah Fuller wid<sup>w</sup>. Nath<sup>e</sup>l. Fuller)  
   Bap<sup>tzd</sup>. March y<sup>e</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> 1749 Ent<sup>rd</sup> after his death [sic]  
 Charles Will<sup>m</sup> Frederick son of Frederick Holzendorf and  
   Anna Rosanna his wife Bap<sup>tzd</sup> March y<sup>e</sup> 18<sup>th</sup> 1749  
 Thomas Son of Benjamin Parrott & Anne his wife Bap<sup>tzd</sup>.  
   March y<sup>e</sup> 25<sup>th</sup> 1750.  
 John Son of Samuel Maverick and Katherine his wife  
   Bap<sup>tzd</sup>: March y<sup>e</sup> 25. 1750  
 Christopher Son of William Chapman & Mary his wife  
   Bap<sup>tzd</sup>: March y<sup>e</sup> 25 1750.  
 Sarah Daughter of Christopher Guy & Mary his wife  
   Bap<sup>tzd</sup>. March y<sup>e</sup> 29<sup>th</sup> 1750.  
 Elizabeth Daught<sup>r</sup>. of William Walter & Mary his wife  
   Bap<sup>tzd</sup>. April y<sup>e</sup> 5<sup>th</sup> 1750

Charles Son of Edmund Bellinger & Lucy his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>.  
April y<sup>e</sup> 22<sup>d</sup> 1750

Joseph Son of Katherine Chapman Bapt<sup>zd</sup>. April y<sup>e</sup> 22<sup>d</sup>.  
1750.

Mary Daught<sup>r</sup> of John Swiney & Mary his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>  
April 29<sup>th</sup> 1750.

William-Michall Son of Michall Hats & ——— his wife  
Bapt<sup>zd</sup> April 29 1750 Serv<sup>ts</sup> to M<sup>r</sup>. Backshell.

BURIALS P<sup>r</sup> THE REV<sup>d</sup> M<sup>r</sup>. GUY.

Robert Mc: hain Buried oversear to William Miles Sen<sup>r</sup>.  
Buried Oct<sup>br</sup>. 28 1729

Anne the wife of Joseph Williams Buried Nov<sup>br</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 6<sup>th</sup>  
1749.

Elizabeth the wife of Jacob Ladson Sn<sup>r</sup>. Buried Nov<sup>br</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>  
18<sup>th</sup> 1749 (Intr<sup>d</sup> without a minister)

Nathaniel Fuller Buried Dec<sup>br</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 26<sup>th</sup> 1749

Petter the Son of Cornelus Vangelder & ——— Buried  
Jan<sup>ry</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 14<sup>th</sup> 1749\*

Jonathan Miller Buried Jan<sup>ry</sup>. 16<sup>th</sup> 1749\*

Jane the wife of William George Freeman Esq<sup>r</sup>. Buried  
Feb<sup>ry</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 27<sup>th</sup> 1749\*

Jacob Ladson Sn<sup>r</sup>. Buried March y<sup>e</sup> 2<sup>d</sup>. 1749\*

Mary Fuller widow Buried March y<sup>e</sup> 2<sup>d</sup>. 1749\*

Elizabeth Perry wd<sup>o</sup>. Buried March y<sup>e</sup> 18<sup>th</sup> 1749\*

Mary y<sup>e</sup> wife of Christopher Guy Buried April y<sup>e</sup> ———  
1750

Corbet Son of William George Freeman & Jane his wife  
Buried May y<sup>e</sup>: 3<sup>d</sup>: 1750.

Mary the wife of William Branford Jun<sup>r</sup>. Buried May y<sup>e</sup>  
18<sup>th</sup> 1750.

Charles Son of Edmund Bellinger & Mary Lucy his wife  
Buried April y<sup>e</sup> 27<sup>th</sup> 1750.

Sarah Daught<sup>r</sup>. of John Champneys & Sarah his wife  
Buried July y<sup>e</sup> 5<sup>th</sup> 1750.

Mary the wife of Elisha Butler Buried July y<sup>e</sup> 18<sup>th</sup> 1750.

Daught<sup>r</sup>. of William Cattell Jun<sup>r</sup>. & Ann his wife Buried  
August y<sup>e</sup> 18<sup>th</sup> 1750 Intr<sup>d</sup>. without a Minister.

Christoph<sup>r</sup> Savage a poor Man Bur<sup>d</sup>. at M<sup>r</sup>. Benj<sup>n</sup> Cattell's  
August y<sup>e</sup> 20: 1750.

John Clark Buried August y<sup>e</sup> 21<sup>st</sup>: 1750.

Elizabeth Daughter of Sarah Fuller wd<sup>ow</sup>. Buried August  
y<sup>e</sup> 23<sup>d</sup>. 1750

Rob<sup>t</sup>. Gordon Buried Broth<sup>r</sup> to John Gorden Bur<sup>d</sup>. August  
y<sup>e</sup> 28<sup>th</sup> 1750

Mary Anne Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Henry Wood Bur<sup>d</sup>. Sept<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 16<sup>th</sup>  
1750.

James Manning Buried Octob<sup>r</sup>. 14<sup>th</sup> 1750.

Rebeca Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Joseph Claypool & ——— his wife  
Buried Oct<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 26<sup>th</sup> 1750.

William Chapman Sn<sup>r</sup>. James Island Buried October y<sup>e</sup>:  
27<sup>th</sup> 1750 (Inter<sup>d</sup>. without a minister)

## BIRTHS

Edmund the Son of Landgr<sup>ve</sup>. Edmond Bellinger & Mary-  
Lucia his wife Born August y<sup>e</sup> 1 1743.

John Son of Ibid Born Nov<sup>br</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 28<sup>th</sup> 1745

Lucia Daught<sup>r</sup> of Ibid D<sup>o</sup> Feb<sup>ry</sup>. 11<sup>th</sup> 1747

Charles Son of Ibid Do April y<sup>e</sup> 16<sup>th</sup> 1750

Elizabeth Daught<sup>r</sup> of John Man & Martha his wife Born  
Sept<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 5<sup>th</sup> 1750.

{ William Son of William Bee & Elizab<sup>th</sup> his wife Born  
Nov<sup>br</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 10<sup>th</sup> 1744

{ Joseph Son of Ib<sup>d</sup> Born May 3<sup>d</sup> 1748

Anne Daught<sup>r</sup> of John Harris & Elenor his wife Born  
Sept<sup>r</sup>. 27<sup>th</sup> 1750

Mary Daught<sup>r</sup> of James Ladson & Sarah his wife Born  
July y<sup>e</sup> 12<sup>th</sup> 1750 of S<sup>t</sup>. Pauls Parish.

John Son of Thomas Heyward & Anne his wife Born  
Decem<sup>br</sup>. 11<sup>th</sup> 1750.

William Son of Thomas Miles & Mary his wife Born  
Nov<sup>br</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 21<sup>st</sup> 1750.

John Son of Hannah Whitter widow of John Whitter  
Jun<sup>r</sup>. Decs<sup>d</sup>. Born Dec<sup>br</sup>. 9<sup>th</sup> 1751.

{ Benjamin Ladson Son of Capt Isaac Ladson & Rachel  
his wife was Born Decb<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 27<sup>th</sup> 1745.

{ Abraham Son of Ibid Born August y<sup>e</sup> 25<sup>th</sup> 1750.

Sarah-Anne Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Thomas Rivers & Sarah his [sic]  
Born Oct<sup>r</sup>. — 1750.

Susanah y<sup>e</sup> Daughter of Benjamin Perry & Susanah his  
wife Born March y<sup>e</sup> 6<sup>th</sup> 1747

Richard Son of Ibid born April y<sup>e</sup> 6<sup>th</sup>: 1750 in St Pauls  
Parish.

Dorothy Daughter of Colcheith Golightley & Mary his  
wife Born March y<sup>e</sup> 29<sup>th</sup> 1747

Mary Daught<sup>r</sup> of Ibid born June 14<sup>th</sup> 1749.

William Son of Henry Wood & Mary his wife born Sept<sup>r</sup>  
y<sup>e</sup> 30<sup>th</sup> 1751

Benjamin Son of William Cattell Jun<sup>r</sup>. & Anne his wife  
born July y<sup>e</sup> 13<sup>th</sup> 1751.

Elizabeth Daugh<sup>tr</sup> of Frances Rose & Mary-Ann his wife  
born June 15<sup>th</sup>, 1751.

Ann Daught<sup>r</sup> of Philip Culp & Christian his wife Born  
Oct<sup>br</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 27<sup>th</sup> 1751.

Mary y<sup>e</sup> Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Matthias Smith & Mary his wife Born  
Decb<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 20<sup>th</sup> 1751

Anne The Daughter of Benjamin Parrott & Anne his  
wife Born Jan<sup>ry</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 31<sup>st</sup> 1752

Elizabeth Daught<sup>r</sup> of Benjamin Perry & Susanah his wife  
Born July 20<sup>th</sup> 1754 in St Pauls Parish

CHRISTININGS P<sup>r</sup>. THE REV<sup>d</sup>. W<sup>m</sup>. GUY

{ William Son of William Bee & Elizab<sup>th</sup> his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>:  
August y<sup>e</sup> 11<sup>th</sup> 1750.

{ Joseph Son of Ibid Bap<sup>tzd</sup>. D<sup>o</sup>: 11<sup>th</sup> 1750

Abraham Son of Isaac Ladson & Rachel his Wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>.  
prv<sup>t</sup>. Bapt<sup>zm</sup>. Sep<sup>tr</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 13<sup>th</sup> 1750.

Elizabeth Daught<sup>r</sup> of John Man & Martha his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>.  
Sept<sup>r</sup>: y<sup>e</sup> 19<sup>th</sup> 1750.

Anne Daught<sup>r</sup>. of John Harris & Elenor: his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>.  
Oct<sup>r</sup>: y<sup>e</sup> 15: 1750.

John Son of Hannah Whitter widow of John Whitter  
Deces'd on Jam's Island Bapt<sup>zd</sup> Nov<sup>br</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 3<sup>d</sup> 1750

Isebela Daught<sup>r</sup> of Honorah Campbel a poor woman Strang-  
er Bapt<sup>zd</sup>. Nov<sup>br</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 7<sup>th</sup> 1750.

- Mary Daughter of James Ladson & Sarah his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>  
Nov<sup>br</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 9<sup>th</sup> 1750 of S<sup>t</sup>. Pauls Parish
- John Son of Patrick Molholland & Mary his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>.  
Nov<sup>br</sup> 18<sup>th</sup> 1750 S<sup>t</sup>. Paul's Parish
- Elizabeth Daughter (of William Miles Jun<sup>r</sup> at Aishypoo)  
Bapt<sup>zd</sup>. March 31<sup>st</sup> 1751 p<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Rev<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. Rowan\*
- Sarah-Anne Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Thomas Rivers Bapt<sup>zd</sup>. June y<sup>e</sup>  
23<sup>d</sup> 1751 Bapt<sup>zd</sup> by ye Rev<sup>d</sup>. Mr. Rowan.
- William Son of Henry Wood & Mary his wife Bap<sup>tzd</sup>.  
Octo<sup>br</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 27<sup>th</sup> 1751 p<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Rev<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. Rowan.
- Benjamin Son of William Cattell Jun<sup>r</sup> Dec<sup>d</sup>. & Anne his  
wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>. Oct<sup>r</sup>. 27<sup>th</sup> 1751 p<sup>r</sup> the Rev<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. Rowan.
- Elizabeth Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Frances Rose & Mary-Anne his wife  
Bapt<sup>zd</sup>. Nov<sup>br</sup>. 7<sup>th</sup>. 1751 p<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Rev<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. Rowan.
- Ann Daught<sup>r</sup> of Philip Culp & Christian his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>.  
Feb<sup>ry</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 2<sup>d</sup> 1752
- Mary Daught<sup>r</sup> of Matthias Smith & Mary his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>.  
Feb<sup>ry</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 2<sup>d</sup>: 1751. [1752]
- Anne y<sup>e</sup> Daughter of Benjamin Parrott & Anne his wife  
Bap<sup>tzd</sup>. March y<sup>e</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> 1752
- Elizabeth Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Edmund Bellinger & Mary-Luci his  
wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup> March y<sup>e</sup> 22<sup>d</sup>: 1752. Bapt<sup>zd</sup> p<sup>r</sup> the Rev<sup>d</sup>.  
M<sup>r</sup>. Chas Martyn.†

## MARRIAGES 1751/2

- George Bellinger & Elizabeth Elliott widow Married p<sup>r</sup>  
y<sup>e</sup> Rev<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. Rowan Nov<sup>br</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 7<sup>th</sup> 1751
- Henry Richmond & Elizabeth Manning Sp<sup>r</sup>. Married p<sup>r</sup>  
y<sup>e</sup> Rev<sup>d</sup>. Mr Coots Deb<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 3<sup>d</sup>. 1751.

MARRIAGES P<sup>r</sup> THE REV<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup> CHARLES MARTYN

- William Webb & Sarah Miles Sp<sup>r</sup>. Married p the Rev<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>  
Martyn April y<sup>e</sup> 30<sup>th</sup> 1752.
- Thomas Godfrey alis Garnear & Elizabeth Chapman Sp<sup>r</sup>.  
Married July 9<sup>th</sup> 1752

\*Rev. John Rowan of St. Paul's Parish. (Dalcho, page 340.)  
Rev<sup>d</sup>. W<sup>m</sup>. Guy buried Dec. 11, 1750.

†Rev. Charles Martyn succeeded Mr. Guy as rector, arriving  
from England early in 1752. (Dalcho, page 340.)



William Boneau & Mary Anger Sp<sup>r</sup>. Married March y<sup>e</sup>  
5<sup>th</sup> 1753

Samuell Bowman & Keziah Ladson Sp<sup>r</sup> Married July 18<sup>th</sup>  
1753.

Philip Smith & Mary Snipes of S<sup>t</sup>. Pauls Married July 7<sup>th</sup>  
1753.

John Miles & Anne Fitch Sp<sup>r</sup>. Marr<sup>d</sup>. Sept<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 9<sup>th</sup> 1753.

Henery Smith & Anne Philbin Sp<sup>r</sup>. Married Sept<sup>r</sup>: y<sup>e</sup>: 20<sup>th</sup>  
1753.

Doct<sup>r</sup>: William Scott & Elizabeth Clark Married Nov<sup>br</sup>.  
y<sup>e</sup> 24<sup>th</sup>: 1753.

Richard Baley & Rachel Ladson Sp<sup>r</sup>. Married p<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Rev<sup>d</sup>.  
M<sup>r</sup>. Baron Octob<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 17<sup>th</sup> 1754

Arnold Cannon & Sarah Anger Mr<sup>d</sup>. p<sup>r</sup> the Rev<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>  
Baron† Oct<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 31<sup>st</sup> 1754

William Mell & Elizabeth Richmond Married wd<sup>o</sup> [?] p<sup>r</sup>  
the Rev<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. Martyn Feb<sup>ry</sup>. 3<sup>d</sup>. 1755.

Cornetys Vangelder & ——— Bateman widow Married  
p<sup>r</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. Martyn April ——— 1755.

---

†Rev. Alexander Baron of St. Paul's Parish.

*(To be continued)*

## ORDER BOOK

of

John Faucheraud Grimké.

August 1778 to May 1780.

(Continued from the January Number.)

January 1779                      Head Quarters, Purisburgh.

3: Orders by Major General Lincoln.

Parole, Athol. Countersigns { Anson  
Andrews.

The Troops will immediately after dinner remove to the height near the River at the lower end of the Town where they will take possession of the Camp marked out by the Dep: Quarter Master General.

after orders

The Waggon belonging to each Regiment are daily to supply this respective Corps with wood under the Direction of the Reg<sup>t</sup>: Quarter Masters.

It is expected that officers will use every means in their Power to Prevent the Soldiers from destroying the fences or wantonly injuring the Inhabitants in any respect whatever.

Upon an alarm the Regt<sup>s</sup>: are immediately to Parade in front of their respective Encampments, & there continue under arms, until Orders are given to the Contrary.

Officers Com<sup>d</sup>: Corps will order Vaults to be dug & Privies built around them at convenient distances in the rear of the Encampment

The adjutants of the different Regiments will attend for orders every day at 12 o'Clock, until the Troops are Brigaded.

4: Parole, Countersigns.

5: Regimental Orders by Col<sup>o</sup>: O. Roberts.

The Quarter Master of the Artillery will daily & as early as possible issue Provisions to the Officers & Men of

that Corps. The Coll<sup>o</sup>: & his Servant only excepted; & as soon as conveniently afterwards Forage for the Artillery & Waggon Horses

Com<sup>r</sup>: officers of Companies &c to make Morning Reports daily to the adjutant by 9 o'Clock precisely, or be answerable to a Court-Martial for their Neglect.

G: O. Parole, Carolina;

Countersigns { Chatham  
Camden

One Serg<sup>t</sup>: One Corp: & 12 Privates from Gen<sup>l</sup>: Rutherford's Brigade to Relieve the Guard of the Hospital, & to take their Order from the [illegible] general:— The Steward of the Hospital is to apply to the Dep: Commissary of the Army for Provisions.

The General has observed a constant firing round the Camp & is concerned to find a custom so unmilitary prevail; it may be productive of the worst Consequences. He therefore forbids the practise in the most positive terms, & officers are desired to use the uttermost vigilance to detect & bring to Punishment every Person offending against this order.

A general Court Martial consisting of one Field officer Six Cap<sup>s</sup>: & Six Sub<sup>s</sup>: to sit immediately for the tryal of Cap<sup>t</sup>. Scott of the Georgia Light Dragoons Pres<sup>t</sup>: Col<sup>o</sup>: Huger. Judge Advocate, Cap<sup>t</sup>. Lining.

---

6: G: O:

Parole, Dittingham; Countersigns { Dartmouth  
Dunkirk

One Captain Two Subalterns, three Sergeants, three Corporals, and 45 Privates from the Second Brigade to Relieve the Guard at Zubly's Ferry this Morning, & to be visited by a Field Officer from that Brigade, who will make his Report at Head Quarters daily.

A Return is immediately to be made of the Field officers of the two Brigades with the Dates of their Commissions.

Officers of the Day are expected to dine at Head-Quarters in future without a particular Invitation.

All expert Rifle-Men belonging to Gen<sup>l</sup>. Rutherford's Brigade who are provided with Rifles, are to be draughted

into three Companies, & Commanded by such officers as Gen<sup>l</sup>. Rutherford shall appoint from the Line.

The Court-Martial now sitting are authorized to Try all Prisoners that may be brought before them.

---

7: R. O. by Col<sup>o</sup>. Roberts.

A Waggon to be got ready immediately to carry Powder from the Schooner Charlestown Packet to the Magazine

G: O:

Parole, Edenton; Countersign { Elbert  
Edgecombe

The Regimental Waggon are to be appropriated entirely to the use of the respective Battalions, & not to be employed by the D: Q: M: G: in the common use of the Army.

Officers coming off Duty will Report to the Field-officer of the Day the strength of their respective guards, & Picquets. A copy of which being returned to the Commissary, he will supply to each Non-Commissioned Officer & Soldier one Gill of Rum.

All Parties returning from Command and Fatigue are to Receive a like distribution of Rum, a Report being signed by the officer commanding the Party, or (if a Non. Commissioned officer) by the officer of the Day

The Dep: Quartermaster General will make out the encampment of the 1<sup>st</sup>. Brigade (agreable to the Plan of the Inspector) in one line the right supported by the River. As soon as the ground is marked out, the Troops will take possession of it.

Cap<sup>t</sup>. Clement Nash is appointed assistant to the Dep: Quarter Master Gen: & is to be obeyed as such.

The Discharge of Three Pieces from the Park of Artillery is to be the Signal of Alarm; when all officers and soldiers will, without relay, repair to their respective Posts.

---

8: R: O: Col<sup>o</sup>: Roberts.

M<sup>r</sup> Alexander is appointed to act as Waggon Master to the Corps of Artillery: All Drivers & Waggoners of the Service are to respect & Obey him as such. When the whole of the artillery move, it must be in the following order; by the right Two guns & an ammunition Waggon.

then one gun & another waggon alternately; Capt: Du—  
[illegible] in the rear.

G: O: Parole Fortune.

Countersigns { France  
Friendship

The Detachments sent to assist the vessels up the River are ordered to Return to their respective Regiments.

The Gen: Court Martial for the tryal of Cap<sup>t</sup>: Scott of the Georgia Light Dragoons charged with altering his Captains Commission to that of Major Commandant of the said Corps have found him guilty & sentence him to be reprimanded in presence of the Officers of the Army. But when the General reflects on the nature of the Crime, (upon which He avoids any observation at present) He is constrained to disapprove the Sentence as inadequate to the offence & directs the Court to meet tomorrow Morning at 9 oClock to review the matter.

Francis Kinloch Esq: now acting as a Volunteer in the Army is to be considered as a Confidential officer attendant on Gen: Moultrie: & all orders from the General conveyed thro' him are to be Obeyed & He respected accordingly.

9: Parole, Countersigns

10: Parole, Howe, Countersigns { Henderson  
Hampton

G: O: No officer is to make use of the Waggon Horses or send them out of Camp on any pretence whatever, without leave of his Brigadier General.

The Dep: Quarter Master Gen: is to have all the Public Horses branded immediately.

The Waggon Horses are to be constantly fed at the Waggon & kept in geers During the Night.

The General is sorry to find that the Order relative to the burning of fences has not been so strictly attended to as it ought to have been. He once more expressly forbids it; & any Person found sitting by a fire made of rails shall be answerable for the same & punished as the offender.

Waggoners are positively forbid riding their Waggon Horses on any pretence whatever.



The Inspector will review the Continental Troops this Day by Regiments; the two on the right wing at Noon, those on the left & the Georgia Troops at 4 in the afternoon.

After orders

The Sick from Gen: Rutherfords Brigade are to be sent to the fixed Hospital at M<sup>r</sup>: Heywards Plantation where proper care will be taken of them: The Sick from Gen: Moultries Brigade will be sent to the flying Hospital in Purisburgh, where the Regimental Surgeons will Obtain the form of making out Certificates.

---

11: G: O:

Parole, Integrity. Countersign  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{John} \\ \text{James} \end{array} \right.$

The North Carolina Brigade is to be paraded for review at 4 oClock this afternoon.

Col<sup>o</sup>: Sumner's Reg<sup>t</sup>: is to encamp on the left of the 1<sup>st</sup>: Brigade under the direction of the Inspector.

A Return is to be immediately made of the number of Tents in the different Regiments.

General Returns of the two Brigades to be made to the Dep: Adjutant Gen: tomorrow at orderly time.

The Commissary is to serve out flour to the Troops every other Day when it can be procured.

After orders

A guard from the 2<sup>d</sup>: Brigade consisting of One Capt: 2 Sub<sup>t</sup> & 40 Privates to Parade tomorrow at 9 oClock. They are to receive their orders from the Dep: Adjutant Gen: to march to the Euhaws, ten miles from Purisburgh & to be relieved in a week. The whole army to be in readiness to march tomorrow at 8 oClock, at which time the Waggons will be loaded & the Quarter Master & Commissary Depm<sup>t</sup>. Waggons will be loaded & the Quarter Master & Commissary Departments be ready to move.

---

12: G. O:

Parole, Kimbolton. Countersigns  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Kilkenny} \\ \text{Kildare} \end{array} \right.$

Com<sup>r</sup>: officers of Corps are immediately to Complement

their quantity of Ammunition to fifty rounds of Cartridges. [illegible] may be obtained of the Dep: Quarter-Master Gen: [illegible] at the Park of Artillery.

---

13: R: O: by Col<sup>o</sup>: Roberts.

The Quartermaster of the Artillery will deliver to the Quarter Master of each Regiment requiring it One Pound of twine.

The Men of the Artillery to Receive this Day One gill of Rum per man of the Commissary for which the Quarter-master will make a return: as much is to be delivered to Waggoners & Drivers of the same Corps.

G: O: Parole, Lancaster; Countersigns  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Little} \\ \text{Locke} \end{array} \right.$

No Waggoners now in Public Service are to be purchased by any individual, nor any Waggoners discharged from the service without leave of the general.

The Two Companies of Light Infantry draughted from the North Carolina Militia are immediately to be removed to Puryburgh & to encamp with the Company under the Command of L<sup>t</sup>. Col<sup>o</sup>: Lydell on the left of Col: Sumners Regiment.

---

14: R: O: by Col<sup>o</sup>: Roberts

The men of the Carolina Artillery are to be equally divided between Capt: Mitchell & Davis: the former with L<sup>t</sup>: Budd to take charge of the Two Guns on the Right of the Park; Capt: Davis with L<sup>t</sup>: Tate are to command the other Two Carolina Pieces. When they move each Division is to have an Ammunition waggon with it.

G: O.

Parole, Manchester. Countersigns  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Melvin} \\ \text{Morris} \end{array} \right.$

The Gen: Court Martial (whereof Col<sup>o</sup>: Huger is President) now sitting for the tryal of all Prisoners that may be brought before them Report Benjamin Fatherie of the 3<sup>d</sup>. Regiment, charged with insolence & abusive Language to the adjutant found guilty & sentenced to be reduced to the Ranks & Receive 50 lashes on the bare back with the Cat of Nine Tails. The General approve the Sentence,

but Remits the Stripes. —Paul Garrison of the 3<sup>d</sup>. Regiment found guilty of Desertion Only & Sentenced to Receive fifty lashes with Switches, the Court in Consideration of his having been punished in the 3<sup>d</sup>. Regiment for Desertion & of the manner of Cap<sup>t</sup>. Jarvey's inlisting him, recommend him to mercy; The General approves the Sentence & for the Reasons which induced the court to recommend to Mercy; He remits the Punishment.— Lewis Dominique Lottinger, John Devechier, & Peter Geoffrey all of the 1<sup>st</sup>: Reg<sup>t</sup>: charged with Desertion, found guilty, & sentenced to receive 100 lashes on the bare back with switches.

The General approves the Sentence & Orders They may be Executed tomorrow at Guard Mounting.

W<sup>m</sup>. Fickling of the 5<sup>th</sup>. Reg<sup>t</sup>. Charged with Desertion found Guilty, & sentenced to be Shot to Death. The General approves the Sentence.

15: R: O. by Col<sup>o</sup>. Roberts.

The Quartermaster will issue Rum this Day in proportion and agreeable to the Order of the 13<sup>th</sup> Instant.

G: O: Parole, Otway. Countersigns { Obey  
Observe

The Sentence of Gen: Court Martial on W<sup>m</sup>. Fickling of the 5<sup>th</sup>. South Carolina Regiment is to be put in Execution on Tuesday Next at 11 o'Clock in the forenoon.

The Gen: Court Martial (whereof Col<sup>o</sup>. Huger is Pres<sup>t</sup>.) now setting for the tryal of all Prisoners that may be brought before them have sentenced Benjamin Geeso of the 1<sup>st</sup>. South Carolina Battalion (charged with Desertion to which He pleaded guilty) to receive 100 lashes on the bare back with switches

The General approves the Sentence & orders it to be put in Execution next Monday at Guard Mounting.

16. G: O.

Parole, Countersigns

17: G. O.

Parole, Philadelphia, Countersigns  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Packer} \\ \text{Pinckney} \end{array} \right.$

The Gen: Court Martial whereof Col<sup>o</sup>: Huger is now President, Sitting for the tryal of all Prisoners that shall be brought before them have sentenced Boswell Brown of the 3<sup>d</sup>: Continental Regiment of South Carolina (charged with Stealing £179, 15S. Sterling & found guilty to run the Gauntlope twice thro' the Brigades—which Sentence the General is obliged to disapprove, because it directs a Punishment vague & Uncertain & which may greatly exceed 100 Stripes, the highest Corporal Punishment allowed by the Rules & Articles for the Better Government of the Army. He is exceedingly sorry that the Court after Reconsidering the matter has reduced him to the altarnative of approving a Sentence which He supposes He could not Justify or to suffer the guilty to pass Unpunished (for he cannot mitigate until he first approves) The latter therefore He is constrained to do & orders the Prisoner to Return to his duty. The Gen: Court Martial whereof Col<sup>o</sup>: Huger is President is dissolved.

All the loaded arms which cannot be drawn are to be discharged this afternoon at Retreat Beating.

---

18. G: O.

Parole, Quibble Town. Countersigns  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Quin} \\ \text{Quibble} \end{array} \right.$

The Dep: Quartermaster Gen: is to appoint a convenient landing to which all Boats are to be removed & made fast & a Sentry from the Main Guard to be put over them with orders to suffer No Person to Remove either Boats or Oars without an Order from Head Quarters, from the Dep: Quarter Master Gen: or from the Field Officer of the Day.

---

19. R: O. by Col<sup>o</sup>. Roberts.

When the Waggoners or Drivers of the Artillery have any Harness or Guns out of Order or Wanting Repair they are to Apply to the Quarter Master and he to the Quarter Master General who will give proper Orders for mending the same or for the supply of such articles as from time to time may be wanted.



G: O. Parole, Richmond

Countersigns { Rapid  
Report

All deserters from the enemy immediately on their arrival in Camp are to be carried to the Field officer of the Day to be examined, who will Report to the General & if there be any thing material in their Examination, He will bring them to Head Quarters.

The Dep: Quarter Master Gen: is to furnish the different Regiments with Tools which are to be returned as soon as the ditches are dug to carry off the Water from the Encampment.

The Dep: Quarter Master Gen: is to make a Return as soon as possible of the Waggon's including regimental Waggon's, which will be particularly Expressed, & Stores of every kind belonging to the Department.

The Execution of W<sup>m</sup>. Fickling is postponed until 11 oClock tomorrow Morning.

Three Companies of Expert Riflemen of fifty each with a proper number of Officers to be immediately draughted from Gen<sup>l</sup>: Richardson's Brigade, to act as light Infantry: He will appoint an officer to take the Command of them. They will tomorrow Morning encamp on the ground where the Light Infantry from North Carolina are now encamped.

From Gen: Richardsons Brigade for Fatigue One Serg<sup>t</sup>: One Corp: & 12 Privates to Parade at the Quarter Master Gen<sup>l</sup>: Store at 9 oClock tomorrow.

A Gen: Court Martial to sit tomorrow morning for the tryal of Cap<sup>t</sup>: Lewis & L<sup>t</sup> Lyttle of the N<sup>o</sup>. Carolina Brigade: President Col<sup>o</sup>: Pinckney. 3 Cap: & 3 Sub<sup>s</sup> from the South Carolina & 3 Cap<sup>s</sup>: & 3 Sub<sup>s</sup>. from Col<sup>o</sup>: Sumners Brigade.

20: R: O: by Col<sup>o</sup>. Roberts.

The Quarter Master will this Day issue Rum as directed by an Order of the 13<sup>th</sup> Inst.

The Artillery Quarter Guard to be placed about 40 paces in the front of the Park where a Tent must be pitched for that purpose which be delivered by the Com<sup>s</sup>: Officer.



G: O. Parole, Sullivan. Countersigns { Sinclair  
Spencer

The General Court Martial now sitting are to try L<sup>t</sup>. Charles Alexander of Col<sup>o</sup>: Sumners Regiment.

The General has thought proper to pardon W<sup>m</sup>. Fickling now under Sentence of Death & who was to have been this day Executed: He relies on it that no Encouragement will be taken from this Lenity, or that any in future will transgress from an Expectation that they shall pass with impunity.

The officers of the Main Guard are desired to dine at Head Quarters the day they are relieved.

---

21: Parole, Thompson. Countersigns { Telfair  
Taylor

The Gen: Court Martial now sitting are to try all Prisoners that May be brought before them.

Two of the Light Horse are to attend daily at Head Quarters.

The Taptoo [sic] in future will be beat in Camp at 9 oClock until further Orders, at which time the roll must be called & after that no Soldiers suffered to be absent on any pretence whatever.

---

23. R. O. by Col<sup>o</sup>: Roberts.

A Captain from the Artillery is to be appointed for the Day who will visit the Guard & Sentinels at least thrice each night at proper Hours & make a Verbal Report every Morning to the Com<sup>d</sup>. Officer.

Cap<sup>t</sup>. Dufau is to join the Georgia Brigade now under Marching Orders, with his Company & one Field Piece & Receive his orders from L<sup>t</sup>: Col<sup>o</sup>: Roberts Commanding officer of that Brigade: what ammunition & Store He may want will be delivered him by the Quarter Master, He giving a receipt for the same.

G: O. Parole. Countersigns {

---

24: R. O. by Col<sup>o</sup>. Roberts.

A gill of Rum to be delivered by the Quarter Master to

each Man, Waggoner, & Driver of the Regiment & Train of Artillery.

Cap<sup>t</sup>. Mitchell must look on himself as Com<sup>d</sup>. his Company only in Camp, & all Orders delivered by the adjutant must be strictly obeyed by officers as They will answer for the Contrary to a Court Martial.

G: O. Parole. Countersigns

All Non-Commissioned officers & Soldiers are forbid being absent from Camp after retreat Beating & any one transgressing this Order will assuredly be punished at the Discretion of a Court Martial.

A Gen: Court Martial to Sit immediately for the Tryal of all Militia Prisoners of the State of South Carolina: Col<sup>o</sup>: Richardson President. Six Capt: & Six Sub: from the same Corps Members. All Evidence to attend. Doctor Charlton is desired to act as Judge Advocate.

---

25. G: O. Parole. Countersigns.

All loaded Arms that cannot be drawn are to be discharged this Evening at Retreat Beating.

---

26. G: O. Parole. Countersigns

The General having been informed that different methods of going & Receiving the rounds are practised, for the sake of Uniformity directs the following mode to be adopted. — The Field officer of the Day going the Grand Rounds is to be Escorted by a Party of Two Light Horse Men who are to be paraded at Guard Mounting & receive their Orders from him. When he comes within 20 paces of the Sentry is to Challenge & being answered *Rounds* is to Say *Stand Rounds, Sergeant turn out the Guard*. No round is to advance after the Sentry has Challenged & Ordered to Stand. When the Sentry Calls, the Sergeant is to turn out the Guard with Shouldered Arms & the officer is to put himself at the Head of it: He will then Order the Sentry with a party of Men to advance towards the rounds & Challenge; when the Serg<sup>t</sup> of the Guard comes within Six Paces of the Escort, He is to challenge briskly, the Escort answering *Grand Rounds*, He replies *advance One with the Countersign*. Then One of the Es-

cort advancing alone gives the Serg<sup>t</sup>. the Countersign in his Ear, He then Returns leaving the men He brought with him & informs his officer of the Countersign He received, & if it be right the officer orders the Serg<sup>t</sup>: to Return & bid the officer of the Rounds *Advance & give the Parole*. The Serg<sup>t</sup>: of the Guard then Orders his Men to wheel from the Centre & form a Lane with rested Arms, through which the officer of the rounds advances (his Escort remaining) & whispers the Parole to the officer Com<sup>d</sup>: the Guard. The Rounds are to be received with rested arms.

---

#### 27: G: O. Parole. Countersigns

No officer is to carry a Fusil when on Guard. At ½ past 8 o'Clock in the Morning the Drummers Call is to be beat on the Right of each Brigade, which will be answered on the Left and alternately to the Center, when the Drum Major observes the Beat has gone thro' the Brigade, he will order one tap of the Drum on the Right which will be answered in like manner from the Right to the Left—then two taps, then three. Immediately after which the Drummers of each Regiment will give three Ruffles & begin the Troop—The same order will be observed at Retreat & Tappoo—beating. As soon as the Troop beats the Adjutants will have the Guards immediately turned out on their Regimental Parades properly Armed & [illegible]—They will then March them to the grand Parade where The Dep: Adj<sup>t</sup> Gen<sup>l</sup>. or Brigade-Major of the Day will tell them off and distribute them to the different officers, giving the Commissioned officers Commanding Guards the Parole, and Countersigns & the non Commissioned officers Commanding Guards the Countersign sealed up.

The Field Officer of the day is to be relieved in the Grand parade before the Guards March off.

The officers of the different Guards are to Salute The Field officer of the day as they pass him when marching of the Parade by dropping the point of the Sword.

Corporals are to be attentive in marching their reliefs to prevent their men from straggling or carrying their arms in an unsoldier like manner.

The relief to march with fix'd Bayonets.

R: O: by Col<sup>o</sup>: Roberts.

All officers are to attend roll calling both morning & evening to this the officer of the Day will attend & Report all neglects

A Drum-head Court Martial to sit immediately for the tryal of Matthew Sullivan confined for Theft by Lieut Jackson. Cap<sup>t</sup>. Mitchell Pres<sup>t</sup>: L<sup>t</sup>: Budd & Tate Members.

The Quarter Master will deliver Rum to the officers at the Rate of 1 gill p<sup>r</sup>. Day since their arrival

Officer of the Day tomorrow Cap<sup>t</sup>: L<sup>t</sup>: Elliott.

---

28. G: O. Parole. Countersigns.

The Field officer of the Day is to Visit the Guard at Zubly's, the Piquet on the River above & the Piquet at the Cross Roads.

A Captain of the Day will be appointed who will be relieved on the Parade at Guard Mounting & Visit such Sub<sup>s</sup>. & Serg<sup>t</sup>: Guards as the Field officers of the Day shall direct.

When the Captain of the Day visits alone, He is to go as Visiting Rounds, but to be received in the same Manner as Grand Rounds.

A Return to be immediately made to the Dep: Adjutant Gen of the Number of Cartridges & loose ball in each Brigade & a Weekly Return of the same to be Made every Monday Morning.

All the lead not Moulded into Bullets which is in possession of the different Regiments is to be returned to the Quarter-Master Gen: to be cast & Receipts to be taken for the quantity delivered.

R: O. by Col<sup>o</sup>. Roberts.

Com<sup>s</sup>. officers of Companies are to make Returns of the Mens names who have Blankets & particularize those who have not as soon as possible to the Com<sup>s</sup>: Officer

Officer of the Day tomorrow Cap<sup>t</sup>. Mitchell.

---



29. G: O. Parole, Countersigns.

R: O by Col<sup>o</sup>: Roberts.

The Quarter Master is to take a fatigue Party & Remove the artillery Guns & Timbers about three feet further to the front, where they now stand, & be particularly nice in ranging them on a line

Officer of the Day tomorrow Cap<sup>t</sup>. Davis

---

30. G: O. Parole. Countersigns

Officers of Companies are strictly enjoined to have the arms & ammunition of their Men examined [illegible] at Retreat Beating & to make them accountable for every Cartridge delivered them.

The General is Sorry to observe the great neglect of Orders which too generally prevails in Camp & from which if persisted in the most fatal Consequences will probably ensue: the excessive waste of ammunition & the neglect of making due returns are Instances among many which Justify the Observation. He therefore call for the Exertion of every officer to enforce that Discipline & Obedience to Orders without which no Military operation be conducted with any prospect of success

R: O. officer of the Day tomorrow Cap: L<sup>t</sup>. Elliott.

---

31. G: O. Parole. Countersigns

R: O. Officer of the Day tomorrow Cap<sup>t</sup>. Mitchell

---

*(To be continued)*



## HISTORICAL NOTES.

INSCRIPTIONS FROM POMPION HILL CHAPEL.—The church at Pompion Hill was erected in 1703 on the east side of the Eastern branch of the Cooper River. It was built of cypress. The funds were contributed by private subscription, Sir Nathaniel Johnson liberally assisting. The Cemetery was 400 feet square on the original map. This was the first Church of England church built outside of Charleston, and was used later as the Chapel of Ease for the Parish of St. Thomas and St. Denis. The first church having become ruinous, a new chapel was built at Pompion Hill, of brick; it was begun in 1763, and is still in existence, being one of the very few colonial chapels remaining as built. The floor is tiled, the seats face the aisle, the pulpit with sounding board and prayer chancel are at the vestry end, and the communion chancel at the opposite end of the aisle. The river has claimed part of the graveyard. Fuller accounts of this church may be found in Dalcho and the "Annals and Registers of St. Thomas and St. Denis."

We are indebted to Mr. Joseph Iloor Waring for the copies of such inscriptions as remain.

Beneath this Stone | Lies sacredly deposited | the Remains  
of | Benjamin Simons | who departed this Life | on the 7<sup>th</sup>  
September 1789 | in the 53<sup>rd</sup> year of his age, | Together with  
six children | and | Catharine Simons | his Consort | who at  
the age of 79 years & 9 months | died, Beloved and re-  
gretted | 8<sup>th</sup> November 1820, | and to whose Memories |  
this monument is erected | in affectionate remembrance by |  
Jonathan Lucas | "Lo! Soft remembrance, | Drops a pious  
tear | And holy friendship | Sits a mourner here." |

Inscribed | to the Memory of | Elizabeth Harleston | wife  
of W<sup>m</sup> Harleston | and Daughter of | Roger and Frances  
Susanna Pinckney | who was born 9<sup>th</sup> January 1772 | mar-  
ried 9<sup>th</sup> December 1789 | and died | the 26<sup>th</sup> September  
1790 | aged 18 years and 8 months |

Beneath this spot | were buried the Remains of | Ann Simons | Wife of | Benjamin Simons | and Daughter of | Edward and Mary Keating | who died the 20<sup>th</sup> April | 1754 | Aged 36 years | and | Benjamin Simons | her Husband | who died 30<sup>th</sup> April 1770 | Aged 59 years. |

The Mortal Remains of | Mrs. Lydia Bryan | Repose beneath this Stone. | She was the Wife of | John Bryan of Camp Vere | And Daughter of | Elias and Lydia Ball | of Kensington | Aged 86 years and 16 Days | Having filled the relative duties | of Daughte, Sister, Wife, Parent | Friend and Mistress. | In a manner becoming an | eminently pious and steadfastly devoted | and tryly humble Christian | who adorned the Doctrine of God | her Saviour in all things. |

Sacred to the Memory of | John Bryan | of Camp Vere in this Parish | whose Remains are deposited | beneath this Stone | He was the Son of | Michael Bryan and Elizabeth Wood | Born a Newcastle England | and died on 10<sup>th</sup> day November 1805. | Aged 51 years and 11 months, | having been a resident of this | Parish for 28 years. |

In Memory of | John Bryan of Camp Vere in this Parish | Son of John and Lydia Bryan | He was born 18<sup>th</sup> July 1791 | Married 28<sup>th</sup> November 1810 | to Eliza Catharine Legare | and died on 14<sup>th</sup> April 1848 | Near this spot are also interred | the remains of three infant children | In evidence of their affectionate | regard for his Memory this Monument | is erected by his 13 surviving children. |

To the Memory of | Thomas Karnow Esq | A native of this Parish | Who died on 15<sup>th</sup> July | 1820 | Aged 76 years | And for upwards of 50 years | a Resident of this Parish |

Sacred to the Memory of | John Hasell Quash | who departed this Life | 9<sup>th</sup> November 1846 | Aged 60 years and 4 months | In the same grave are deposited | the mortal remains of | Robert Harleston Ingraham | Infant son of W<sup>m</sup>. Postell and | H. Harlesto Ingraham | 20<sup>th</sup> July 1848 |

In Memory of | Hannah Harleston Ingraham | Wife of |  
W<sup>m</sup>. Postell Ingraham | who was born 28<sup>th</sup> July 1809 | Died  
20<sup>th</sup> February 1869. |

William Postell Ingraham | Born 10<sup>th</sup> December 1848 |  
Died 12<sup>th</sup> March 1875. |

CORRECTIONS.—Referring to the article in our January number on “The Tattnall and Fenwick Families in South Carolina” we are indebted to D<sup>r</sup>. J. G. B. Bullock of Washington, D. C., for the information that D<sup>r</sup>. George Jones had no issue by his marriage to M<sup>rs</sup>. Macartan Campbell, but that Noble Wymberley Jones, his son by a previous marriage, married a daughter of Macartan Campbell and Sarah Fenwick, thus carrying a Fenwick descent into the Jones family.







# LIST OF PUBLICATIONS

OF THE

## SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

### COLLECTIONS.

Vol. I., 1857, \$3.00; Vol. II., 1858, \$3.00; Vol. III., 1859, out of print. Vol IV., 1887, unbound, \$3.00, bound, \$4.00; Vol. V., 1897, paper, \$3.00.

### PAMPHLETS.

Journal of a Voyage to Charlestown in So. Carolina by Pelatiah Webster in 1765. Edited by Prof. T. P. Harrison, 1898. 75c.

The History of the Santee Canal. By Prof. F. A. Porcher. With an Appendix by A. S. Salley, Jr., 1903. 75c.

### THE SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL MAGAZINE.

Volume I, 1900, Edited by A. S. Salley, Jr. Complete Volume. \$10.00

Single copies of Nos. 2-4, \$1.25 each.

Volume II to IX, 1901-1908, Edited by A. S. Salley, Jr. Unbound \$5.00 each.

Volume X to XIII, 1909-1912, Edited by Mabel L. Webber. Unbound \$5.00 each.

Members get a discount of 25 per cent. on the above prices.

Address: South Carolina Historical Society,  
Charleston, S. C.



THE  
SOUTH CAROLINA  
HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL  
MAGAZINE



PUBLISHED QUARTERLY, BY THE  
SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY  
CHARLESTON, S. C.

---

VOLUME XIV., NO. 3,

JULY 1913.

---

Entered at the Post-office at Charleston, S. C., as  
Second-Class Matter.

---

PRINTED FOR THE SOCIETY BY  
WALKER, EVANS & COGSWELL CO  
CHARLESTON, S. C.

1913

*PUBLICATION COMMITTEE.*

JOSEPH W. BARNWELL,  
A. S. SALLEY, JR.

HENRY A. M. SMITH,

*EDITOR OF THE MAGAZINE.*

MABEL L. WEBBER.

---

**CONTENTS.**

The Brisbanes .....	115
Some Forgotten Towns in Lower South Carolina.....	134
Register of St. Andrew's Parish, Berkeley County, South Carolina .....	147
Order Book of John Faucheraud Grimké .....	160
Historical Notes .....	171

---

N. B.—These Magazines, with the exception of No. 1 of Vol. I, are \$1.25 to any one other than a member of the South Carolina Historical Society. Members of the Society receive them free. The Membership fee is \$4.00 per annum (the fiscal year being from January to January), and members can buy back numbers or duplicates at \$1.00 each. In addition to receiving the Magazines, members are allowed a discount of 25 per cent. on all other publications of the Society, and have the free use of the Society's library.

Any member who has not received the last number will please notify the Secretary and Treasurer,

Miss Mabel L. Webber,  
South Carolina Historical Society,  
Charleston, S. C.







*Brisbane of Barnhill.*

# The South Carolina Historical and Genealogical Magazine.

---

---

VOL. XIV.

JULY, 1913.

No. 3

---

---

## THE BRISBANES

Compiled by E. Haviland Hillman, F. S. G.

---

### FIRST PART.

#### ORIGIN OF THE NAME<sup>1</sup> AND ARMORIAL BEARINGS.

There is every reason to believe that the name "Brisbane" is derived from the village of Brespan, in the commune of Limerzel, arrondissement of Vannes, department of Morbihan in Brittany, not far from the original home of the Stewarts at Dol, with whom the Brisbanes were early associated. There are numerous variations in the spelling, nine being found in the list of interments at Greyfriars in Edinburgh, viz: Brisbane, Birsbane, Bisben, Bisbine, Bisbing, Brasbein, Bresben, Brisbin and Brisbon, and in other documents, Brisbain, Brisbaine, Brisben, and even Brushbene. In former times spelling in England and Scotland was phonetic and the change from Brespan to Brisbane is but slight. The name is spelt Brisbon in 1314 and 1348 (Ireland)<sup>2</sup> and Brisebone for Sir Nicholas Brisebone of

---

<sup>1</sup>For the theory as to the origin of the name, the compiler is indebted to the Rev. Charles E. Butler, great grandson of Rear Admiral Sir Charles Brisbane, K. C. B.

<sup>2</sup>In Ireland, between 1707 and 1793, the following variations are found: Brisben, Brisbin, Brisbeane, Brisbane, Bresbane, Birsban, Birsbane, Byrsbane, Bursbane, Bersbin, Bisbane and Bisbin.

Montgomeryshire in 1283. There is absolutely no ground for assuming a Saxon origin for the family, while there is every reason for believing a Breton or Norman one. That the name was originally territorial may be fairly assumed from the fact of the "de" prefixed in early instances, as e. g. with "Allanus de Brysbane" who obtained a grant of the lands of Macherach in Stirlingshire, to which Malcolm, Earl of Wigton (created in 1334) is witness.

#### ARMORIAL BEARINGS.

"The family wore as their ancient armorial bearings a Field Sable that is Black, a chiveron cheque or. and Gules, betwixt three Cushions of the Second." There was in existence in 1748 "a charter granted by John Brisbane of Bishopton in the year 1546 which had the chiveron cheque with two Cushions in chief and a hunting horn or bugle, stringed proper in Base." This Bugle may have "been occasioned by their frequent alliances and intermarriages with the noble family of Simple" (Sempil)<sup>3</sup> "but for more regularity the Lairds of Bishopton take the three Cushions as more adapted to the bearings of a Principal Family." "They wore for crest, a Stork's Head holding in her Beak a Serpent waved and proper, and for Motto of old 'Certamine Summo' and of late 'Dabit Otia Deus'." From the register of Lyon Court it appears that "the ancient family of Bishopton used to Carry for Supporters two Ramp. Hounds Proper."<sup>4</sup> There were never any visitations in Scotland and the Register of Scottish Arms is based upon and dates from an Act of the Scottish Parliament in 1672 which required everyone to enter his arms, and between 1672 and 1677, we find the Arms of Brisbane of Bishopton

<sup>3</sup>Sempil Arms:—Arg. a chev. chequey gu. and of the 1st between three hunting horns sa., garnished of the 2nd.

<sup>4</sup>"A Memorial of the Ancient and Honourable family of Brisbanes of Bishopton, etc." by George Crawford, 1748.

entered as follows, viz: "Sa., a chevron chequy or. and gu. between three cushions of the second."<sup>5</sup>

## PART II.

### SOME EARLY BRISBANES AND THE BISHOPTON LINE.

The family of Brisbane is of great antiquity and reputation. "They were originally settled in Montgomeryshire and Shropshire in England early in the XII Century." Members of the family "appear to have accompanied Walter Fitzalan (the first of the Stewarts) from Shropshire, England, to Scotland in the county of Renfrewshire, during the reign of David I(1124-1153) and under his auspices obtained lands in the west of Scotland." "This is instructed by the connection of the Brisbanes with the Priory of Wenlock, in Shropshire, from which the monks, who assisted Fitzalan in the foundation of the Abbey of Paisley, and his other retainers and followers came; and by assumption of part of the Stewart Arms" "on those of the Brisbanes." Occasional notices occur of members of the family, between the date of their settlement in Renfrewshire and "John Brisbane of Bishopton, in Renfrewshire, about the middle of the Fourteenth Century," the earliest of the

---

<sup>5</sup>The arms used by James Brisbane, of Charleston, South Carolina, eldest son of William Brisbane, the Emigrant, were Sa., a chevron chequy or. and gu. between in chief two cushions of the second, and in base a garb (or sheaf of wheat) of the last. The compiler believes that James Brisbane introduced the "garb or" owing to the fact that his mother Margaret Stewart may have belonged to a family of Stewart in Scotland, whose arms were "Az. three garbs or (2nd and 3rd quarters) all within a bordure argent." As, however, without their having been registered at Lyon Court, he had heraldically no right to introduce the garb, the compiler has used for the purpose of this Genealogy, the arms recorded by his first cousin, Robert Brisbane of Milton, of the cadet branch of the Brisbanes of Barnhill, (paternally descended from the Brisbanes of Bishopton) to which branch James Brisbane belonged, and to which arms he had a right. The compiler is sustained in his belief by Sir James Balfour Paul, Lyon King of Arms, Court of the Lord Lyon, H. M. Register House, Edinburgh, who writes: "I have no idea where the South Carolina Brisbanes got their wheat sheaf; possibly it was from some coat of a female ancestor." James Brisbane, chose for his motto "Dabit Otia Deus", one of the two used by the Brisbanes.



name from whom a connected line can now be authentically deduced."<sup>6</sup>

#### SOME EARLY BRISBANES.

(a) King Robert the First (1274-1329) granted the lands of Little Rothy, Aberdeen, to Thomas Brisbane.

(b) King Robert III (1340-1406) granted the lands of Balincard, Perth, to Duncan Brisbane.

(c) In 1361 Thomas and Alexander Brisbane, brothers, witnessed a charter by the Earl of Mar.

(d) Among the MSS, at Colzium House, Kilzyth, N. B., belonging to Sir Archibald Edmonstone, Bart. of Dunteath, there is a charter by Donald, Earl of Lennox (1373) granting the lands of Macherach, Stirlingshire and Holme of Dalmartyne to Allanus de Brysbane son of Guglielmo de Brysbane. The deed is without date but it must have been drawn up within or soon after the year 1343, Malcolm Flemming, Earl of Wigton, who was that year raised to that honor, being a witness to the grantee. It is probable that this William (who, as noted by Lord Hailes in his "Annals of Scotland" "held the office of Chancellor of the Kingdom of Scotland" in 1332) was the immediate ancestor of John Brisbane of Bishopton in Renfrewshire, in the middle of the XIV century, hence, no doubt, the three cushions in the shield of the Brisbanes, the cushions being distinctive of his office. The compiler has seen at Brisbane House, Largs, Co. Ayrshire, where the present representative of the family resides, the oak chair on which the chancellor sat. The date 1357 is carved on it, as are also the arms.

#### THE BISHOPTON LINE.

I. John Brisbane of Bishopton, in Renfrewshire, in the middle of the XIV century.

II. John Brisbane, succeeded his father, obtaining (1st Sept., 1407) a charter for infefting him as heir to his father in the lands of Bishopton.

III. John Brisbane of Bishopton.

---

<sup>6</sup>From "A Genealogical Table of the Families of Brisbane of Bishopton, etc." by William Frazer.



IV. John Brisbane of Bishopton. He married Mary, daughter of Sir William Sempil of Eliotston, by Agnes, daughter of Alexander, second Lord Montgomery.

V. Matthew Brisbane of Bishopton, who falling at the Battle of Flodden, 9th September, 1513, and leaving no issue, was succeeded by his brother,

V. John, whose retour of service in the lands of Killincraig, holding of the crown, relates the circumstances of his brother's death at Flodden, and whose charter of the estate of Bishopton, dated 4th July, 1514, is granted by John, Lord Erskine, son of Lord Robert, who also fell at Flodden field. He was succeeded by his son,

VI. John Brisbane of Bishopton, who, as heir of his father, obtained a charter, dated 12th August, 1523, from John, third Earl of Lennox, of the lands of Ballincleirach, in the district of Campsie and county of Stirling. From a sasine, dated in 1523, it appears that his wife was Elizabeth, daughter of Sir William Lindsay of Dunrod. He fell at the battle of Pin Kie, 10th September 1547, and was succeeded by his eldest son, John, who was served heir to his father in the lands of Killincraig, 21st May, 1549, and the continuator of the Bishopton Line. There were undoubtedly at least two other sons, William Brisbane of Barnhill, progenitor of the Barnhill branch, and Simon Brisbane, whose son Simon, was the progenitor of the Brisbanes of Selvieland.

### PART III.

#### BRISBANES OF BARNHILL.

VII. William Brisbane of Barnhill.

"There came of the family of Bishopton, many Cadets that were younger Brothers of the House of Brisbane, as the Brisbanes of Barnhill and Selvieland, Shire of Renfrew."

---

<sup>1</sup>From an original MS. entitled "A Memorial of the Ancient and Honorable family of the Brisbanes of Bishopton, etc." by George Crawford, Esq., Historiographer and Antiquarian. Drawn up at Glasgow, the 16th August, 1748, now in the possession of Mrs. George A. Hickox, of Washington Depot, Conn.

The earliest record, that the compiler has seen of William Brisbane of Barnhill, in the Parish of Inchinnan, Renfrewshire, the progenitor of the Barnhill branch of the Brisbanes, to which the South Carolina family belongs, is found in the Exchequer Rolls of Scotland, Vol. XX, in the year 1573, in reference to a payment to him of £40. He is designated as a "Servitor" to the late (d. 1572) Regent of Scotland. John, Earl of Mar, Lord of Erskine. In 1587, he was already married to Isobel Maxwell, who may have been a daughter of William Maxwell, generally designated of Carnnaderick, d. 13th July, 1542, (fourth son of Sir John Maxwell of Pollock) and Janet Cathcart his wife. These certainly had a daughter Isobel,<sup>8</sup> who was a contemporary of William, and living in the vicinity of Bishopton, and as one of William Brisbane's daughters is named Janet, she may have been so named for her, if Isobel her mother, was Janet Cathcart's daughter. William Brisbane of Barnhill, died 11th January, 1591, as appears from his Testament Dative and Inventory,<sup>9</sup> leaving by his wife Isobel.

Children: 7 (Brisbane) 3 sons and 4 daughters, all born before 1591.

- i. John.
- ii. James.
- iii. William.
- iv. Janet.
- v. Elizabeth.
- vi. Isobel.
- vii. Sibbilla.

VIII. William, b. before 1591; (or possibly John or James).

The only positive later record of William, that the compiler has found, appears in the "Privy Council Records" dated 1609, relating to a feud between Lords Eglintoun and Glencairn, which includes the names of "John, William

<sup>8</sup>Sir William Frazer's "Memoirs of the Maxwells of Pollock," Vol. I, p. 456.

<sup>9</sup>Edinburgh Commissariat Testaments, Vol. 29.

and James Brisbane, sons of the late William Brisbane of Barnhill."<sup>10</sup>

IX. James Brisbane, was the son of William (or possibly John or James) and undoubtedly the grandson of William Brisbane of Barnhill. Unfortunately, no Parish records in Renfrewshire, outside of Glasgow, commence earlier than 1705, so there is no way of proving which of the sons of William Brisbane of Barnhill, was his father. From the fact that he names his eldest son, William, it is fairly safe to assume, that it was the third son, William. On 2nd May, 1700, he was admitted a Burgess and Guild-brother of Glasgow, by right of his father.<sup>11</sup> He married first Jean Mitchell, d. February 1669; secondly in ....., 1669, Anna Knox, the daughter of William Knox.

Children<sup>12</sup> by second marriage: 9 (Brisbane) 4 sons and 5 daughters.

i. William, b. 20th Oct., 1670; who succeeded.

Witnesses: William Knox and Francis Brisbane.<sup>13</sup>

ii. John, b. 21st Nov., 1674; d. before Oct., 1687.

Witnesses: John Bhisban of Bishoptoune, John Birsbane of Barnhill.

iii. Elizabeth, b. 3rd June, 1677.

Witnesses: William Birsban, John Birsban.

iv. Grissel, b. 12th Dec., 1680.

Witnesses: Thomas Blackwell and James Davidson.

v. Anna, b. 21 Jan., 1683.

Witnesses: Mr. Matthew Birsban, Doctor of Physic, and Thomas Blackwell.

---

<sup>10</sup>It is very likely, however, that he may be identified with a William, whose retour of service, dated 6th Sept., 1655, describes him as "Servitor to Umquhile Hew Lord Sempill." It also mentions his wife, Margaret Sempill, and "nearest and lawful heir, Francis Brisbane." A Retour of Service (or inquisition) does not necessarily always give the names of all the children of the deceased.

<sup>11</sup>M. S. Register of Burgesses, which in no instance gives any particulars beyond dates and names.

<sup>12</sup>From Glasgow Registry of Births.

<sup>13</sup>The Francis Brisbane, mentioned in Note (10) and probably brother of James, to the birth of whose son he is witness.

vi. Matthew, b. 18th Jan., 1685.

Witnesses: Mr. Matthew Brisben and Francis Brisben.

vii. John, b. 11th Oct., 1687.

viii. Anna, b. 7th Jan., 1690.

ix. Janet, b. 17th July, 1692.

Witnesses: Mr. William and James Birsbanes.

X. William Brisbane, born 20th Oct., 1670; succeeded his father. Was probably the individual of the name who was at Glasgow University in 1687 (Mun. Alum. Univ. III, p. 145). On 27th Oct., 1691, he was appointed one of the "Doctors" or masters in the Grammar School of Glasgow. (Glasgow Records, 1691-1717, p. 40.) He was admitted a Burgess and Guildbrother of Glasgow, 14th Jan., 1703, (M. S. Register of Burgesses) and in December, 1715, demitted his office in the Grammar School. He received a similar appointment, August, 1721, in the Grammar School of Hamilton, and remained there until 1726. After this, Mr. Brisbane settled in Glasgow and the "houses and gardens at the head of the closs thereof belonging to Mr. William Brisbane, late Rector of the Grammar School of Hamilton" are described by Mr. McUre, whose "History of Glasgow" was first published in 1736, "as being situated on the north side of the Trougate." (History of Glasgow, 1830 edition, p. 129.) "Mr. William Brisbane, teacher of grammar" was buried in the High (Cathedral) Churchyard of Glasgow, on September 6th, 1733. (M. S. Records of Mortality.) He married before 1701, Catherine Paterson, daughter of Walter Paterson of Craigton, and Jean Freeland, his wife.

Children: 9 (Brisbane) 7 sons and 2 daughters.

i. Jean,<sup>14</sup> b. 24th Aug., 1701; d. ....

ii. James, b. 8th Nov., 1702; d. before 1711.

iii. Ann,<sup>14</sup> b. 18th April, 1704; d. ....

---

<sup>14</sup>One of these daughters married William Paterson, and it is likely that she emigrated with her husband to S. C. at the same time as Robert and William Brisbane. Robert Brisbane in his Will, dated 26th Aug., 1774, mentions his nephews, James and Matthew Paterson, and a niece, Margaret, all of whom were in South Carolina. A James Paterson, who may be the above, married in Charleston, 7th May, 1796, Miss Martha Wilks, daughter of Capt. Hardy Wilks, ("Marriage Notices," etc., by A. S. Salley, Jun.), and Margaret Paterson, married ..... Lowry, and had a son, William Lowry.



- iv. Walter, b. 3rd March, 1706; "discipulus quintae classis," University of Glasgow in 1720. Burgess and Guildbrother of Glasgow in 1731. Succeeded his father in 1733. He married Margaret, daughter of John Paterson of Craigton, by whom he had,
1. Robert, who recorded his arms in the Lyon Court, 12th Feb., 1793. The entry is as follows; "Robert Brisbane, Esq., of Milton, of the family of Barnhill, which family is paternally descended from the ancient family of Bishopton. Arms: Sa. a chevron chequy or. and gu. between three cushions of the second, within a bordure of the last. Crest: A stork's head erased, in his beak a serpent nowed, both proper. Motto: "Certamine Summo." Robert died unmarried and insane at the Manse of Strathblain, 9th Sept., 1807.
  2. Mary, b. 19th March, 1766; who married 6th Jan., 1794, Dr. James Jeffrey, and d. 13th June, 1806, leaving an only daughter, Margaret Anne,<sup>15</sup> b. .... 1801, who succeeded to the estate of Milton, as heiress of her Uncle, Robert Brisbane.
- v. Robert, b. 1707; was a "discipulus quintae classis" of the University of Glasgow in 1723; emigrated to South Carolina about 1733; was one of the founders of the Charleston Library Society in 1748; joined the St. Andrew's Society between 1740 and 1748; Secretary of the Right Worthy & Amicable Order of U. B. I. Q. U. A. R. I. A. N. S. in 1746; Assistant Justice (Layman) in 1764; in 1774, J. P. for Charleston District. He died unmarried in December, 1781, "in the 75th year of his age."

---

<sup>15</sup>Margaret Anne Jeffrey, married 6th Sept., 1818, John Aytoun, of Inchdairney, Scotland, and left two sons, Roger and James, and one daughter, Elizabeth Anne, all of whom died within the last generation without issue.



- vi. William, b. abt. 1710; of whom later.
- vii. James, b. 16th December, 1711; d. before 1733.
- viii. John, b. 6th March, 1717; buried 3 Feb., 1720, in the High (Cathedral) Churchyard, Glasgow.
- ix. Matthew, b. ....; d. unmarried, probably before 1733.

PART IV.<sup>16</sup>

DR. WILLIAM BRISBANE<sup>17</sup> OF CHARLESTON, S. C., AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS.

(1) William<sup>1</sup> Brisbane, surgeon, the progenitor of the Brisbanes of South Carolina, was the third son of William and Catherine (Paterson) Brisbane, and was born in Glasgow or vicinity about the year 1710. He was a "discipulus quintae classis" in the University of Glasgow<sup>18</sup> in 1726.

<sup>16</sup>For data in the preparation of Part IV of the Genealogy, the compiler is indebted to Mrs. Harriet Ruth Tracy, of Torquay, Eng., Mrs. George A. Hickox, of Washington Depot, Conn., Mrs. G. B. Reed, of Benson, Omaha, Miss Emma P. Arthur, of Selma, Ala., Mrs. N. A. Shannon, of Camden, S. C., and others. Most especially is he indebted to Miss Mabel L. Webber, Secretary of the South Carolina Historical Society, without whose invaluable assistance the work could not have been undertaken.

<sup>17</sup>For the connecting link between Dr. William Brisbane, of Charleston, South Carolina, and his ancestors in Scotland, the compiler is indebted to Mrs. George A. Hickox (Mary Catherine, daughter of William Brisbane, of Charleston, S. C.), of Washington Depot, Conn., who furnished him with a copy, (in the handwriting of Mrs. Abbott Hall Brisbane) of a claim made by William Brisbane, eldest son of James Brisbane (and grandson of the above William, the Emigrant) to succession, Title and Estates in Scotland. This claim was lost in favour of Margaret Ann Jeffrey (b. 1801) daughter of Dr. James Jeffrey and Mary Brisbane, this latter, the daughter of Walter Brisbane, brother of the above William. The claim runs as follows: "Wm. Brisbane at his decease left four sons and one daughter vizt. Walter, Robert, Wm., and Matthew, and Mrs. Paterson. Robert and Matthew died single. Walter at his decease left a son and a daughter, and devised by Will his Estate as follows: To his son Robert a house or houses in Glasgow," etc., "and to his daughter Mary a certain legacy when of age," etc. "Mary came of age and married" (Dr. James Jeffrey) "and is since dead" (d. 13th June, 1806) "leaving an infant daughter," etc.

"Walter's brother, Wm. Brisbane, married and left children, his (Wm.'s) eldest son, James, also married and is since dead, his (James') eldest son, William, is married, and at present living. Walter's only (surviving) sister married Wm. Paterson, and died leaving two sons" (Wm. and Matthew Paterson) "who are now living," etc. The document is signed at Queen St. (Edinburgh), on 18th Oct., 1806, by Adam Rolland, who was a Writer to the Signet.

<sup>18</sup>"Mun. Alum. Universitatis Glasguensis," published by the Maitland Club.

He emigrated to South Carolina between 1731 and 1733. In 1736 he was living in the "House that lately belonged to John Brand, over against the Quaker's Meeting," which was "outside the wall, near to the present King Street," and "had a Town Lott at Strawberry, with a Dwelling house, kitchen and stable."<sup>19</sup> Before 1740 he was in partnership with Messrs. Mowbray & Chalmers.<sup>20</sup> It is not known where he received his degree—he did not qualify at any of the Scotch Universities, but may, like his kinsman "the learned Dr. Matthew Brisbane, physician in Glasgow" have done so, in Holland, and if not there, then possibly in one of the French Universities. That he practised in Charleston is evident, from the fact that he styles himself, "Surgeon," and in a Release dated 1st Oct., 1741, he is described as "William Brisbane of Charles Town, Practitioner of Physick." Though brought up in the Church of Scotland, as were all his forebearers, he became a Baptist and was a Corporator of the First Baptist Church of Charleston in 1745.<sup>21</sup> In 1748 he had a plantation "pleasantly situated on Ashley River, with delightful Prospect to ten or a dozen plantations and in sight of the Ferry."<sup>22</sup>

Dr. Brisbane visited his native land several times, and being in failing health made his last voyage in May or June of the year 1771, hoping to derive some benefit by the change. He died in Scotland two days after his arrival.<sup>23</sup>

<sup>19</sup>So. Ca. Gazette. June 5th, 1736.

<sup>20</sup>So. Ca. Gazette. Feb. 23rd, 1740.

<sup>21</sup>Manley's "History of the first Baptist Church of Charleston, S. C."

<sup>22</sup>So. Ca. Gazette. Dec. 26th, 1748.

<sup>23</sup>(Died) "William Brisbane, Esq., two days after his arrival in Scotland, where he went for the recovery of his health," So. Ca. and Am. Gazette, 30th Sept., 1771.

Col. Hayne's Record, Vol. X, p. 167, of this Magazine, gives June as the month he died in.

Dr. William Brisbane's Will is dated 11th May, 1771. His son, William Alexander Brisbane, qualifying as Executor 1st Nov., 1771, and Adam Fowler Brisbane the 17th Feb., 1773. He gives to his "son William Alexander Brisbane that Tract or Tracts of Land containing in the whole eleven hundred acres partly bounded in Deas Creek" which he "bought at the sale of Hugh Brian's Estate." To "loving wife Eunice Brisbane in three months after my death £7,000 current money of this province." Mentions six childrent, vizt: William Alexander, Catherine Elliott, Adam Fowler, Margaret, Hannah, Robert "and the young child if any should be born after my decease within the space of nine months." William and Adam Fowler, Executors and Guardians of his younger children. Will proved 1st Nov., 1771. He does not mention his son, James, who being much older than the others had undoubtedly received his portion years before.

He married, first, at Charleston, Oct. 18th, 1733, Margaret Stewart,<sup>24</sup> of Beaufort, born about 1719; died in Charleston 14th April, 1760, aged 41.<sup>25</sup> She was the daughter of Adam Stewart<sup>26</sup> and ..... Fowler.<sup>27</sup> He married, secondly, shortly before October, 1760, Hannah Staples,

<sup>24</sup>St. Philips Register "Oct. ( ) 1733. Then was married William Brésben and Margaret Stewart."

<sup>25</sup>First Baptist Church Yard, Charleston, S. C., inscription on tombstone: In Memory of |Mrs. Margaret Brisbane|late Wife of William Brisbane, Esqr.|to whom she was married near 27 years|in which Time she bore him 14 children|was a native of this Place|of a lively Spirit|enjoyed a great share of health|considering she was of a weakly Constitution|her life she endeavoured to conform|to the strictest Rules|of Virtue and Religion|For many years before her death|she spent a great part of her Time|in carrying on|a Religious Correspondence with her Christian friends.|She was a good Wife|a tender and affectionate Mother|a kind Mistress|a sincere friend|and a real Christian|beloved while living and died in the Small Pox|lamented by all who knew her|on the 14th April|1760|and in the 41st Year of her age|(illegible) Following of them who through Faith|and Patience inherit the Promise.

<sup>26</sup>Adam Stewart's Will, dated 14th Aug., 1764, proved 1st Sept., 1767, mentions "son-in-law Doctor William Brisbane." "grandchildren James Brisbane, William Brisbane, Adam Fowler Brisbane and Catherine Elliott, the wife of Joseph Elliott." The following interesting obituary notice of Adam Stewart appeared in the "So. Ca. Gaz. and Country Journal," for 1st Sept., 1767: Died, "Mr. Adam Stewart, in the 79th year of his age, a native of Ireland, who came from thence in the early part of his life to this Province: He was one of those who took Major Bonnet, and the other Pirates that were executed here about Fifty years ago. He afterwards carried his Majesty's Act of Grace to the Pirates then in the Bahama Islands, who thereupon submitted themselves."

<sup>27</sup>It seems safe to assume that the first wife of Adam Stewart, mother of Margaret Stewart, was a sister of James Fowler. James Fowler or "Vowler" as the name is written in the Parish Register, of North Tamerton, Cornwall, was born there the 5th Aug. 1695, the son of James and Joan Vowler, the grandson of James Vowler and Phillipa Facy.

The Will of James Fowler, of Charleston, Merchant, dated 27th April, 1753, proved 20th July, 1753 mentions "nephew, James Brisbane, son of Dr. William Brisbane, William Brisbane and Catherine his sister." James Fowler's widow, whose maiden name was Martha Widdicomb, and who later married Benjamin d' Harriette, in her Will dated 27th May, 1758, proved 28th March, 1760, leaves to "niece, Margaret Brisbane, wife of Dr. William Brisbane" her "Silver tea Kettle with Lamp" her "picture, Chinaware on the Buffet and Rest of furniture in the red parlour" "use of" her "gold watch and its appurtenances &" her "diamond hoop ring for life & at her death sd. ring & watch to her dau., Catherine Brisbane" also "£3,000 of this Province."

The fact that one of Dr. William Brisbane's sons by Margaret Stewart was named "Adam Fowler" leads us to infer that he was named "Adam" for his grandfather and "Fowler" for the surname of his grandmother, the wife of Adam Stewart.

born March 1740/41;<sup>28</sup> died in Charleston, 18th Oct., 1764, "in the 25th year of her age."<sup>29</sup> She was the daughter of Abraham Staples and Sarah Monalin. He married, lastly, 3rd April, 1768, Eunice Stevens,<sup>30</sup> daughter of the Rev. John Stevens. After Dr. Brisbane's death his widow married, 18th July, 1778, Alexander Hogg of Charleston, S. C.

Children by first marriage: 4 (Brisbane) 3 sons and 1 daughter.

(2). i. James (2), b. ...., 1735.

ii. William Alexander (2), b. ...., 1740; joined the St. Andrew's Society in 1772; was J. P. for Beaufort District in 1774;<sup>31</sup> Member of the Second Provincial Congress, from St. Peter's, in 1775,<sup>32</sup> and from the same parish to the General Assembly in March ..... April, 1776.<sup>33</sup> He was staying at New River in 1777 and was evidently acting at the time as agent for Henry Laurens, while the latter was in Congress. The Hon. William Brisbane died, unmarried, the first days of December, 1778.<sup>34</sup> His obituary notice states "He was an early and steady asserter of his country's rights, a sincere friend and an honest man." He left the 1,100 acres conveyed and confirmed to him in his father's Will, to his brother, Adam Fowler Brisbane.

<sup>28</sup>Prince Frederick's Parish Register.

<sup>29</sup>First Baptist Church Yard, Charleston, S. C., inscription on tombstone: "In Memory of | Mrs. Hannah Brisbane | Late wife of | William Brisbane Esqr, | To whom she was married above four years | In which Time | She bore him three children | She was | A Native of this place | a sincere Christian a good Wife | Tender and affectionate Mother a Kind | Mistress | She was sickley for above a year before her | Death | But resigned to the Will of God | was quite composed in her last | Moments | and died October 18, 1764 | In the 25th Year of her age | and lies interred with her youngest child | underneath this stone.

<sup>30</sup>Married, Dr. William Brisbane to Miss Stevens (Tuesday, April 12, 1768) from "Marriage Notices in the So. Ca. Gaz. and Country Journals, 1765-1775," etc., by A. S. Salley, Jr.

<sup>31</sup>Well's Register and Almanack for 1774.

<sup>32</sup>From "List of Members of Second Provincial Congress of So. Ca." in "Extracts from Journals of the Provincial Congress of So. Ca.," etc., Charles Town. Printed by Peter Timothy. M. D. C. C. L. X. X. V. I.

<sup>33</sup>"Journal of the General Assembly, Mar.-Ap., 1776." Printed by the So. Ca. Historical Commission, 1906.

<sup>34</sup>"So. Ca. and Am. Gen Gazette." 5th Dec., 1778.



- iii. Catherine (2), b. ...., 1744; m. first<sup>35</sup> 24th March, 1763, Joseph Elliott, b. 1735, d. 1767 (his second wife), son of Joseph Elliott and Edith Whitmarsh. She m. secondly,<sup>36</sup> 19th June, 1773, Andrew Hewatt.

Child by first marriage: 1 (Elliott) son.

- i. James (3), b. 12th Feb., 1764;<sup>37</sup> he was living in Camden District in 1786.

(3) iv. Adam Fowler (2), b. in Charleston, ....., 1754. Children by second marriage; 3 (Brisbane) 2 daughters, and 1, sex unknown.

- v. Margaret (2), b. about 1761; m. first,<sup>38</sup> in Charleston, 18th Aug., 1781, John Smith, by whom she appears to have had one daughter, name unknown, deceased before 3rd Feb., 1802, who m. Henry D. Ward\* and had a son, Henry Dana Artemas Ward.<sup>39</sup> She m. secondly, after 1788,<sup>40</sup> Dr. Isaac

<sup>35</sup>"On Thursday last was married Joseph Elliott, Esqr. of St. Andrew's Parish, to Miss Catharine Brisbane, daughter of William Brisbane, Esq." (Saturday, March 26, 1763.) From "Marriage Notices in the So. Ca. Gaz.," etc., by A. S. Salley, Jr.

<sup>36</sup>"The same day" (Saturday) "Mr. Andrew Hewatt was married to Mrs. Katharine Elliott, widow of Joseph Elliott, Esqr." From "Marriage Notices," etc.

<sup>37</sup>See Vol. XI, this Magazine, p. 100, note 14.

<sup>38</sup>St. Philip's Parish Register (M. S.) "Aug. 18, 1781. John Smith and Margaret Brisbane were married per Licence."

\*Henry Dana Ward, youngest son of Gen. Artemas Ward, of Mass., was born Feb. 6, 1768, died at Middleton, Conn., Aug. 23, 1817, graduate of Harvard University, 1791; married (1<sup>st</sup>) July 17, 1798, Eliza Ann Smith, daughter of John & Margaret Smith of Camden, S. C. She died 1802. Mr. Ward was an Attorney & Counsellor at Law. Issue by 1<sup>st</sup> marriage:

Henry Dana Artemas Ward, of Middleton, Conn., born May 31, 1800, d. April 4, 1827, at Columbia, S. C. Graduated at Yale, 1819. Married Nov. 9, 1820, Eliza Ann Tracy, born Apr. 27, 1799, dau. of D<sup>r</sup>. Ebeneza & Maria (Ward) Tracy, of Middleton, Conn. Issue:

1. Henry Dana Artemas, Detroit, Mich., b. Nov. 27, 1821, d. Dec. 17, 1895. Graduated at Yale. Was an Attorney at Law.

2. Eliza Maria, b. Ap. 18, 1823, d. Dec. 23, 1823.

3. Franklin Samuel, b. Ap. 6, 1825, d. Aug. 30, 1826.

From data furnished by Mr. Artemas Ward and Rev. Geo. K. Ward, both of N. Y.—Editor.

<sup>39</sup>Margaret (Brisbane) Alexander's Will by right of deed of trust dated 3rd Feb., 1802, proved 13th June, 1806. "To Grandson Henry Dana Artemas Ward—3 slaves when 21" "husband to have use of the house where I live, called the Blue House, on Broad St., Camden, for and until Jan. 1, after my death—then to be sold and proceeds held in trust for grandson (under 12) until he is 21 and if he die then to friend Henry D. Ward," etc.



Alexander (his second wife), son of Abraham Alexander, a leading magistrate in Mecklenburg County.<sup>41</sup>

vi. Hannah (2), b. about 1762; no further data. Probably died young.

vii. Child (2), buried with her.

Child by third marriage: 1 (Brisbane) son.

viii. Robert (2),<sup>†</sup> b. ...., 1770; no further data. Probably died young.

James (2) Brisbane, (William<sup>1</sup>) Planter, b. ...., 1734; joined the St. Andrew's Society in 1764 and was its Secretary in 1774.<sup>42</sup> In this latter year he was Justice of the Peace for Charleston District.<sup>43</sup> Unlike his two brothers, William Alexander and Adam Fowler, he early, in 1775, evinced his attachment to the British cause, maintaining "that Carolina was subject to the British Act of Parliament" and firmly believed at the time that Great Britain would eventually triumph, as witnessed by his Memorial to the British Government.<sup>44</sup> He had considerable property, (as proved by the inventory of his goods, accompanying the Memorial, amounting in all to over £20,000 sterling), and leaving the country at that time, with a small family of children growing up, and no means of support, except his Plantations, meant his "Total ruin." He was banished from Charleston in October or November, 1775, and went

<sup>40</sup>M. C. O. Y. 5, p. 543. On 15th Aug., 1788, Adam Fowler Brisbane, of Camden, Planter, and Mary his wife—convey to Margaret *Smith*, one town lot in Camden.

<sup>41</sup>According to "Historic Camden," she had, by Dr. Isaac Alexander, a daughter, Amelia, who married 23rd Oct., 1800, William Adamson. This seems to be an error. If Margaret was a widow on 15th August, 1788, as appears from above note, she could not have had a marriageable daughter by Dr. Isaac Alexander in 1800. Amelia Alexander was undoubtedly Dr. Isaac Alexander's daughter by his first wife.

<sup>†</sup>The following notice from the Charleston Times, July 3, 1804, may refer to this Robert:

"Died at Savannah on the 23 ult. Mr. Robert Brisbane, of South Carolina, aged 37 years. . . ."

<sup>42</sup>Charleston Year Book, 1894, p. 286. James Brisbane, Clk. of St. Andrew's Society, of Charleston, S. C., in 1774.

<sup>43</sup>Well's Register and Almanack for 1774.

<sup>44</sup>Memorial of James Brisbane to the British Government's Hon. Board of American Claims, claiming compensation for losses sustained through his loyalty to the British Cause, during the War of Independence. In British Record Office, London.

to Savannah, Georgia, but not being allowed to remain there returned to his Plantation at New River. During the year 1775 he invented a Rice Machine.<sup>45</sup> In Jan., 1776, he was ordered to depart in twenty-four hours, from his Plantation, and his second wife, Sally Stanyarne, "being taken in labour the same day, Died the next morning in consequence of their almost unexampled Persecutions." In February he was advised by Henry Laurens to go to his place on John's Island, which he did, and remained there till the 4th June, 1776, "when his elegant House at White Point, just finished, was erased to the ground by order of Gov. Rutledge." He was harrassed and persecuted from one province to another for several years until May, 1780, when Charleston having surrendered to the British, he was then appointed to the Department of the Post Office, also Conservator of Peace and later Sheriff and Officer of the Board of Police in that city. By means of this he was "enabled to support his Family." On Charleston being retaken by the Americans he was banished by an Act of the General Assembly, passed 26th Feb., 1782, and left with two of his sons at the Evacuation of Charleston, on 14th December, 1782. He arrived in England "In Feb." (1783) "with two sons, one 17 and the other 11," whom he "sent to Scotland, leaving a wife" (Margaret) "and five children in Charleston reduced from affluent circumstances and without means of future support for himself or them."

The Memorial is dated 25th May, 1783, at No. 40, Monument Yard, London. He later lived at 81 Cannon Street. It is more than likely that he visited his cousin, Robert Brisbane, of Milton, County Renfrewshire, in Scotland, with whom he may have left his two sons, while he was attending to his claim in London. He remained in Great Britain until June, 1787, and very soon after sailed for the Bahamas, and settled in Nassau, New Providence, where his wife, Margaret, and a part of his family joined him. He was in partnership in that place until December, 1789, with Alexander Spiers, (the firm being "Brisbane & Spiers") when the partnership was dissolved. In Dec., 1788, he was granted 800 acres of land on Andros Island (one of the

<sup>45</sup>Letters to Henry Laurens. See Vol. IV, this Magazine, p. 11.

Bahamas). In the "Muster Roll of the Volunteer Nassau Artillery Company" of 13th Nov., 1793, under Commissioned Officers, his name appears as "Captain Lieutenant."<sup>46</sup>

"In consequence of the services to America of his brother, Col. Adam Fowler Brisbane, and of his son, William Brisbane, who, against his father, espoused while a boy the American Cause, some portion at least of the confiscated property was restored to the family."<sup>47</sup>

He died at Nassau on 26th Feb., 1794, after having held with credit several official posts.<sup>48</sup>

James Brisbane married first, before 1759,<sup>49</sup> Rebecca, daughter of Richard Baker and Mary Bohun. She died in Jan., 1772.<sup>50</sup> He married, secondly, 24th May, 1772,<sup>51</sup> Sally, daughter of John Stanyarne of John's Island. She died ..... Jan., 1776.<sup>52</sup> He married lastly, before December, 1782, Margaret .....<sup>53</sup>

---

<sup>46</sup>A lieutenant with the rank and duties of captain but with a lieutenant's pay—as in the first Company of an English regiment.

<sup>47</sup>Copied from a record found in an old Bible, and preserved by Miss Gertrude Brisbane, daughter of Benjamin Lawton Brisbane.

<sup>48</sup>"Bahama Gazette" of Friday the 28th of February, 1794. "On Wednesday Evening died here James Brisbane, Esq. He was a Valuable and useful Member of Society and filled Several respectable official Situations with Credit to himself and advantage to the Community.

<sup>49</sup>She was unmarried in 1752, when her father, Richard Baker, made his Will, and was James Brisbane's wife in 1759, when a deed of partition was filed in the Court of Common Pleas of Charleston, by her brother, Richard Bohun Baker, the property in question being 440 acres of land left by their Uncle, Josiah Baker.

<sup>50</sup>Col. Hayne's Record. Deaths, 1772: "January. Rebecca (James) Brisbane." This Magazine, Vol. X, p. 167.

<sup>51</sup>"As was James Brisbane, Esq., to Miss Sally Stanyarne, one of the daughters of the late Mr. John Stanyarne, of John's Island. From "Marriage Notices in the So. Ca. Gaz." etc., by A. S. Salley, Jr.

<sup>52</sup>Letter to Henry Laurens. See this Magazine, Vol. IV, p. 10. Also referred to in his Memorial.

<sup>53</sup>Probate Court, Charleston, 1793, p. 293. Will of James Brisbane: "and whereas a great part of what I possess or have any pretensions unto, either as compensation for loss in the late unfortunate American War, or restoration of confiscated property, came thro my late wives, I think I should in justice pay the proper attention to my children by them"—"My present wife Margaret, £100 Bahama Currency" "property to be divided into 10 shares"—Wife 1 share for life—Son William 1/3 of 8 shares & gold seal with Emblem of Hope & 1/4 of Books." "Son Robert 1/3 of Est. that is 8/10, with gold seal of Appollo's head, 1/4 of Books"—

Children by first marriage: 4 (Brisbane) sons.

- i. William (3) [James (2), William (1)], b. 25th Nov. 1759. A member of the South Carolina, St. Andrew's, and Charleston Library Societies. In 1790 he owned a plantation in St. John's Parish, Colleton Co., Charleston District. He married 22nd Jan., 1795,<sup>54</sup> Mary Deveau, daughter of Andrew Deveau and Catherine Barnwell. "In the year 1801, he sold his plantation and with his wife began an extended tour of travel. His various journeyings, chiefly by private coach, reached during the five following years over our Eastern States, Great Britain, Ireland, Switzerland, Holland and France," covering in all 20,294 miles. While in Scotland, he made a claim to the property of his father's first cousin, Robert Brisbane of Milton. (See Note 17, p. 124.)

Shortly after his return to Charleston, he acquired as his country seat, Milton Lodge, on Ashley River. As he had no children of his own he adopted, in 1812, the youngest son of each of his two half-brothers, John Stanyarne Brisbane and Adam Fowler Brisbane, viz: William and William Henry, to whom he left the greater part of his fortune.<sup>55</sup>

---

"Son John Stanyarne Brisbane 1/3 of Estate and gold watch with seal with my arms, 1/4 of books & such furniture as is in the possession of my sister-in-law and his Aunt, Susannah Stanyarne."

Son Adam Brisbane 1/10 of Est. 1/4 of Books, his mother's share at her death, small seal with arms, etc. Executors, friends Thomas Forbes, William Burly Hall and sons William and John Brisbane. Dated 17th Jan., 1794, and proved before John, Earl of Dunmore, Ordinary of the Bahama Islands, New Providence, July 29, 1794. On 13th May 1796, William Brisbane qualified as Executor.

<sup>54</sup>"Married: In St. Paul's Parish, on Thursday, the 22nd instant, William Brisbane, Esq., to Miss Mary Devaux." From "Marriage Notices," etc., by A. S. Salley, Jr.

<sup>55</sup>William Brisbane's Will dated 25th Oct., 1821, proved 9th Jan., 1822, mentions "nephew and adopted son William Henry Brisbane, when 25 (subject to use of my wife for life) Milton Lodge on Ashley River, books, furniture, cattle, etc. & 22 negroes, watch seal with family coat of arms etc. also house & lot No. 39 Meeting St., pew 9 in St. Paul's Church" - .

"To nephew and adopted son William Brisbane when 25 (subject to use of wife) lot & house 15 Meeting St., with contents, horse & servants (9), gold Repeater watch etc. pew No. 92 in St. Paul's,—share in Charleston Library Society—and \$12,000 as equivalent of Milton Lodge."



He died 9th Dec., 1821,<sup>56</sup> and was buried in his family vault in the Churchyard of St. Paul's, Charleston, two days later, on 11th Dec., 1821. Mrs. Brisbane survived her husband twenty-four years, dying in 1845.

The white Italian marble Baptismal font, in the Chancel of St. Paul's in Charleston, was the gift of Mr. Brisbane and has the following inscription, "Presented by Wm. Brisbane to St. Paul's Church, Radcliffeborough, 1817."

- ii. Robert (3), born about 1761; joined the St. Andrew's Society in 1780. Probably died unm. in 1794, before his father's will was proved.<sup>57</sup>
- iii. (A son (3), name unknown, born about 1776; in Scotland in 1783 while his father was in England. Probably died before 1794. Not mentioned in his father's will.
- iv. (Son) (3), name unknown, b. about 1772; in Scotland in 1783. Probably died before 1794. Not mentioned in his father's will.

Child by second marriage: 1 (Brisbane) son.

(4) v. John Stanyarne (3), b. about 1773.

Child by third marriage: 1 (Brisbane) son.

(5) vi. Adam Fowler (3), b. 3rd Sept., 1783.

Other children<sup>58</sup> (not known by which marriage).

vii. -----

viii. -----

---

<sup>56</sup>"Died on the evening of the 9th inst. in the 62nd year of his age, William Brisbane Esq." *Charleston Courier*, 14th Dec., 1821.

<sup>57</sup>This appears from an Inventory of two Bonds given to above Robert Brisbane during his lifetime which after his decease became the property of James Brisbane and returned as his, in an inventory of his effects lodged in the Office of the Ordinary of Charleston Dist. Had Robert left issue these two bonds would not have been included in the inventory of James Brisbane's effects.

<sup>58</sup>James Brisbane, had, besides those named, two other children living with his wife Margaret, in Charleston in 1783, names not known, as proved by his Memorial.



## SOME FORGOTTEN TOWNS IN LOWER SOUTH CAROLINA.

By Henry A. M. Smith.

### SOMERTON.

The Rev: William Screven stated to have been the first Baptist minister to come to the province of South Carolina is said to have located himself with some of his congregation "on Cooper River a few miles above Charles Town" which settlement he called "Somerton" from his English home in Somersetshire. This is the statement as made by M<sup>rs</sup>. Poyas (the octogenarian lady who published her book in 1855<sup>1</sup>).

She also places the date of his arrival in October, 1682, but the reasons for concluding this to be erroneous and for fixing the date as not earlier than 1698 have been given already in this Magazine.<sup>2</sup> The same account of Screven's arrival is given in an historical sketch of the first Baptist Church published in the Charleston Year Book for 1881: presumably derived from the work of M<sup>rs</sup>. Poyas. D<sup>r</sup>. Ramsay in his History of South Carolina (vol. 2, p. 27), states that M<sup>r</sup>. Screven was the first Baptist minister and began his ministerial labours in the province about 1683, but does not mention Somerton, nor does D<sup>r</sup>. Shecut in his sketch of the City of Charleston, published in 1819, in which he merely repeats Ramsay. This "settlement" as denominated by M<sup>rs</sup>. Poyas has been supposed to indicate a town or small village formed by the Rev: M<sup>r</sup>. Screven and his congregation, and its exact locality as being the site of the first Baptist settlement in South Carolina is a matter of interest.

On 11 January, 1711, there was made a grant to William Screven of 260 acres.<sup>3</sup> The tract so granted was on Charles Town Neck about seven miles from Charles Town and about one mile from Cooper river—between what is now

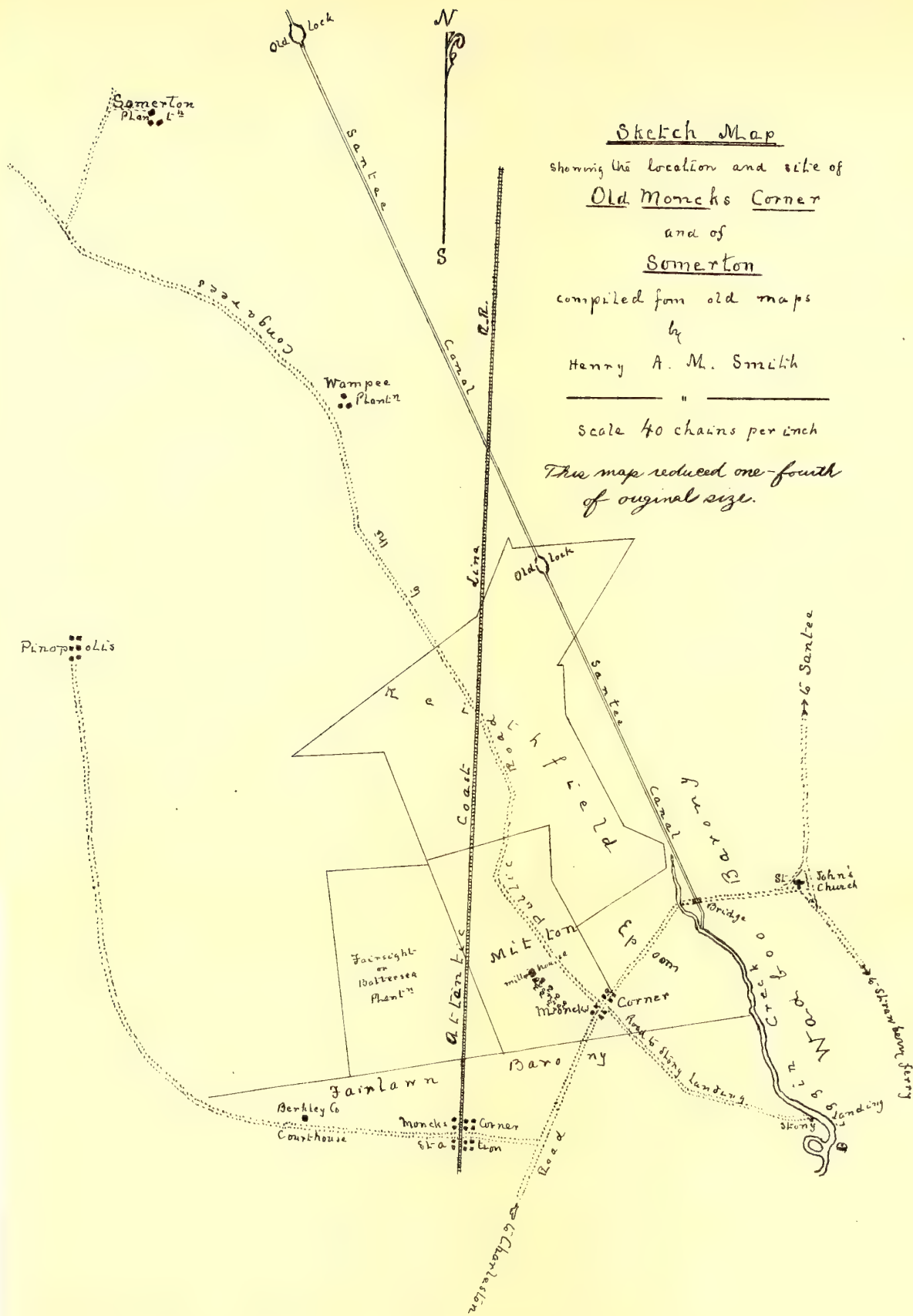
---

<sup>1</sup>Olden Time of Carolina, pp. 28 and 112.

<sup>2</sup>S. C. Hist: & Gen: Mag:, vol IX, pp. 87 and 230.

<sup>3</sup>Off: Secy of State, Grant Bk. 38, p. 381.





# Sketch Map

showing the location and site of

Old Moncks Corner

and of

Somerton

compiled from old maps

by

Henry A. M. Smith

scale 40 chains per inch

*This map reduced one-fourth  
of original size.*

the U. S. Navy Yard reservation and the main public road up the Neck. William Screven does not appear to have long retained it, nor is there any evidence that there was ever any settlement in the form of a village or town upon it, or that it was ever known as Somerton.

On 23 January, 1698, William Screven acquired from John Stewart a tract of 804 acres<sup>4</sup> which had been granted to Stewart 14<sup>th</sup> October, 1696.<sup>5</sup> It was situated near a locality known as "Wampee" on the west side of Pooshee or Biggin Swamp, one of the headwaters of the Cooper River and some 40 miles or more from Charleston.

On 11 January, 1700, there was granted to William Screven 300 acres at Wampee<sup>6</sup> adjoining to the East on the 804 acre tract. These two tracts, aggregating 1,104 acres, William Screven and his wife Bridget, on 15<sup>th</sup> October, 1708, conveyed to René Ravenel. In the conveyance no name is given to the plantation, but it remained in the Ravenel family for near a century and a half, always known by the name of Somerton, which name it still bears.

In a nuncupative will made by Robert Wetherick on 5 September, 1700, he styles himself as "late of New England 'then of Somerton in y<sup>e</sup> County aforesaid'" (Berkeley).<sup>7</sup> On 17 May, 1701, a grant was made to Elizabeth Wetherick of 325 acres at Wampee<sup>8</sup> which also bounded on the 804 acre tract and which she conveyed on 26 March, 1728, to Paul Ravenel,<sup>9</sup> who seems to have incorporated it into the Somerton plantation. A tract of 1,000 acres near Wampee was, on 6 Novr., 1704, granted to Champernoun Elliott;<sup>10</sup> and Permanow Screven (a son of the Rev: William Screven) at the same time owned an adjoining tract,<sup>11</sup> as also Humphrey Axtell.<sup>12</sup> The Wethericks, Elliott, and Axtell, seem all to have been Baptists, and the Wethericks and Elliott were either related to or in some sort of connection

<sup>4</sup>M. C. O. Charleston, Bk. P. N<sup>o</sup>. 6, p. 309.

<sup>5</sup>Ibid, p. 308.

<sup>6</sup>Off: Secy. of State, Grant Bk. 38, p. 401.

<sup>7</sup>Prob: Ct. Charleston, Bk. 1671-1727, p. 72.

<sup>8</sup>Off: Secy of State, vol. 38, p. 392.

<sup>9</sup>M. C. O. Charleston, Bk. P. N<sup>o</sup>. 6, p. 318.

<sup>10</sup>Off Secy. of State, vol. 38, p. 475.

<sup>11</sup>Ibid.

<sup>12</sup>M. C. O. Charleston, Bk. P. N<sup>o</sup>. 6, p. 310.

with William Screven.\* From all which it would appear that the Somerton at which William Screven settled was the plantation of that name on Biggin swamp where he settled on his arrival in the province about the year 1698, and that it was never a town or village.

According to an old map seen by the writer, all the Somerton settlement and plantation buildings were upon the 300 acres granted to William Screven.

#### BERMUDA TOWN.

The earliest mention (known to the writer) of Bermuda Town, is in a deed dated 3 October, 1699,<sup>13</sup> from James Allen, J<sup>r</sup>., to Thomas Fry, of a parcel of land containing 25 acres or thereabouts, bounding "Northward upon the "Broad Path or Common High Road that leads from "Sewee to Bermuda Town." That it was laid out as a town with provision for a school appears from the minutes of a meeting of the vestry recorded in the Register Book of Christ Church Parish, wherein it is recorded, that at a meeting of the vestry, held 8<sup>th</sup> October, 1716, it was agreed "that Col Logan procure a Warrant to run out the Land "belonging to the School House in Bermuda Town for the "use of the Parish."

In a deed dated 20 July, 1726, from James Fitzgerald to Maurice Harvey there is conveyed "seventy acres situate "on a part of Hobcaw Neck commonly called Bermudoes "Town being part of a quantity or parcell of Land containing Two hundred and ten acres" bounding "to the "Southward on Cornbow Creek."<sup>14</sup>

---

\*Mrs. Elizabeth Wetherick was the daughter of Robert and Mary Cutt, of Barbadoes and Kittery, Maine; she was a sister of Bridget Cutt, who married the Rev. Wm. Screven, (See *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, vol. 27, page 146 and vol. 44, p. 112. Also will of Francis Champernoun, *York County (Me) Probate Records*, vol. 1, pp. 54-55.) Elizabeth Cutts married first, about 1685, Humphrey Elliott, of Kittery, Me., and second, Robert Wetherick, of New England and So. Ca.; by Humphrey Elliott, she had two sons, Champernoun Elliott and Robert Elliott; they both came to Carolina with her (as did her mother, Mrs. Champernoun) and died here, leaving descendants in female lines only.—Editor.

<sup>13</sup>Off: Hist. Com<sup>n</sup>., Grant Bk. 1696-1703, p. 157.

<sup>14</sup>M. C. O. Charleston, Bk. E, p. 270.



Cornbow or Combaw Creek was the same as Wackendaw or Wackendau Creek.<sup>15</sup>

On 15 April, 1734, Henry Gignilliat vintner and Hester his wife mortgage to Joseph Wragg a tract of 50 acres "in Bermuda Town," bounding "West on a creek that goes "into Wandoe river."<sup>16</sup>

Wackendaw creek is the first creek of any size that flows into the Wando river on its Southeast bank next above the junction of the Wando and Cooper rivers. The low grounds at the head of Wackendaw Creek approach quite nearly the low grounds at the head of Shem or Shem-ee creek and the body of land bounded by these two creeks on the North and East, Wando river on the West, and Cooper river on the South is known as Hobcaw Neck. On the U. S. Coast survey map Wackendaw creek is called Hobcaw creek, and on Mills Atlas of Charleston District it is called Wacanoaw.

How or when the name Bermuda Town was given does not appear on the record. From the boundaries given to the lands described in the deeds it would appear to have been situated on the Northern or Eastern side of Wackendaw creek and not strictly on Hobcaw Neck. The "Town" seems to have been never much more than a name, but the name "Bermuda" continued as the name of a plantation, which in the early part of the nineteenth century was owned by Nicholas Venning, J<sup>r</sup>. On p. 277 of the Christ Church Parish Register appears "Mortimer Williams Venning born at Bermuda Plantation Christ Church Parish "Sept 22 1816 son of Nicholas Venning J<sup>r</sup>. and Martha "his wife who was the daughter of Thomas Allan of Eng-land."

The plantation of that name as now known contains 265 acres and bounds directly on Wando river and not upon Wackendaw creek<sup>17</sup> as was the case with Bermuda Town. A part of the plantation called "Belle View" lies between Bermuda and the creek. This, however, may be only a shifting of names during the long successive ownerships of

<sup>15</sup>Off: Secy. of State, Grant Bk. 38, p. 436. Grant to John White 18 Sept., 1703.

<sup>16</sup>M. C. O. Charleston, Bk. M, p. 78.

<sup>17</sup>M. C. O. Charleston, Bk. V N<sup>o</sup>. 16, p. 201.

near two centuries, and the present Bermuda plantation, in all probability, represents approximately the site of Bermuda Town.

#### MONCK'S CORNER.

The town of Moncks Corner was situated on a tract of 1,500 acres granted to Landgrave Joseph West, 15<sup>th</sup> November, 1680.<sup>1</sup> This tract lay adjoining and just to the North of Sir Peter Colleton's Fairlawn Barony. Landgrave West on 7 December, 1686, conveyed the entire 1,500 acres to James Le Bas.<sup>2</sup>

This was the James Le Bas to whom the Lords Proprietors, on 26<sup>th</sup> September, 1685, agreed to grant 3,000 acres of land<sup>3</sup> and for which 3,000 acres a warrant was by the Governor and Deputies in the Province issued to the Surveyor General of the Province, 6 May, 1686.<sup>4</sup>

In the list known as the "St. Julien" list of the French protestant immigrants seeking naturalization there is mentioned "M<sup>r</sup> Jacques Le Bas né à Can, fils de Jean Le Bas "et Anne Samborne, Pierre Le Bas son fils né à Can."

On the death of the James Le Bas who acquired the 1,500 acres his land descended to his son and heir, Paul Peter Le Bas, on whose death, 8<sup>th</sup> February, 1724, the land descended to his son and heir, another James Le Bas.<sup>5</sup>

This last on 29<sup>th</sup> June, 1729, conveyed 400 acres to John Vicaridge<sup>6</sup> which Vicaridge subsequently (prior to 1733) transferred to Peter Colleton, second son of the then Sir John Colleton, and by whom apparently the 400 acre tract was named Epsom. On 22 April, 1735, James Le Bas conveyed 1,000 acres to Thomas Monck.<sup>7</sup> The residue, about 100 acres, Le Bas seems to have retained. The writer has not been able to ascertain who this Thomas Monck was as respects his connection with any others of the name. In all his signatures to deeds, as appearing now on the

<sup>1</sup>Off: Secy. of State, Grant Bk. 38, p. 35.

<sup>2</sup>Off: Hist. Com<sup>n</sup>. Memo Bk. 3, p. 420.

<sup>3</sup>Trans: Hist: Soc: of S. C., vol 1, pp. 115 & 123.

<sup>4</sup>Warrants for lands in S. C., 1680-1692, p. 190.

<sup>5</sup>M. C. O. Charleston, Bk. N, p. 302.

<sup>6</sup>Off: Secy. of State, Memorial Bk. 4, p. 262.

<sup>7</sup>M. C. O. Charleston, Bk. N, p. 302.

record, he spells his name Monck with a "c." There was another family in South Carolina who appear to have spelled the name Monk, without the "c."

On 19 July, 1682, the Lords Proprietors write to the Duke of Albemarle that they are informed that he has granted to "M<sup>r</sup> John Monke of Kingsclere 1000 acres of "land together with expenses to carry him and his family "and servants" to Carolina.<sup>8</sup> The then Duke of Albemarle was Christopher Monk son of George Monk the first Duke and one of the original Proprietors and grantees under the Charter of South Carolina. The abstract of the same communication as given in the English publication<sup>9</sup> is that the grant was to "M<sup>r</sup> John Monk of Knightsbere" evidently a mistake of the copyer for there is (according to the 10<sup>th</sup> Ed: of the Encyclopaedia Brit.) a Kingsclere in Hampshire, but no Knightsbere in either England or Scotland.

On 28 July, 1682, the Duke of Albemarle writes that he has granted to "M<sup>r</sup> John Monke of Kingsclere Draper and "his heirs" 1,000 acres and £50 for the transmission of his family to the Province.

On the following 22 February, 1682, the Lords Proprietors by letters patent of that date and on motion of the Duke of Albemarle created "John Monk" a Cassique of Carolina,<sup>10</sup> and on February 15, 1683, commissioned "John "Monk Esq<sup>r</sup>." Muster master of all forces raised in the Province of Carolina.<sup>11</sup>

This John Monk arrived in the Province about 8<sup>th</sup> September, 1683, with his wife, seven children, and two servants.<sup>12</sup>

On 1<sup>st</sup> January, 1683 O. S. (1684 N. S.), a warrant was issued to lay out to the "Hon<sup>ble</sup> Cassique John Monke" 490 acres, that being the acreage to which he was entitled under the proposals of the Lords Proprietors for at that time bringing so many settlers into the Province.<sup>13</sup>

---

<sup>8</sup>Collections Hist: Soc: of S. C., vol 1, p. 106.

<sup>9</sup>Cal: of State Papers, A. & W. I. 1681-1685, p. 268.

<sup>10</sup>Collections Hist: Soc: S. C., vol 1, p. 107; for copy of the patent see Off: Hist. Com<sup>n</sup>. S. C., bk. 1694, 1739, p. 54 from back.

<sup>11</sup>Coll: Hist: Soc: S. C., vol 1, p. 107.

<sup>12</sup>Warrants for Lands in S. C., 1680-1692, p. 116.

<sup>13</sup>Ibid.

This 490 acres he subsequently transferred to Robert Hull.<sup>14</sup>

On 10 April, 1684, a warrant is issued to lay out to the "Hon<sup>ble</sup> John Moncke one of y<sup>e</sup> Cassiques of this Province" 1,000 acres granted him by the Lords Proprietors.<sup>15</sup> On an old plat in the possession of the writer it is stated that this 1,000 acres was laid out to him on the North side of Goose Creek and that he subsequently transferred 800 acres to Robert How.

What became of all his seven children the writer has not been able to ascertain.

On 5 May, 1704, a grant of 120 acres is made to "Thomas Monck"<sup>16</sup> which from its boundaries appears to have been located in what became the Parish of St: Thomas next adjoining Thomas Akins: and according to the Register of St. Thomas Parish a Thomas Monck was married on 11 March, 1708, to Martha Aiken, had a daughter Sarah, baptised 1 March, 1712-13, and was himself buried 4 March, 1713.<sup>17</sup> An Edward Monck, late of South Carolina, Bachelor, died, and administration on his estate was issued in England to his mother, Joane Monck, widow, 22 July, 1713.<sup>18</sup>

A Stephen Monk of Goose creek declaring himself to be the son and heir of John Monk, one of the Cassiques of the Province, makes the following conveyances:

640 acres in Berkley County to George Peterson 24 March,<sup>19</sup> 1723.

180 acres in Colleton County to W<sup>m</sup> Holmes 19 May,<sup>20</sup> 1729.

100 acres in St. Georges Parish to W<sup>m</sup>. Glaze 9 January,<sup>21</sup> 1728.

165 acres in Colleton County to James Basford 13 May,<sup>22</sup> 1729.

<sup>14</sup>Ibid, p. 147.

<sup>15</sup>Ibid, p. 146.

<sup>16</sup>Off: Secy of State, Grant Bk. 38, p. 452.

<sup>17</sup>Register of St. Thomas and St. Denis, pp. 25, 75, 108.

<sup>18</sup>S. C. Hist. & Gen: Mag:, vol. V, p. 101.

<sup>19</sup>M. C. O. Charleston, Bk. D, p. 80.

<sup>20</sup>Ibid, Bk. K, p. 55.

<sup>21</sup>Ibid, Bk. H, p. 3.

<sup>22</sup>Ibid, Bk. T, p. 571.



In all these deeds it is declared that the land transferred is part of the 24,000 acres to which his father was entitled as a Cassique. On 8 February, 1734, he mortgages to Samuel Prioleau a negro slave, his cattle, riding horse, coopers tools, &c.<sup>23</sup>

The deeds are all signed with a mark "S. M." in lieu of a full signature. A Thomas Monk of St. Stephens, who dies in 1764, leaves a Will dated 26 Sept<sup>r</sup>., 1763, leaving his property to his brothers, John and Stephen Monk.<sup>24</sup> On 24 October, 1755, a George Monk transfers a negro slave to his wife, Martha.<sup>25</sup>

It may be all these "Monks" were the descendants of John Monk the Cassique, but there is no sufficient indication that Thomas Monck of Moncks Corner was so, or that he had any connection with the "Monks." He may have been a son of the Thomas Monck of St. Thomas who married Martha Aiken, but the dates make it improbable.

Prior to the purchase of the 1,000 acres from Le Bas Thomas Monck had, on 6<sup>th</sup> January, 1732, married Miss Joanna Broughton, daughter of Col Thomas Broughton, President of his Majesty's Council in the Province, a large landholder, a man of fortune and one of the most prominent men in the Province, and the bride was according to the notice in the Gazette "a young lady of merit and fortune."<sup>26</sup>

To advance his son-in-law Col. Broughton turned over to him slaves and other property to the value of £3,000. (in provincial currency; about £428 sterling) for which Thomas Monck gave his bond by way of marriage settlement to his brothers in law "Nathaniel Broughton of Mulberry and Andrew Broughton of Seaton" for the use of Monck and his wife during their lives and after their deaths to the children of the marriage.

It is probable that he purchased the property so as to be in the same neighbourhood with his wife's family, for both Mulberry and Seaton are within a few miles of Moncks Corner. On 23 March, 1738, to secure this marriage bond

<sup>23</sup>Ibid, Bk. R, p. 161.

<sup>24</sup>Prob: Ct: Charleston, Bk. 1760-1767, p. 317.

<sup>25</sup>Ibid, Bk. 1754-58, p. 242.

<sup>26</sup>Salley So: Ca: Marriages, p. 4.



he mortgaged 600 acres, the Southern part of the 1,000 acres, which 1,000 acres he describes as commonly called "Mitton."<sup>27</sup>

When the place was so named does not appear. As Monck so soon after his acquisition speaks of it as "Commonly" called "Mitton" it is probable that it was so named during the ownership by the Le Bas family. Landgrave Wests' ownership was very short, only about 6 years. At the present date the pronunciation is "Mitton," but it is sometimes spelt in the old deeds "Milton." The marriage settlement as recorded spells it "Mitton." The Will of Thomas Monck as recorded spells it "Milton," perhaps an error of the copyer.

The town probably did not exist when Monck purchased the property. From the name "Moncks Corner" the presumption would seem that the town came into existence during his ownership. The name of the town arose from the following circumstance.

The main high road from Charleston forked on the Mitten plantation. The road to the right ran across Biggin and Wadboo creeks, and to the settlements on the Eastern branch of the Cooper river, and to those on the Santee from English Santee to the sea, and across the Santee river to Georgetown, and generally the Northeastern part of the country. The road to the left of the fork was known as the road to the Congarees and led to the settlements in St. Stephens Parish and to French Santee, and across the Santee at Nelson's Ferry into the Northwestern interior. A road from the fork also ran Southeasterly to the landing on Biggin creek called Stony Landing, situate on a part of the Fairlawn Barony<sup>28</sup> which was at the head of navigation on Cooper River. In place of the long land route over the bad road of the period from Charleston to this point, some 35 miles, freight was transported by water up the Cooper river to Stony Landing and thence by pack animals or bearers into the interior by either of the roads mentioned.

---

<sup>27</sup>M. C. O. Charleston, Bk. T, p. 456.

<sup>28</sup>S. C. Hist: & Gen: Mag:, vol XI, p. 193.

The "fork" was the "corner" and being on Monck's land was called "Moncks Corner."

Unlike most of the small towns attempted to be created at that time in lower South Carolina, Moncks Corner seems to have grown by virtue of its position and never to have been laid out on any regular town plan. The taverns and stores constituting the so-called town being built on both sides of the roads at the fork.

His first wife having died, Thomas Monck, on 11 July, 1745, married Mary de St. Julien, the widow of Paul de St. Julien and daughter of Theodore Verdity, also described in the *Gazette* as "a lady of very great merit with a good "fortune."<sup>29</sup> He died in June, 1747, leaving only one child, a daughter by his first wife named Joanna Broughton Monck. To this daughter he devised the 600 acres mortgaged to secure the marriage settlement bond, and to his wife, Mary, he devised the other 400 acres of the 1,000 acres purchased from James Le Bas.<sup>30</sup> This 400 acres Mary Monck conveyed on 30 June, 1752,<sup>31</sup> to William Keith, who had previously, on 15 August, 1749, acquired from Ann Le Bas and Thomas Sabb, Executrix and Executor of James Le Bas, 91 acres of the 100 acres not sold by Le Bas.<sup>32</sup> These two last tracts were attached to the "Keithfield" plantation, and the name "Mitton" seems afterwards to have been borne by the 600 acres of Joanna Broughton Monck.

On 9<sup>th</sup> October, 1760, Joanna Broughton Monck married John Dawson.<sup>33\*</sup>

<sup>29</sup>Salley, *So: Ca: Marriages*, p. 11.

<sup>30</sup>Probate Ct. Charleston, Will Bk. 1747-1752, p. 17.

<sup>31</sup>M. C. O. Charleston, Bk. M M, p. 144.

<sup>32</sup>Ibid, p. 148.

<sup>33</sup>Dawson Family Records, p. 345.

\*Mitton, near Monck's Corner, John Dawson, Has imported per Capts. Strachn, Mitchell & Curling, in the fleet from London, A Large and compleat assortment of dry goods (which were put on board a schooner as they came out of the vessels to prevent any infection of the Small-pox); which, with rum, wine, sugar, bar iron, and salt, &c, he will sell at the above place at the Charles-Town prices, and allow the height of the market for deer-skins, butter, flour, tallow, &c.

N. B. The above store will be removed to the corner as soon as the new house can be fitted, where a good assortment will always be kept." (Advertisement in *The South Carolina Gazette*, Saturday, Feb. 26, 1763.)

The record in South Carolina does not show much about John Dawson previous to this date. The "Dawson Family Records" states that he emigrated to Charlestown previous to 1759, a somewhat safe inference, taking the date of his marriage as proved. He is stated by the late Fred<sup>k</sup>. A. Porcher to have been a merchant at Moncks Corner.<sup>34</sup> He died in Charleston, 7 May, 1812, leaving a large family of sons and daughters, and his descendants are very numerous. By his Will he devised to his son, Lawrence Monck Dawson, the plantation called "Mitton,"<sup>35</sup> the title to which he may have acquired from his wife by marriage settlement, or releases for the purpose.

Lawrence Monck Dawson, after his acquisition of Mitton purchased an adjoining plantation called "Battersea,"<sup>36</sup> formerly the "Fairsight" plantation of Major Charles Colleton, and to the entire tract of 1,120 acres the name Mitton was applied.

On 20 February, 1829, after the death of Lawrence Monck Dawson the entire tract was, by the Court, on application of his minor heirs, sold off.<sup>37</sup>

As an evidence of the continuity of land holding in lower South Carolina prior to 1860, it will be seen that from 1686 to 1829, some 143 years, the "Mitton" plantation had been in the hands of two families, Le Bas and Monck.

Moncks Corner never attained any size. The only account of any length regarding it the writer has been able to find is that of the late M<sup>r</sup>. Samuel Du Bose, in his reminiscences of St. Stephens Parish. There he says:

"Before the revolution Moncks Corner was a place of "some commercial importance. There were three or four "well kept taverns and five or six excellent stores. These "were generally branches of larger establishments in "Charleston and as they sold goods at Charleston prices "they commanded a fair business. The usual practice of "the Santee planter was to take his crop to Monck's Corner,

<sup>34</sup>Trans: Huguenot Society of S. C., N<sup>o</sup>. 13, p. 33.

<sup>35</sup>Prob: Ct. Charleston, Will Bk. E, p. 264.

<sup>36</sup>M. C. O. Charleston, Bk. N 9, p. 117.

<sup>37</sup>Ibid, Bk. J. N<sup>o</sup>. 16, p. 187.

"sell it there, receiving cash or goods in exchange, dine, and return home in the afternoon."

M<sup>r</sup>. Fred<sup>k</sup>. A. Porcher, in his Article already referred to, says :

"I have never known Monck's Corner without at least one house and I remember when four or five remained as relics of this old commercial mart. \* \* \*

"The principal merchants of Monck's Corner were also Charleston Merchants. The last of them were M<sup>r</sup>. John Dawson and M<sup>r</sup>. Simeon Theus. I cannot say when it ceased to be a commercial port but probably about the commencement of the century, as the first named of these gentlemen lived several years in Charleston after he had retired from Monck's Corner."

The position of Moncks Corner which gave it commercial importance, during the revolutionary war also gave it military importance. It commanded the two roads mentioned, the main direct road to Charleston, and access to the navigation of Cooper river. To secure this last an earthen redoubt was constructed by the British on the Fairlawn Barony near Stony Landing.

During the siege of Charles Town Gen<sup>l</sup>. Isaac Huger, in command of the American cavalry, took post near Monck's Corner. There they were attacked by the British under Lieut: Col: Tarleton, and having been surprised suffered a total defeat. Huger, himself, Col. William Washington and other officers escaped on foot to the swamp, but the entire American force was captured or dispersed with the loss of nearly all their horses.

So important was Monck's Corner in position that the British established a post there and fortified the Colleton Mansion at Fairlawn in the immediate vicinity of the Corner.

It was to Monck's Corner that Lord Rawdon fell back after he abandoned Camden and from whence he advanced to relieve the siege of Ninety Six.

Lt. Col. Coates was posted at Monck's Corner in July, 1781, when threatened by Sumter's advance, and from Monck's Corner he retreated to Biggin Church and thence down the East side of the Cooper river with the Americans



in hot pursuit. General Stewart, in command of the British Army fell back on Monck's Corner, after the battle of Eutaw Springs, and with the retreat from Monck's Corner to Charleston in November, 1781, the British occupation of the State, outside of Charleston and its environs, terminated.

After the revolutionary war Monck's Corner seems to have rapidly decayed. The opening up of the back country, the Santee Canal and other routes of trade destroyed any commercial position it had. With the construction of the Northeastern railroad (now the Atlantic Coast Line), which passed within a mile or so of it, it ceased entirely to exist. A railroad station was constituted on the railroad on part of the old Fairlawn Barony, to which the name of Monck's Corner was transferred and which is now the County seat of Berkeley County. All that remains of the original Monck's Corner is a few crumbling piles of broken bricks and some shade trees on either side of the road. The road to Stony Landing is now obliterated and the site of the old village has not even a name.



REGISTER OF  
ST. ANDREW'S PARISH, BERKELEY COUNTY,  
SOUTH CAROLINA.

1719-1774.

Copied and Edited by MABEL L. WEBBER.

*(Continued from the April Number)*

BURIALS P<sup>r</sup> Y<sup>e</sup> REV<sup>d</sup> WILL<sup>m</sup>. GUY.

Martha Ladson widow Buried Nov<sup>br</sup>. y 7<sup>th</sup> 1750.

Mary the wife of John Godfrey Buried Nov<sup>br</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 8<sup>th</sup>. 1750

William Ladson Buried Nov<sup>br</sup>: y<sup>e</sup>: 13<sup>th</sup>: 1750.

{ Mary La,frong [?] w<sup>do</sup> Buried Nov<sup>br</sup>: 14<sup>th</sup> 1750. Lived  
{ with Doc<sup>tr</sup> Holzendorf.

Sarah the wife of Thomas Rivers Buried Nov<sup>br</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 15<sup>th</sup>  
1750

---

The Rev<sup>d</sup>. William Guy\* Buried p<sup>r</sup> the Rev<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. Orr.  
Decb<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 11<sup>th</sup> 1750.

---

Sarah Daughter of Sarah Fuller widow to Nathaniel Fuller  
Decsd. Buried Deb<sup>r</sup>: y<sup>e</sup> 27<sup>th</sup> 1750 Int<sup>rd</sup>. without a  
minister.

Zackeus Ladson Buried Dec<sup>br</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 29<sup>th</sup> 1750 Int<sup>rd</sup>. without  
a minister.

Anne Cattell widow Buried p<sup>r</sup> the Rev<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. Keeth Jan<sup>ry</sup>:  
y<sup>e</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> 1750/I.

Elizabeth Rixem wid<sup>ow</sup> Buried Jan<sup>ry</sup>: y<sup>e</sup> 5<sup>th</sup> 1750/I. Inter<sup>d</sup>.  
without a minister at M<sup>rs</sup> Quinseys.

Benjamin Fuller Buried p<sup>r</sup> the Rev<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. Coots Recct<sup>r</sup> of  
St Georges Buried Feb<sup>ry</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 24<sup>th</sup> 1750/I.

Benjamin Stanyarn Buried April y<sup>e</sup> 20<sup>th</sup> 1751 Inter<sup>d</sup> with-  
out a Minister

---

\*Yesterday departed this Life, aged 62 years, very much lamented, particularly by his Parishioners, and by every one who had the Pleasure of an acquaintance with him, the Revd. Mr. William Guy, Rector of St. Andrews parish for upwards of 30 years past. Of whom it may be truly said, He lived the life of the Just, and died the Death of the Righteous.—South Carolina Gazette, Dec. 10, 1750.

Samuell Jones Buried May y<sup>e</sup> 11<sup>th</sup> 1750. Inter<sup>d</sup>. without a Minister

John Godfrey Alias Garnear Buried June y<sup>e</sup> 29<sup>th</sup> 1751 Intr<sup>d</sup>. without a Minister.

William Cattell Jun<sup>r</sup> Esq<sup>r</sup>. Buried p<sup>r</sup> the Rev<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. Coats Minister of S<sup>t</sup> Georges August y<sup>e</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> 1751

Frances Ladson Sn<sup>r</sup>. Buried p<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Rev<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. Coots August y<sup>e</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> 1751

William Branford Sn<sup>r</sup> Buried August 26<sup>th</sup> 1751 p<sup>r</sup>. the Rev<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. Keith.

Doct<sup>r</sup> Charles Hill Buried Sept<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> 1751. Inter<sup>d</sup>. without a minister

Mary Hull wd<sup>o</sup>. Buried y<sup>e</sup> 31<sup>st</sup> Oct<sup>r</sup> 1751 Aged About 90 years Intr<sup>d</sup>. without a Minister

Elizabeth the wife of Thomas Drayton Esq<sup>r</sup>. Buried p<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>. Rev<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. Coots Nov<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 6<sup>th</sup> 1751

Thomas Goering Buried Nov<sup>br</sup>: 30<sup>th</sup>. 1751 Int<sup>rd</sup>. without a Minister.

Robert Yonge Esq<sup>r</sup>. Buried at Too Goodoo plant<sup>n</sup>. in S<sup>t</sup>. Pauls Parish p<sup>r</sup>. the Rev<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. Rowan Dec<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> 1751

Thomas Mullens Buried at M<sup>r</sup>. Edmund Bellingers Janry y<sup>e</sup>: 25<sup>th</sup> 1752. Inter<sup>d</sup>. without a minister

Mary-Bellinger the Wife of Thomas Elliott Jun<sup>r</sup>. of S<sup>t</sup>. Pauls. Buried p<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> Rev<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. Rowan Minister of the S<sup>d</sup>. Parish Jan<sup>ry</sup>: y<sup>e</sup> 31<sup>st</sup>. 1752.

Sophia-Sarah the wife of John Miles Buried Feb<sup>ry</sup>: y<sup>e</sup> 2<sup>d</sup>. 1752. P<sup>r</sup>. ye Rev<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. Keith.

Ann Daught<sup>r</sup> of Daniel Peper & Mary his wife Buried p<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Rev<sup>d</sup> M<sup>r</sup> Charles Martyn June y<sup>e</sup> 22<sup>d</sup>: 1752.

Amelia Daught<sup>r</sup> of Mary the wife of William Hats Buried July y<sup>e</sup> 19<sup>th</sup> 1752. p<sup>r</sup> Rev<sup>d</sup> M<sup>r</sup>. Martyn.

William Miles Sn<sup>r</sup>. Buried p<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Rev<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup> Martyn August y<sup>e</sup> 10<sup>th</sup> 1752.

William Cattell Sn<sup>r</sup>. Buried August 19<sup>th</sup> 1752 p<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Rev<sup>d</sup> M<sup>r</sup> Martyn.

Sarah Ann Daught<sup>tr</sup> of Thomas Rivers Buried Oct<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 19<sup>th</sup> 1752: Int<sup>rd</sup>. without a minister

Sarah Daught<sup>r</sup> of Mary Jones w<sup>do</sup> Buried Deb<sup>r</sup>. 24<sup>th</sup> 1752 p<sup>r</sup> M<sup>r</sup>. Martyn.

John Mickleborough A poor man Buried June y<sup>e</sup> 8<sup>th</sup> 1753  
M<sup>r</sup>. Martyn.

Mary the wife of William Walter Esq. Buried p<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Rev<sup>d</sup>.  
M<sup>r</sup>. Martyn Sept<sup>r</sup>. 3<sup>d</sup>. 1753

Sarah Anne Daughter of Doct<sup>r</sup> Thomas Honour & Rebecca  
his wife Buried p<sup>r</sup> Rev<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup> Martyn Sept<sup>r</sup>. 4<sup>th</sup> 1753

Charl<sup>s</sup>, Son of Benj<sup>m</sup>. Elliott & Mary his wife Buried p<sup>r</sup>  
Rev<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. Martyn Sept<sup>r</sup>. 4<sup>th</sup>. 1753.

Hugh Ohair Buried Decb<sup>r</sup> 1753 p<sup>r</sup> M<sup>r</sup> Martyn

## BIRTHS

Margarett Daugh<sup>r</sup> of Thomas Heyward & Anne his wife  
born March y<sup>e</sup> 31<sup>st</sup> 1753.

Daniel Son of Daniel Pepper & Ann his wife Born May  
y<sup>e</sup> 14<sup>th</sup> 1733 [sic] at Dorchester.

Gilbert Son of Daniel Pepper & Mary [sic] his wife Born  
April 19<sup>th</sup> 1736 at Dorchester.

Samuel Son of Daniel Peper & Mary his wife Born Nov<sup>br</sup>.  
23<sup>d</sup>, 1750 at James Island

Elizabeth Daughter of Landgrave Edmund Bellinger &  
Mary Luci his wife Born Nov<sup>br</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 8<sup>th</sup> 1751

Sarah Daught<sup>r</sup> of Mary Jones widow born [no date given]

Ann Daughter of Thomas Fuller & Lydia his wife born  
Nov<sup>br</sup>. 15<sup>th</sup> 1750

Anne Daughter of Daniel Pepper & Mary his wife born  
— 1752

Martha Daught<sup>r</sup> of Archibald Scot & Agnes his wife born  
Feb<sup>ry</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 10<sup>th</sup> 1752.

Richard Son of Thomas Fuller & Lydia his Wife Born  
23<sup>d</sup> April 1749

Henery Son of Henery Richmond & Elizabeth his wife  
born Nov<sup>br</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 6<sup>th</sup> 1751

John-Alleyne Son of William Walter & Mary his wife  
Born August y<sup>e</sup> 12<sup>th</sup>; 1752.

Richard Son of Richard Lake & Mary his wife Born Jan-  
uary y<sup>e</sup> 7<sup>th</sup> 1752

William-Charles Son of Richard Lake & Mary his wife  
Born January y<sup>e</sup> 9<sup>th</sup> 1753.

Elizabeth Daughter of Isaac Ladson & Rachel his wife,  
Born Jan<sup>ry</sup> 28<sup>th</sup> 1753.

Thomas Son of John Harriss & Elenor his wife Born Oct<sup>r</sup> 1752

Beulah the Daughter of John Man & Martha his wife Born June 14<sup>th</sup> 1752.

Sarah Anne Daught<sup>r</sup> of Doct<sup>r</sup>. Thomas Honour & Rebecah his wife Born April 30<sup>th</sup> 1753

Sarah Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Francis Rose & Mary Anne his wife Born April 30<sup>th</sup> 1753

John Son of Henry Wood & Mary his wife Born Decb<sup>r</sup>. 14<sup>th</sup> 1753.

Joseph Son of Thomas Fuller & Lydia his wife Born June y<sup>e</sup> 6<sup>th</sup> 1753.

CHRISTININGS P<sup>r</sup> THE REV<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. MARTYN.

Sarah Daughter of Mary Jones widow Bapt<sup>zd</sup>. April y<sup>e</sup>: 30<sup>th</sup> 1752

Anne Daughter of Daniel Pepper & Mary his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>: May y<sup>e</sup> 3<sup>d</sup>. 1752.

Martha Daughter of Archibald Scott & Agnes his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup> May y<sup>e</sup> 3<sup>d</sup>. 1752

Mary Anger an Adult Bapt<sup>zd</sup>: May y<sup>e</sup> 24<sup>th</sup> 1752. Age Regs<sup>ta</sup> page y<sup>e</sup> 2<sup>d</sup>.\*

Ephraim Son of Ambrose Jackson & Amey his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>. Oct<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 15<sup>th</sup> 1752.

Richard Son of Thomas Fuller & Lyda his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>: Nov<sup>br</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 21, 1752.

Henery Son of Henery Richmond & Elizabeth his wife Bap<sup>tzd</sup>. Jan<sup>ry</sup> 21, 1753

John-Alleyne Son of William Walter & Mary his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup> March y<sup>e</sup> 9<sup>th</sup> 1753.

{ Richard Son of Richard Lake and Mary his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup> March y<sup>e</sup>. 15<sup>th</sup> 1753

{ William-Charles Son of Ibid Bap<sup>tzd</sup> 15<sup>th</sup> Ma<sup>ch</sup> 1753

Glen Son of John Drayton Esq<sup>r</sup> & Margaret his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>: 25 March 1752. [sic.]

Elizabeth Daught<sup>r</sup> of Isaac Ladson & Rachel his wife Bap<sup>tzd</sup>. March y<sup>e</sup> 30<sup>th</sup> 1753.

Abraham Son of Ibid Reced<sup>d</sup>: into y<sup>e</sup> Congre<sup>tion</sup> Prv<sup>ty</sup>. Bapt<sup>zd</sup> Before 30 March.

---

\*See this Magazine, vol. XII, page 176.

Thomas Son of John Harriss & Elenor his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>  
April y<sup>e</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> 1753

Joseph a Malata Child of M<sup>r</sup>. John Gordon Bapt<sup>zd</sup>. June  
y<sup>e</sup>—1753

Beulah the Daught<sup>r</sup> of John Man & Martha his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>.  
June y<sup>e</sup> 17<sup>th</sup> 1753.

Edmund the Son of Langr<sup>ve</sup> Edmund Bellinger & Mary-  
Luci his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup> June y<sup>e</sup> 24<sup>th</sup> 1753.

Sarah Anne Daught<sup>r</sup> of Doct<sup>r</sup> Tho<sup>s</sup> Honour & Rebeckah  
his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>. August 1753

Sarah Daught<sup>r</sup> of Francis Rose & Mary-Anne his Wife  
Bapt<sup>zd</sup>. 1753.

John Son of Henry Wood & Mary his Wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>: Jan<sup>ry</sup>:  
y<sup>e</sup> 13<sup>th</sup> 1754

Joseph Son of Thomas Fuller & Lydia his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>  
March y<sup>e</sup> 14<sup>th</sup> 1754

## BIRTHS.

Philip Son of Philip Culp and Christian his wife Born  
Feb<sup>ry</sup>: 14<sup>th</sup> 1754

{ Billey Son of Petter Earhart & Margaret his wife Born  
Nov<sup>br</sup> 1, 1754. Serv<sup>ts</sup>. to Thos Drayton

{ William Son of William Johnson a free negro Born May  
y<sup>e</sup> 18<sup>th</sup> 1739

{ Sarah Daught<sup>r</sup> to D<sup>o</sup> born March 21<sup>st</sup>: 1741

Isabella Daughter of Benj<sup>n</sup> Elliott & Mary his wife Born  
Octo<sup>br</sup> 8<sup>th</sup> 1753

Mary Daught<sup>r</sup> of Richard Lake & Mary his wife Born  
Decb<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup>. 2<sup>d</sup> 1754.

David Son of Archibald Scot & Agnes his wife Born  
Octo<sup>br</sup>: 18<sup>th</sup> 1753

John Son of Daniel Pepper & Mary his wife Born July y<sup>e</sup>  
31<sup>st</sup>. 1753. James Island.

Elizabeth Daught<sup>r</sup> of Samuel Bowman & Keziah his wife  
Born Nov<sup>br</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 28<sup>th</sup> 1754.

Samuel Son of John Harris & Elenor his wife born Feb<sup>ry</sup>:  
13<sup>th</sup>. 1755

Christian Daught<sup>r</sup> of Jacob Hinckele & Hannah his wife  
born 1754



Jacob Son of Michal Hats & Cathrine his wife born —  
1752

Mary Ann Daught<sup>r</sup> to Ib<sup>d</sup>. born 1753

John Fitch Son of John Miles & Anne his wife Born  
Feb<sup>ry</sup>. 5<sup>th</sup> 1755

Elizabeth Daught<sup>r</sup> of Doct<sup>r</sup> Thomas Honour & Rebecka  
his wife Born Janu<sup>ry</sup>: y<sup>e</sup> 14<sup>th</sup>: 1755.

Robart Son of Mallory Rivers & Mary his wife born  
March 8<sup>th</sup>: 1755

David Son of David Taylor & Jane-Baynes his wife born  
Sept<sup>r</sup> 14<sup>th</sup> 1753

Sarah Daught<sup>r</sup> of Thomas Godfrey alis Garnear & Eliza-  
beth his wife born August y<sup>e</sup> 25<sup>th</sup> 1753.

Twins	{	Joseph-Thomas Son of Thomas Holman & Mary his wife Born Nov <sup>br</sup> : 2 <sup>d</sup> . 1754 oldest.
		Walter Son of Thomas Holman & Mary his wife Born Nov <sup>br</sup> . 2 <sup>d</sup> . 1754 y <sup>e</sup> Youngest: about 10 min <sup>ts</sup> . Diff- erence

#### CHRISTININGS P<sup>r</sup> REV<sup>d</sup> M<sup>r</sup> MARTYN

Philip Son of Philip Culp & Christian his wife Bapti<sup>zd</sup>  
April y<sup>e</sup> 7<sup>th</sup> 1754

Billey Son of Petter Earhart & Margaret his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>  
April: 7<sup>th</sup>: 1754 Serv<sup>ts</sup> to Tho<sup>s</sup> Drayton

William Son of William Johnson a free negro Bapt<sup>zd</sup> April  
12<sup>th</sup> 1754

Sarah Daught<sup>r</sup> to D<sup>o</sup> Bapt<sup>zd</sup> April 12<sup>th</sup> 1754

Benja<sup>mn</sup> Elliott Bapt<sup>zd</sup> May 18<sup>th</sup> 1754

Isabella Daught<sup>r</sup> of Benj<sup>n</sup>: Elliott & Mary his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>  
May y<sup>e</sup> 19<sup>th</sup> 1754.

George Son of Edmund Bellinger & Mary Luci his wife  
Bapt<sup>zd</sup> 1754

David Son of Archibald Scot & Agnes his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>—  
1753. [sic]

Elizabeth Daughter of Benjamin Perry & Susanah his wife  
Bapt<sup>zd</sup>. Priv<sup>t</sup> & Recev<sup>d</sup>: in the congreg<sup>ton</sup> Sep<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 1 at  
Chappel in St Pauls 1754

Elizabeth Daught<sup>r</sup> of Sam<sup>l</sup>. Bowman & Keziah his wife  
Bapt<sup>zd</sup>. p<sup>r</sup> Rev<sup>d</sup> M<sup>r</sup> Martyn Feb<sup>ry</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 12<sup>th</sup> 1755.

Samuel Son of John Harriss & Elenor his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>  
March 1<sup>st</sup>: 1755

Christian Daught<sup>r</sup> to Jacob Hinckele & Hannah hs wife  
Bapt<sup>zd</sup> March 26 1755

Jacob Son to Michal Hats & Mary his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>. March  
26 - 1755.

Mary Ann Daught<sup>r</sup> to Ib<sup>d</sup>. Bapt<sup>zd</sup> March 26 1755

Robert Son of Mallery Rivers & Mary his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup> April  
18<sup>th</sup> 1755 p<sup>r</sup> M<sup>r</sup> Bell y<sup>e</sup> Dissenting Minest<sup>r</sup> James<sup>s</sup> Island.

John Fitch Son of John Miles & Anne his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>  
April y<sup>e</sup> 27<sup>th</sup> 1755.

Elizabeth Daught<sup>r</sup> of Doct<sup>r</sup> Thomas Honour & Rebecka  
his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup> May y<sup>e</sup> 25<sup>th</sup> 1755

David Son of David Taylor & Jane-Baynes his wife bapt<sup>zd</sup>  
June y<sup>e</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> 1755

Sarah Daught<sup>r</sup> of Thomas Godfrey Garnear & Elizabeth  
his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup> June y<sup>e</sup> 1<sup>st</sup>. 1755.

{ Joseph-Thomas Son of Thomas Holman & Mary his  
wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup> Sept<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 29<sup>th</sup> 1755  
{ Walter Son of Thomas Holman & Mary his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>  
Sept<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 29<sup>th</sup> 1755.

Thomas Son of Thomas Hayward & Anne his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>  
Sept<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 21 1755

Frederick Son of John Paul Trout & Catherine his wife  
Bapt<sup>zd</sup> Sept<sup>r</sup>. 1755

#### MARRIAGES P<sup>r</sup> REV<sup>d</sup>: M<sup>r</sup>: MARTYN.

The Rev<sup>d</sup>. Charles Martyn and Sarah Fuller Married p<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup>  
Rev<sup>d</sup>. Alexander Barron Married April y<sup>e</sup> 13<sup>th</sup> 1755 In  
May registered.

Jeremiah Savage & Sarah Brown widow Mard. July y<sup>e</sup>  
5<sup>th</sup> 1755

James Smith & Sarah Ladson Sp<sup>r</sup> Married Nov<sup>br</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 27<sup>th</sup>  
1755.

Thomas Scott & Mary Whitter Sp<sup>r</sup> Married Feb<sup>ry</sup>: 11<sup>th</sup>  
1756.

Benjamin Parrott & Hannah Witter wd<sup>o</sup>. Married May y<sup>e</sup>  
27<sup>th</sup> 1756

William Simson Esq<sup>r</sup> & Elizabeth Bull Sp<sup>r</sup>. Married April  
12<sup>th</sup> 1756

Patrick Hews & Rebecca Anger Sp<sup>r</sup>. Married July y<sup>e</sup> 5<sup>th</sup> 1756

William Fanen & Elizabeth Obryan Married July 17<sup>th</sup> 1756

David Conoley & Sarah Mortimore Married March y<sup>e</sup> 23<sup>d</sup> 1757

Jehu Elliott & Mary West Sp<sup>r</sup> Married May y<sup>e</sup> 3<sup>d</sup> 1757

Thomas Smith & Elizabeth Holmes widow Married May 8<sup>th</sup> 1757

William Finley & Hester Taylor Sp<sup>r</sup> Married June y<sup>e</sup> 18<sup>th</sup> 1757

Thomas Ferguson & Kathrine Elliott widow Married Octob<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 30<sup>th</sup> 1757.

Richard-Park Stobo & Mary Harvey Sp<sup>r</sup> Married Novb<sup>r</sup> 24<sup>th</sup>: 1757.

Jonathan Rivers & Frances Stone Sp<sup>r</sup> Married Decb<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 6<sup>th</sup> 1757.

John Cattell (Son Benj<sup>m</sup>.) and Mary Levingston Sp<sup>r</sup> Married Jan<sup>ry</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 19<sup>th</sup> 1758.

Coll<sup>o</sup>. Robert Rivers & Elizabeth Ston [sic] widow Married Sep<sup>t</sup>. 14 1758

William Chapman Sn<sup>r</sup>. [?] & Elenor Harris widow Married Octo<sup>br</sup>. 19<sup>th</sup> 1758

John Croskeys & Jemima Manning Sp<sup>r</sup>. Married Oct<sup>r</sup>. 19<sup>th</sup> 1758.

#### BURIALS P<sup>r</sup> Y<sup>e</sup> REV<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. MARTYN

M<sup>rs</sup>. Mary Sereau Buried Oct<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 9<sup>th</sup> 1755

William Carr Buried Octob<sup>r</sup> 12<sup>th</sup> 1755

—— y<sup>e</sup> wife of Cornelus Vangelder Bur<sup>d</sup> Interr<sup>d</sup> without a Minister Oct<sup>r</sup>. 13<sup>th</sup> 1755

Anne Simms a poor woman died at William Johnson free negro Buried Nov<sup>br</sup>. 2<sup>d</sup>. 1755.

Isabelah Daughter of Benjamin Elliott Buried Nov<sup>br</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> 1755.

Francis Son of ffrancis Rose Buried Nov<sup>br</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 5<sup>th</sup> 1755

Peter —— a Dutch servant man of Tho<sup>s</sup> Draytons Esq. 1755.

Thomas Son of Benjamin Parrott Buried Nov<sup>br</sup>. 2<sup>d</sup>. 1755. Interr<sup>d</sup>. without a Minister.

William Holman Buried Nov<sup>br</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 29<sup>th</sup> 1755 of S<sup>t</sup>. Barthol<sup>ms</sup>. Parish Int<sup>rd</sup> without Minister

William Reed Buried Jan<sup>ry</sup> 7<sup>th</sup> 1756.

Mary Anne y<sup>e</sup> wife of ffrancis Rose Buried March y<sup>e</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> 1756.

William Son of D<sup>r</sup>. James Reed & Martha his wife buried March 5<sup>th</sup> 1756.

Mr. Joseph Fuller Buried April y<sup>e</sup> 27<sup>th</sup> 1756.

Thomas Rivers Buried May y<sup>e</sup> 20<sup>th</sup>: 1756.

Jacob Grapue [?] Buried July 21<sup>st</sup>. 1756.

Adam Beher y<sup>e</sup> Orginist Buried August 4<sup>th</sup> 1756 inter<sup>d</sup>. without a Minister.

Stephen Rusel Sn<sup>r</sup> Buried Augs<sup>t</sup> 27<sup>th</sup> 1756

Elizabeth the wife of ffrances Ladson Buried Augus<sup>t</sup>: 27<sup>th</sup> 1756 inter<sup>d</sup> without a minister

William Son of Thomas Melachamp & Eliza<sup>bth</sup> his wife Buried Sep<sup>tr</sup>. 15<sup>th</sup> 1756.

Richard Reverstock Buried Sept<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 30<sup>th</sup> 1756 Died at M<sup>r</sup>. Tho<sup>s</sup>. Draytons.

James Shaw Buried a poor man. Died at M<sup>r</sup>. Linthwites Burd Oct ——[Missing]

#### BIRTHS

Thomas Son of Thomas Hayward & Anne his wife Born August y<sup>e</sup> 18<sup>th</sup> 1755.

Elizabeth Daughter of Thomas Fuller & Lydia his wife Born Feb<sup>ry</sup>. 24<sup>th</sup>, 1755.

Francis Son of Francis Rose & Maryann his wife born —— 1755.

Charles the Son of Henry Wood & Mary his wife born April y<sup>e</sup> 3<sup>d</sup> 1756

Daniel Son of Daniel Pepper & Mary his wife Born May y<sup>e</sup> 24<sup>th</sup> 1755.

John Son of Josiah Claypool & Sarah his wife Born [no date given.]

John Son of Archibald Scot & Agnes his wife Born Dec<sup>br</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> 1756.

Anthony Son of William Boneau [sic] & Mary his wife born Dec<sup>br</sup> 23<sup>d</sup> 1756.

Jean Daught<sup>r</sup> of William Chapman & Mary his wife born  
June y<sup>e</sup> 5<sup>th</sup> 1755.

Sarah Daught<sup>r</sup> of John Taylor & Barbrey his wife born  
August y<sup>e</sup> 26<sup>th</sup> 1756.

Sarah Daught<sup>r</sup> of Thomas Fuller and Lyda his wife Born  
Octob<sup>r</sup> 3<sup>d</sup>. 1758 [sic]

Elizabeth Daught<sup>r</sup> of John Johnson & Nancy his wife born  
May the 30th 1755.

William Son of William Mell & Elizabeth his wife Born  
y<sup>e</sup> 17<sup>th</sup> Febry: 1757.

John Son of Michal Hatts & Catherine his wife Born —  
1756.

Anne Daught<sup>r</sup> of Thomas Godfrey (alis Grenier) & Eliza-  
beth his wife Born March y<sup>e</sup> 20<sup>th</sup> 1757.

Mary Daught<sup>r</sup> of Philip Culp & Christian his wife born  
Jan<sup>ry</sup> 27<sup>th</sup> 1757.

Betsy the Daught<sup>r</sup> of Jacob Hinckle & Hannah his wife  
born Sep<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 1756.

James Son of Henry Wood jun<sup>r</sup>. & — his wife Born  
May 12<sup>th</sup> 1756.

CHRISTININGS P<sup>r</sup> Y<sup>e</sup> REV<sup>d</sup> M<sup>r</sup> MARTYN

Charles the Son of Henry Wood & Mary his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>.  
May y<sup>e</sup> 9<sup>th</sup> 1756

Daniel Son of Daniel Pepper & Mary his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>. June  
y<sup>e</sup> 27<sup>th</sup> 1756

George Yeomans Son of Mary Yeomans wid<sup>o</sup> Recev<sup>d</sup> in  
the Congregation (Privatly Bap<sup>tzd</sup> p<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Rev<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. M<sup>c</sup>-  
Gilkrist in Charles Town Before) Rec<sup>d</sup>. July y<sup>e</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> 1756

John son of Joshua Claypool and Sarah his wife Bap<sup>d</sup> Sept<sup>r</sup>  
15<sup>th</sup> 1756

Sarah Daught<sup>r</sup> of John Taylor & Barbrey his wife Bapt<sup>d</sup>.  
Sept<sup>r</sup> 12, 1756 Jam<sup>s</sup> Island.

John Anger An Adult Bapt<sup>zd</sup> Sept<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 30<sup>th</sup> 1756.

Anthony Son of William Boneau & Mary his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>.  
Sep<sup>tr</sup> 30<sup>th</sup> 1756.

Elizabeth Daught<sup>r</sup> of John Johnson & Nancy his wife  
Bapt<sup>zd</sup> Deb<sup>r</sup> 1756

John son of Archibald Scot and Agnes his wife, Bapt<sup>zd</sup>  
Dec<sup>br</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 19<sup>th</sup>: 1756.



Elizabeth the Daught<sup>r</sup> of Thomas Fuller & Lyda his wife  
Bapt<sup>zd</sup> Dec<sup>br</sup> 17<sup>th</sup> 1756.

Sarah Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Ibid Dec<sup>br</sup>. 1756

Herculus-Peter-Clark an Adult negro Man belonging to  
M<sup>r</sup>. William Greenland in Cha Town Bapt<sup>zd</sup> Feb<sup>ry</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>  
27<sup>th</sup> 1757.

William Son of William Mell & Elizabeth his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>.  
Feb<sup>ry</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 27. 1757

John Son of Michal Hatts & Catherine his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>  
March 20<sup>th</sup> 1757

Anne Daught<sup>r</sup> of Thomas Godfrey (alis Granier) & Eliza-  
beth his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup> March 28 1757

Mary Daught<sup>r</sup> of Philip Culp & Christian his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>  
April 3<sup>d</sup> 1757.

Betsey Daughter of Jacob Hinckle & Hanah his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>  
April y<sup>e</sup>. 3<sup>d</sup> 1757.

James Son of Henry Wood jun<sup>r</sup> & —— his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>  
May y<sup>e</sup> 1<sup>st</sup>. 1757

John Son of Doct<sup>r</sup>. Thomas Honour & Rebecca his wife  
Bapt<sup>zd</sup> May: 15<sup>th</sup> 1757

#### BURIALS P<sup>r</sup> THE REV<sup>d</sup> M<sup>r</sup> MARTYN.

Stephen Russel Buried Octo<sup>br</sup> 14<sup>th</sup> 1756 at James Island.

John Anger Buried Octob<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 14<sup>th</sup> 1756

John Son of Josiah Claypool & Sarah his wife Buried Oct<sup>r</sup>:  
y<sup>e</sup> 16<sup>th</sup> 1756

Benjamin Son of Cap<sup>t</sup> Frances Ladson Buried p<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Rev<sup>d</sup>.  
M<sup>r</sup>. Cope Octo<sup>br</sup> 22<sup>d</sup> 1756.

Cap<sup>t</sup>. Thomas L. Elliott of St Pauls Parish Buried Decb<sup>r</sup>  
y<sup>e</sup> 10<sup>th</sup> 1756 p<sup>r</sup> Rev<sup>d</sup> M<sup>r</sup>. Alex Baron.

Martha the wife of Doct<sup>r</sup> James Reed Buried Oct<sup>r</sup> 24<sup>th</sup>  
1756.

Jane-Baynes the wife David Taylor Buried Nov<sup>br</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 9<sup>th</sup>  
1756.

James Lowry Buried Dece<sup>mbr</sup> 6<sup>th</sup> 1756.

Mark Cremer Buried June 25<sup>th</sup> 1757

Sarah the Daught<sup>r</sup> of Thomas Fuller & Lyda his wife Bur-  
ied August y<sup>e</sup> 5<sup>th</sup> 1757.

Jane a Free Musto woman Buried at M<sup>rs</sup> Yonges July 1757.

John Garrott Buried Inter<sup>d</sup>. without a Minister August y<sup>e</sup>  
30<sup>th</sup> 1757.

Benjamin Son of Benjamin Elliott & Mary his wife Buried  
August 31 — 1757.

Elizabeth the wife of William Chapman Buried Octo<sup>br</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>  
24<sup>th</sup> 1757.

Thomas Son of Josiah Claypool Decs<sup>d</sup>. & Sarah his wife  
Buried Oct<sup>r</sup> 23<sup>d</sup> 1757 Inter<sup>d</sup> without a minister

Benja<sup>n</sup> Stone Buried Jam<sup>s</sup> Island Intr<sup>d</sup> without a Minister  
Sept<sup>r</sup>. 1757

Francis Ladson Buried Nov<sup>br</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 11<sup>th</sup> 1757 inter<sup>d</sup>. without  
a Minister.

Mary the wife of Thomas Scott Buried Nov<sup>br</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 16<sup>th</sup> 1757  
James Island

Elizabeth juks widow a poor wooman Buried Octob<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> —  
1757

Edward Mathews Buried at M<sup>rs</sup> Yonges 1757

John Harriss Buried Nov<sup>br</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 20<sup>th</sup> 1757.

Hesther Hayward widow at James Island Buried Nov<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>  
25 1757, Interd without minister

Archibald Scott Buried Decb<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 19<sup>th</sup> 1757 inter<sup>d</sup>. without  
a Minister.

Elizabeth Fuller widow Buried January y<sup>e</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> 1757.

Benjamin Parrott Buried Jan<sup>ry</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 9<sup>th</sup>: 1757

John Son of Doct<sup>r</sup>. Thomas Honour & Rebecca his wife  
Buried Jan<sup>ry</sup>: y<sup>e</sup> 27<sup>th</sup>: 1758

Cheseman Son of Rich<sup>d</sup>. Lake & Mary his wife Buried Feb  
y<sup>e</sup> 23<sup>d</sup> 1758.

Anne the Daught<sup>r</sup> of John Harriss Dec<sup>d</sup>. and Elenor his  
wife Buried March y<sup>e</sup> 8<sup>th</sup>. 1758.

Anne the wife of Col<sup>o</sup>. Robert Rivers Buried March y<sup>e</sup> 19<sup>th</sup>  
1758.

#### BIRTHS

John Son of Doct<sup>r</sup>. Thomas Honour & Rebecca his wife  
Born 1757

Parke the Son of Daniel Pepper & Mary his wife Born  
March y<sup>e</sup> 24<sup>th</sup> 1757

Edward Son of John Miles & Anne his wife Born April  
—— 1757

William Son of William Royal & Mary his Wife born  
April y<sup>e</sup> 6. 1757

James Son of Benjamin Stone & Elizabeth his Wife born  
May y<sup>e</sup> 19<sup>th</sup> 1757.

Benjamin Son of Benjamin Elliott & Mary his Wife Born  
July 28 1757.

Thomas-Odingsell Son of Benjamin Elliott & Mary his  
Wife Born March y<sup>e</sup> 16<sup>th</sup> 1757.

Thomas Son of Thomas Scott & Mary his wife Born Aug-  
ust the 1<sup>st</sup> 1757

Cheseman Son of Richard Lake & Mary his Wife Born  
August y<sup>e</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> 1756

Martha Daught<sup>r</sup> of Isaac Ladson and Rachel his Wife born  
Octo<sup>br</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 2. 1757

Anne the Daught<sup>r</sup> of John Harriss & Elenor his wife born  
Nov<sup>br</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 16<sup>th</sup> 1757.

Elizabeth Rebekah Daught<sup>r</sup> of Edward Legge & Elizabeth  
his wife born Octo<sup>br</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 6 1757

George the Son of Landgrave Edmund Bellinger & Mary-  
Lucia his wife born March y<sup>e</sup>: 16<sup>th</sup>. 1754.

{ Burnaby Bull: Son of Ibid born August y<sup>e</sup> 19<sup>th</sup> 1756

{ Mary Daught<sup>r</sup> of Ibid Born Octo<sup>br</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> 1757

Anne Daught<sup>r</sup> of Thomas Hayward and Anne his wife  
born July y<sup>e</sup> 8<sup>th</sup> 1757

Mary the Daught<sup>r</sup> of John Baxter & Anne his wife Born  
Sept<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 24<sup>th</sup> 1757.

Martha Daughter of James Smith & Sarah his wife Born  
January y<sup>e</sup> 23<sup>d</sup>. 1758.

Thomas Son of Thomas Godfrey & Elizabeth his wife Born  
April y<sup>e</sup> 5<sup>th</sup> 1758.

Thomas Son of John Drayton Esq. & Margaret his wife  
Born Octo<sup>br</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 5. 1758

*(To be continued.)*

# ORDER BOOK

of

John Faucheraud Grimké.

August 1778 to May 1780.

*(Continued from the April Number)*

February 1779.

Head-Quarters, Purysburg.

1: G: O. Parole, Countersigns {

The Brigade now Brig<sup>r</sup>: Gen: Moultrie is to be Commanded by Col<sup>o</sup>: Huger as Col<sup>o</sup>: Com<sup>t</sup>: & the detachment of N<sup>o</sup>: Carolina Troops & Levies now under Col<sup>o</sup>. Sumner & Col<sup>o</sup>: Armstrong are to be in one Brigade, under the Command of Col<sup>o</sup>: Sumner as Col<sup>o</sup>: Com<sup>t</sup>:; The Two Brigades to compose a Division under the Command of Brigadier General Moultrie.

The North Carolina Militia who arrived with Gen<sup>l</sup>: Rutherford are to be in one Brigade & commanded by him & those with Gen<sup>l</sup>: Ash in one Brigade & to be commanded by Gen<sup>l</sup>: Bryant. The two Brigades to form a Division under the Command of Major Gen: Ash.

R: O: by Col<sup>o</sup>. Roberts

A gill of Rum to be delivered by the Quarter Master to each Man, Waggoner & Driver of the Regiment & Train of Artillery.

Officer of the Day tomorrow Capt<sup>n</sup> Davis

---

2: G: O. Parole, Countersigns

R. O. by Col<sup>o</sup>: Roberts.

The Corps of Artillery in Camp having no Drum of their own, are to be Governed in the Ordinary part of Duty, by the Drums of the line such as Roll-calling, Guard Mounting, issuing of orders &c.

Officer of the Day tomorrow, Cap<sup>t</sup>. L<sup>t</sup>: Elliott.

---

3: R: O. by Col<sup>o</sup>: Roberts.

Officer of the Day tomorrow Cap<sup>t</sup>. Mitchell.

The Quartermaster will take particular care that all the

Waggoners & Drivers of the Artillery have all their Geers & Harnesses in proper order for immediate use; Should anything be wanting, He is to apply for it directly to the Quarter Master Gen: whose business it is to furnish him with such Articles.

G: O

Parole, Countersigns {

Cap<sup>t</sup>: Rob<sup>t</sup>: Rayford of the 6<sup>th</sup> N<sup>o</sup>: Car. Battalion is appointed Brig: Maj: to Col<sup>o</sup>: Sumner & is to be respected & obeyed accordingly.

The Inspector of this Department is immediately to introduce into this army the same Exercises, Maneuvers & Discipline which are at present practised in the Main Army, conformable to the regulations approved of by the General for that Purpose. Accordingly the Majors of Regiments & Brigade Majors will meet tomorrow Morning at 10 ô Clock at the Inspectors Quarters in order to take Copies of the Regulations & receive such other Instructions and orders relative to the Exercise of the Troops as may be necessary.

Copies of the Regulations are to be delivered to the Brigadiers by the Brigade Majors & to the Com<sup>ts</sup>: of Reg<sup>ts</sup>: by the Majors or adjutants.

The Cap<sup>s</sup>: & Sub<sup>s</sup>: will meet at the Majors Tent to receive the regulations & other orders relative to the Exercise; They will take Copies of them & read & explain to the Soldiers such parts as they think necessary.

The Troops will in future exercise every mor<sup>e</sup>: from ½ past 6 to ½ past 8 ô Clock & every evening from 4 to 6 ô Clock, agreeable to the Directions of the Inspector: all officers in Camp without Distinction are to give Regular & punctual attendance at the time of Exercise—

As we do not know how soon we may be called into Action the General Hopes that the Gentlemen of the Army will be sensible of the necessity of having the same Maneuvers performed by the whole army & will Chearfully exert themselves upon the occasion.

The Inspector will take care by frequent visits, to the Guards, Posts, Tents &c: that the regulations are strictly



adhered to & that no innovation or modification of them whatever take place.

An orderly Serg<sup>t</sup>. is to attend at the Inspectors Quarters & to be relieved daily.

The Inspector when visiting Posts, Piquets, Guards, Tents, or attending the Grand Parade, is to be considered & treated as an officer of the Day.

The Brigadier General or Officer Com<sup>d</sup>: Brigades will Report to Head Quarters a Major to act as Brigade Inspector.

4: R: O. Officer of the day tomorrow Cap: Davis

G: O: Parole. Countersigns {

5: R: O: by Col<sup>o</sup>. Roberts

The Mor<sup>d</sup>: Reports of the Artillery are to be made to the Com<sup>d</sup>: officer at 10 oClock until further Orders.

Officer of the Day Cap<sup>t</sup>: L<sup>t</sup>: Elliott

G: O: Parole Countersigns {

The Gen: Court Martial (whereof Col<sup>o</sup>: Pinckney is President) now sitting for the Tryal of all Prisoners that may be brought before them, report, L<sup>t</sup>. Charles Alexander charged with leaving his post & being absent from his Guard when a flag from the Enemy arrived & with not reporting agreeable to his Duty one of his Guard deserted to the Enemy, found guilty of a breach of the 4<sup>th</sup>. Act. of the 13 Sect: of the articles of war, by leaving his Guard & Sentence him to be reprimanded in the Presence of the N<sup>o</sup>. Car: Brig: The General approves the Sentence & directs the Field officer of the Day to reprimand L<sup>t</sup>: Alexander agreeable to the Sentence of the Court tomorrow Mor<sup>d</sup>: at 12 oClock.

Cap<sup>t</sup>: Macjah Williams charged with beating a Waggoner, acquitted by the Court.

L<sup>t</sup>: James M<sup>c</sup>Kenna Ass<sup>t</sup>. Dep: Quarter Master charged with taking fifteen Dollars each from Patterson & Fisher Waggoners in the Public Service to pay their Accounts; with confining John Graham Waggoner without appoint-

ing somebody to take Charge of his team & with offering to discharge the said said Grahams Waggon for a sum of money, Found Guilty on the first Charge of behaving in a scandalous Manner, unbecoming the Character of a Gentleman & Sentenced in pursuance of the 21<sup>st</sup> & 22<sup>d</sup> Articles of the 14 Section of the Articles of War, to be discharged the Public Service & his Crime, name, place of Abode & Punishment to be published in the Gazettes of this State, in & about Camp & to pay the Money He Rec<sup>d</sup> of Patterson & Fisher into the Hands of Gen Rutherford who is requested to remit it to them. The General approves the Sentence & directs the Publication to be immediately made.

Major Henry Dixon is appointed Brigade Inspector to Col<sup>o</sup>: Summers Brigade & to be respected & Obeyed as such

After G: O.

The Gen: Court Martial of which Col<sup>o</sup>: Pinckney is President is dissolved.

A Gen: Court Martial is to sit to morrow Morning for the Tryal of all Prisoners that may be brought before them. President, Col<sup>o</sup>: Armstrong, Members 3 Cap<sup>s</sup>: & 3 Sub<sup>s</sup>: from Col<sup>o</sup>: Hugers & 3 Cap<sup>s</sup>: & 3 Sub<sup>s</sup>: from Col<sup>o</sup>: Summers Brigade: All Witnesses to attend.

The Light Troops on the left of Col<sup>o</sup> Summers brigade are to join Col<sup>o</sup>: Kershaws Corps immediately & to be encamped under his Direction.

6: R: O. Officer of the day tomorrow Cap<sup>t</sup>. Mitchell

G: O: Parole, Countersigns

The Gen: Court Martial of which Col<sup>o</sup>. Pinckney was Pres<sup>t</sup>. have further reported Benj: Webster of the 2<sup>d</sup>. S<sup>o</sup>. Car: reg<sup>t</sup>: charged with Desertion, found guilty & Sentenced to receive 100 lashes, but on Consideration of the Prisoners having been constantly employed in the Service of the United States, during his absence from his regiment & also of his general good Character recommend him as an Object of Mercy. The General approves the Sentence & remits the Punishment agreeable to the recommendation of the Court.

John Bailey of the 6<sup>th</sup> S<sup>o</sup>: Car: reg<sup>t</sup>: charged with neg-

lect of Duty found guilty & sentenced to be reprimanded. The General approves the Sentence & directs the Brigade Major to reprimand him in presence of the Brigade this Afternoon at Retreat Beating.

Major Gresham private in the 6<sup>th</sup>. S<sup>o</sup>: Car: reg<sup>t</sup>: charged with Desertion, found guilty of deserting from the N<sup>o</sup>: Car: New Levies & sentenced to Serve in one of the N<sup>o</sup>: Carolina Batt: during the War, agreeable to a Stipulation made by an Act of Assembly of that State with the New Levies at the Time of their Enlistment & that 30 Dollars be deducted out of the remainder of his Bounty or pay due him by the State of S<sup>o</sup>: Car: and the Court recommend it to the Com<sup>s</sup>: Officer of the reg<sup>t</sup>: to which He shall be turned over to endeavours to procure a compensation from the State of N<sup>o</sup>: Carolina for the Clothing advanced him by the State of S<sup>o</sup>: Car: & pay it & the bounty into the Hands of the Com<sup>s</sup>: off: of the 6<sup>th</sup> S<sup>o</sup>: Car: Reg<sup>t</sup>: The Gen: approves the Sentence.

---

7: G: O. Parole Countersigns {

R: O: by Col<sup>o</sup>: Roberts

Officer of the Day tomorrow Cap<sup>t</sup>: Davis.

The Quartermaster will immediately have 150 flannel Cartridges for Field-Pieces charged with Powder; 22 O<sup>z</sup>. in each. Two men & an officer from each Company are to attend this Business at the Magazine & See that it be properly done.

---

8: R: O: Officer of the Day tomorrow, Capt: L<sup>t</sup>. Elliott  
G: O: Parole, Countersigns

Lt. George Petrie is appointed a Sec<sup>d</sup>. Lieutenant in the first S<sup>o</sup>: Car: Reg<sup>t</sup>: & is to be obeyed & respected accordingly.

---

9: R: O. Officer of the Day tomorrow Cap: Mitchell  
The Quarter Master will immediately deliver Rum as Usual to the men of the Artillery & Train.

The fixt Ammunition now in the Lockers both round & Case Shot must be well aired & put in their proper chests

instead of which the Quarter Master will deliver 15 flannel Cartridges charged to be placed in the Lockers of each Gun.

G: O.

Parole. Countersigns {

---

10: R: O. Officer of the Day tomorrow  
Parole, Rutledge. Countersign, Augusta

---

11: Camp 5 miles to the westward of Purisburg. 11<sup>th</sup>  
Feb<sup>y</sup>: 1779  
G: O.

Parole, Ninety Six, Countersign, Brave.

Untill an increase of Officers & Men render it necessary to make a new Disposition, the following one is to take place, & be observed until further orders.

Twenty eight Files are to be draughted out of the S°. Carolina Brigade to act as Light Infantry with that of the N°. Carolina Brigade under the Command of one of the Field-Officers of the former: they are to be formed & Officered agreeable to the Rules given for the formation of Troops. the remainder of the Brigade is to be told off & formed into three equal Battalions of eight Platoons each, Organized & officered as directed in the formation of Troops, the Command to be rotted [sic] by the Brigadier according to Sinrurity & reported at H. Q.

The North Carolina Brigade is to be told off & formed into two Battalions of 16 Platoons each the officers & Non-Commissioned officers are to be equally divided & placed into two Battalions according to former Instructions.

The Corps of Pioneers belonging to that Brigade are to be included in the Line of it & told off with the rest.

The first Battalion is to be on the Left of the Brigade [and] is to be commanded by Col°. Armstrong & a Major & the 2<sup>d</sup>. Batl. by L<sup>t</sup>. Col°. Thackson & a Major.

The Light Infantry of both Brigades are to encamp, & draw up on the Right & Left of the Division so as to cover most effectually the flanks of the order of Battle &



Encampment in the position that Gen<sup>l</sup>. Moultrie will think best from the Nature of the ground.

The Army will March every Morning by the Right untill further Orders, the Troops will Wheel by Platoons or Sections of 4 files according to the Difficulties of the Road, & when those Difficulties are of such a Nature as to render their last march impracticable, the sections will open from the Center branching out to the Right & Left & March on both sides of the Road untill they can form again into Platoons, which must be done as often as possible in order to Guard beforehand against the Dangers of a loose march in presence of an Enemy.

The Officers are to take a particular Care to keep their men in their respective Platoons & to preserve as much as possible to necessary Distance for forming.

The New Guard will parade every Morning the Wing of the Army to March by & make the Advanced-Guard. They are to be told off and formed into 2 or 4 Platoons according to the Gen<sup>l</sup>. formation of Troops & to march in Front of the Army at such a Distance as to correspond with the Troops next them; The officer of the Day will order a Section of 5 or 6 files with a Serj<sup>t</sup>. & Corp<sup>l</sup>. to March at the distance of 100 paces in front of the advanced Guard & 3 flankers to advance by files on the same line with that Section at 100 Paces from both Flanks.

The Advanced Guards are to be immediately followed by a Field-Piece Men & Ammunition belonging to it—The light-Infantry of the S<sup>o</sup>. Carolina Brigade is to March after this Artillery & cover it in case of necessity.

The S<sup>o</sup>. Carolina-Brigade comes next, & at the center of the Division the Park with the Troops & Ammunition belonging to it & the Ammunition of both Brigades.

The N<sup>o</sup>. Carolina Brigade follows immediately with a Field Piece in their rear supported by the light Infantry of that Brigade which comes next: The commanding Officer of that Brigade will bring up the whole Line. The Hospital, Baggage, & Provision Waggon, are to march immediately under the direction of the Waggon-Master & the Line not to be altered on any pretence whatever without particular Orders for that purpose. They will be fol-



lowed by the Old Guards, who will form the rear Guard of the Army & have the particular charge of that chain of Waggon. They are to be formed & marched regularly as the Troops of the Line with a Section of five or six Files at a 100 Paces in their Rear & flankers on both sides of that Section, as directed for the advanced Guard.

Both Brigades will furnish flankers in the proportion of 1 file p 100 Men, to march at the Distance mentioned before from the flanks opposite to the Interval of the 2<sup>d</sup>. Brigade.

The flankers are to be very attentive particularly on the Left & to receive proper instructions from the Brigadier.

They are to be relieved every Hour or  $\frac{1}{2}$  hour according to the Difficulties of the March.

The officer of the Day will head the Line of March, direct the Pioneers ahead, examine & report the considerable Defiles & narrow Passes he meets with, to the Commanding officer of the Division & take instructions accordingly. He is likewise to preserve order and regularity throughout the Line from the advanced Guard to the Chain of Waggon: When a Carrage[sic] breaks in the Line it is to be taken aside & mended as soon as possible without interrupting the march.

The officer of the Day before, will bring up the whole Army, collect all Stragglers, keep the police & preserve order & regularity throughout the Line of Waggon, taking a particular care that the Waggon are not unnecessarily halted & that the soldiers do not Ride or put their Packs therein Without his permission.

The Artificers with their Tools will march at the Head of the line of Waggon & be alert in doing what they are ordered.

The Drums & Fifes of a Brigade are to be divided into two equal parts to march in front & rear of the Brigade & encamp in that manner without beating or playing at any time of the Day or Night without Orders from the officer of the Day or Brigadier.

As the Troops in the rear of the line of March are very often distressed by the Head of the Column moving too slow or too fast, a ruffle & three flams on a single drum

will be the signal to be given by the rear & to be answered along the Line for the Head of the Column to move slower, & two ruffles without flams to move quicker.

The Artillery will encamp in the following manner, One Field Piece &c: on the right of the S<sup>o</sup>: Ca: Brig: between that Brig: & the Light Infantry belonging to it: Another Field-Piece on the Left of the N<sup>o</sup>: Car: Brig: between that Brigade & their Light Infantry & the Park at the Center of the Division not above 12 paces in front of the Line. The proper interval will be left between the two Brigades for the artillery.

The Gen: Court Martial of which Col<sup>o</sup>: Armstrong was President, have reported W<sup>m</sup>. Whitehead of the 3<sup>d</sup>: Georgia Battalion charged with Desertion found guilty & Sentenced to receive 100 lashes on his bare back, but reflecting on his good Character do recommend him as an Object of Mercy: The General approves the Sentence & remits the Punishment Agreeable to the recommendation of the Court.

W<sup>m</sup>. Ginine [?] of the 5<sup>th</sup> S<sup>o</sup> Car: Batl: Charged with Desertion, found Guilty & Sentenced to receive 100 lashes with switches on his bare back: The General approves the Sentence & directs it to be put in Execution tomorrow Morning at Guard Mounting

Truman Magalan of the 6<sup>th</sup>: N<sup>o</sup>: Car: Battalion charged with Desertion, found Guilty & Sentenced to receive 100 lashes on the bare back, but some circumstances appearing on the Tryal they recommend him as an object of Mercy. The General approve the Sentence, but for the reasons assigned by the Court remits the Punishment.

12: Camp 5 Miles from Purisburgh.

February 12, 1779.

R: O. Officer of the Day tomorrow Capt. L<sup>t</sup>: Elliott

G: O. Parole Philadelphia Countersign, forty five

13: R: O. Officer of the Day tomorrow Cap<sup>t</sup>: Mitchell

G: O. Parole, Washington; Countersign, Two.

The Court Martial whereof Col<sup>o</sup>: Armstrong was President have reported Rowland William of the first S<sup>o</sup>: Car: Reg<sup>t</sup>: charged with Desertion, found Guilty, & Sentenced

to Receive 100 lashes on the bare back with Switches. The General approves the Sentence & directs it to be put in Execution to morrow morning at Guard Mounting.

### After Orders

The Troops are to hold themselves in readiness to march tomorrow Morning at 8 o'Clock.

14: R: O. Officer of the Day tomorrow Capt. Davis  
G: O. Camp at Purisburgh.

Parole, Princetown: Countersigns { Purisburgh,  
Philadelphia.

15: R: O. Officer of the Day tomorrow Cap<sup>t</sup>: L<sup>t</sup>: Elliott  
The Quarter Master will have a Soap ration return made out tomorrow morning for the Artillery Corps for the Time They have been doing Duty at this Post.

G: O: Parole Rochester. Countersigns { Ross  
Rye.

16. Head Quarters Purisburgh.  
R. O. Officer of the Day tomorrow, Capt. Mitchell.

G: O. Parole, Superior. Countersigns { Swift  
Sure

A Gen: Court Martial is to sit immediately for the tryal of all Prisoners that shall be brought before them: Pres<sup>t</sup>: L<sup>t</sup>: Col<sup>o</sup>: M<sup>o</sup>Intosh; Members 4 Cap<sup>s</sup>. & 3 Sub from Col<sup>o</sup>: Hugers Brigade; 2 Cap: & 3 Sub<sup>s</sup>: from Col<sup>o</sup>: Sumners Brigade. All witnesses to attend.

17: R: O. Officer of the Day tomorrow Cap<sup>t</sup>. Davis

G: O. Parole Temperance. Countersigns { Times  
Truth

Capt Oliphant is appointed one of the Generals Aids de Camp, & is to be obeyed & respected accordingly.

A: O. The Light Infantry of Col<sup>o</sup>. Sumners Brigade are to encamp this Evening on the bank of the River to the northward of Purisburgh.

18: R. O. Officer of the Day tomorrow Capt. W<sup>m</sup>. Mitchell

The Quarter Guard of the Artillery is to consist of One Serjeant, One Corporal & twelve Men.

All Artillery Men off Duty are to hold themselves in readiness for Fatigue under the Serj<sup>t</sup>: Major: He is to receive his Orders from the Commanding Officer. The Quarter Master is to have the Stores brought with Cap<sup>t</sup>. De Treville's Party put to Rights immediately allowing to the Small Gun as many Rounds in its Lockers as the Rest. The Case Shot to be returned into the proper Chest. What loose Powder there may be in the Waggon, must be sent to the Magazine. The Quarter Master will have a Sponge & Rammer made for a twelve Pounder, and a traversing Hands pipe for the two Pounder Field-Piece.

G: O. Parole, Vigilance

Countersigns { Vigour  
Victory

All Carcasses & Filth in & about Camp are to be thrown in to the River below the Encampment or buried: the Dep: Quarter Master Gen: will be Careful that the Regimental Quarter Masters & others in his Department carry this order punctually into Execution.

Af: Or. A Return of the Names & Dates of the Commissions of all officers present of the Two Brigades is to be made to the Adjutant General tomorrow Morning at Orderly Time

---

*(To be continued.)*



## HISTORICAL NOTES.

A PLAY-BILL IN 1764.—Seilhamer, in his *History of the American Theatre*, vol. 1, page 161, states that the *Orphan of China*, by Arthur Murphy, was produced for the first time in America by the American Company of Comedians, at the Southwark Theatre in Philadelphia in 1766; he also states that the name "American Company" was first used at the opening of this theatre 21st November, 1766. He was evidently unaware of a notice in the *S. C. Gazette*, Nov. 5, 1763, stating that a "Company of Comedians arrived here last Monday from Virginia called the American Company."\* It is unfortunate that Mr. Seilhamer's useful work should be so absolutely at fault in regard to the history of the theatre in South Carolina. He gives the date of the opening of the first theatre in Charleston as 22 Dec., 1773. As a matter of fact, Charleston apparently had the first theatre in America; at any rate one was built here in 1735. (McCrary, vol. 2, page 256).

The following advertisement shows that the American Company of Comedians gave the *Orphan of China* as a benefit performance in Charleston in 1764, two years earlier than the claimed date for its first appearance in America. The cast of the play as given here in 1764, is very different from the cast that gave the play at the *Southwark* in 1766, only Mr. Allyn, Mr. Douglass, Mr. Morris and Mrs. Douglass appearing on both lists.

The *Orphan of China* was written in 1755, and first acted in 1759. The farce, *The Anatomist or the Sham Doctor*, was written by Edward Ravenscroft, and first printed and played about 1697; it was reprinted in 1722, then revised and compressed into two acts about 1743; in this shape it was repeatedly reproduced down to as late as 1801. (*Dic. of Nat. Biog.*)—Editor.

---

\*See Article in the Nation, Vol. XCVI, No. 2487 (Feb. 27, 1913) page 201, by Robert Adger Law.



"By Permission of His Excellency, For the Benefit of Mr. Morris; On Monday, the 26th of March, will be performed At the New Theatre in Queen Street, By the American Company of Comedians, A Tragedy Called the

Orphan of China.

Timurkan	}	By	Mr. Allyn
Octar			Mr. Emmet
Zamti			Mr. Douglass
Etan			Mr. Hallam
Hamit			Mr. A. Hallam
Morat			Mr. Morris
Orasming			Mr. Furell
Zimventi			Mr. Barry
Nirvan			Mr. Morris

Mandure by Mrs. Douglas

The Prologue to be spoken by Mr. Hallam, and the Epilogue by Mrs. Douglass.

After the Play, *The White Cliffs of Albion*, sung by Mr. Furell, To which will be added, a Farce called

The Anatomist, or the Sham Doctor.

Old Gerrald	}	By	Mr. Morris
Young Gerrald			Mr. Douglass
Mons. Le Med'cine			Mr. Allyn
Martin			Mr. A. Hallam
Crispin			Mr. Hallam
Simon	}	By	Mr. Furell
Doctors Wife			Mrs. Crane
Angelica			Mrs. Morris
Beatrice			Mrs. Douglas
Waiting Woman			Mrs. Allyn

After the Farce, *The Padlock of the Mind*, sung by Mr. Barry, and a song called *The Broom*, by Mrs. Morris

To begin exactly at Half past six o'Clock.

Tickets, without which no Persons can be admitted to be had of Mr. Cannon, of whom Places for the Boxes may be taken.

Boxes, 40s. Pit, 30s. Gallery, 20s."

(*South Carolina Gazette*, March 17, 1764.)

TOMBSTONE INSCRIPTIONS FROM "RICHMOND" AND "HYDE PARK" PLANTATIONS.—Richmond plantation, on the Eastern bank of the Cooper River, according to Dr. Irving (*Day on Cooper River*) was for a long time the seat of Col. John Harleston.

Mr. Harleston purchased a large tract of land from Dr. Martine, which comprised the two plantations of "Richmond" and "Farmfield." In the subsequent division of the property "Richmond" fell to Col. Harleston's daughter, Jane, who married Mr. Edward Rutledge, and "Farmfield" to his daughter, Eliza, who married Thomas Corbett.

"Hyde Park," also on the Eastern Branch of the Cooper

River, was part of the estate of Isaac Ball. The inscriptions were copied recently by Mr. Joseph Ioor Waring.

“RICHMOND” PLANTATION.

Beneath this Marble | are deposited the Remains of | Col.  
John Harleston | and | Elizabeth Harleston | his Wife |  
Who departed this Life | He on the 14<sup>th</sup> September 1793 |  
Aet, 54 years | She the 4<sup>th</sup> January 1805 | Aet, 55 years |

Sacred to the Memory of | Thomas Corbett | Who died  
28<sup>th</sup> July 1800 | Aged 5 years and 19 Days.

Sacred to the Memory of | Elizabeth Harleston Corbett |  
Died 22<sup>nd</sup> January 1804. | Aged 11 months |

Beneath this Tablet | are deposited the Remains of | Mrs.  
Mary W. Read | Wife of John Harleston Read | Who de-  
parted this Life | 9<sup>th</sup> day of May 1817 | At “Rice Hope”  
Plantation | Aet. 27 | Here lieth also the Body of | Sarah  
Annabell Withers | Their daughter who | died on 13<sup>th</sup> Sep-  
tember 1817 | in Charleston | A tender victim to the | then  
prevailing fever. | Age 5 years 4 months and 9 days |

Sacred to the Memory of | J. Withers Read | Late a  
Lieutenant of the | U. S. N. | Born 18<sup>th</sup> March 1817 | Died  
28<sup>th</sup> June 1851 |.

James Corbett | Obit. 24<sup>th</sup> September 1817 | Aet. 1 year  
and 7 months |

In Memory of | Mrs. Jane Rutledge who departed this  
Life | 11<sup>th</sup> November 1835 | Aet. 62 years |.

[Long inscription.]

Here lie the Remains of | Rev. Edward Rutledge | Who  
died on the | 15<sup>th</sup> of March 1832 | Aged 33 years and 4  
months |

Sacred to the Memory of | Nicholas Harleston Rutledge |  
Who died November 7<sup>th</sup> A. D. 1835. | Aged 26 years and  
23 days. | In testimony of her affection | this Tablet is  
erected by his afflicted Widow. |

## INSCRIPTIONS AT "HYDE PARK" PLANTATION.

Sacred | To the Memory of | John Wilson | Who departed this Life | August 13<sup>th</sup> 1790. | Aged 40 years | This Memorial of her affection | was caused to be erected by | his Widow |

Sacred to the Memory of | John Coming Ball | who died at Hyde Park | 20<sup>th</sup> October 1764. | Aged 50 years and 2 months | And of his two Wives | Catharine Ball | who died at H. Park | the 25<sup>th</sup> of September 17— | Aged 32 years. | and | Judith Ball | who died at H. Park | the 2<sup>nd</sup> August 1772. | Aged 47 years. | As also of several of their children | and grandchildren. | This tribute of respect to their | memory is erected in 1821 by | Isaac Ball | Grandson of John Coming | and Judith Ball |

To the Memory of | David Franklin | who died on this Plantation | the 19<sup>th</sup> December 1797. | Having resided thereon 11 years and | 3 months as Overseer for | John Ball who caused this stone | to be put up in testimony of | his regard for Honest Franklin | "A Wits a feather, a Chiefs a rod | An Honest man, the noblest work of God." | His Wife and two of their | children are interred South of him. |

# LIST OF PUBLICATIONS

OF THE

SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

## COLLECTIONS.

Vol. I., 1857, \$3.00; Vol. II., 1858, \$3.00; Vol. III., 1859, out of print. Vol IV., 1887, unbound, \$3.00, bound, \$4.00; Vol. V., 1897, paper, \$3.00.

## PAMPHLETS.

Journal of a Voyage to Charlestown in So. Carolina by Pelatiah Webster in 1765. Edited by Prof. T. P. Harrison, 1898. 75c.

The History of the Santee Canal. By Prof. F. A. Porcher. With an Appendix by A. S. Salley, Jr., 1903. 75c.

## THE SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL MAGAZINE.

Volume I, 1900, Edited by A. S. Salley, Jr. Complete Volume. \$10.00

Single copies of Nos. 2-4, \$1.25 each.

Volume II to IX, 1901-1908, Edited by A. S. Salley, Jr. Unbound \$5.00 each.

Volume X to XIII, 1909-1912, Edited by Mabel L. Webber. Unbound \$5.00 each.

Members get a discount of 25 per cent. on the above prices.

Address: South Carolina Historical Society,  
Charleston, S. C.





THE  
SOUTH CAROLINA  
HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL  
MAGAZINE



PUBLISHED QUARTERLY, BY THE  
SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY  
CHARLESTON, S. C.

---

VOLUME XIV., NO. 4,

OCTOBER 1913.

---

Entered at the Post-office at Charleston, S. C., as  
Second-Class Matter.

---

PRINTED FOR THE SOCIETY BY  
WALKER, EVANS & COGSWELL CO  
CHARLESTON, S. C.

1913

*PUBLICATION COMMITTEE.*

JOSEPH W. BARNWELL,  
A. S. SALLEY, JR.

HENRY A. M. SMITH,

*EDITOR OF THE MAGAZINE.*

MABEL L. WEBBER.

---

**CONTENTS.**

The Brisbanes .....	175
Some Forgotten Towns in Lower South Carolina .....	198
Register of St. Andrew's Parish, Berkeley County, South Carolina .....	209
Order Book of John Faucheraud Grinké .....	219
Index .....	225

---

N. B.—These Magazines, with the exception of No. 1 of Vol. I, are \$1.25 to any one other than a member of the South Carolina Historical Society. Members of the Society receive them free. The Membership fee is \$4.00 per annum (the fiscal year being from January to January), and members can buy back numbers or duplicates at \$1.00 each. In addition to receiving the Magazines, members are allowed a discount of 25 per cent. on all other publications of the Society, and have the free use of the Society's library.

Any member who has not received the last number will please notify the Secretary and Treasurer,

Miss Mabel L. Webber,  
South Carolina Historical Society,  
Charleston, S. C.

# The South Carolina Historical and Genealogical Magazine.

---

VOL. XIV.

OCTOBER, 1913.

No. 4

---

## THE BRISBANES

Compiled by E. Haviland Hillman, F. S. G.

*(Continued from the July Number)*

John Stanyarne (3) Brisbane, [James (2), William (1)] b. ...., 1773; when his father, James Brisbane, was banished from Charleston in 1782, he intended taking John with him, but at the last moment, as the vessel was about to sail, he got into one of the small boats on which passengers had come on board, hid under a seat and returned on shore, where he remained with an old aunt, probably Susannah Stanyarne.

He married 19th March, 1795,<sup>59</sup> Maria Hall, b. ...., d. 8th April 1831, the daughter of the Hon. George Abbott Hall and Lois Mathews.<sup>60</sup> From 1801 to 1804 he owned the plantation on Goose Creek called Otranto where the Otranto Hunting Club now is, and later had his country seat at Malona, Ashley River. He died about 1850.

Children: 6 (Brisbane) 3 sons and 3 daughters.

---

<sup>59</sup>“Married: On Thursday evening last, William [an error, should be John] S. Brisbane Esq. of John’s Island, to Miss Maria Hall, daughter of the late George Abbott Hall, Esq.” (Monday, March 23, 1795) From “Marriage Notices” etc., by A. S. Salley, Jr.

<sup>60</sup>Through this alliance the descendants of this marriage can claim as ancestors, Gov. Robert Gibbes of S. C., Dr. Henry Woodward, and Hon. the Col. John Godfrey, Lois Mathews being the daughter of John Mathews and Sarah Gibbes. See this Magazine, Vol. XII., p. 83.

- (6) i. Sarah Harriet (4), b. ...., 1797.
- (7) ii. John Wilson (4), b. ...., 1801.
- iii. Maria (4), b. about 1802; d. unm. 1864.
- (8) iv. Abbott Hall (4), b. 4th Dec. 1804.
- v. Elizabeth (4), b. ...., 1807; d. unm. between May 13th and July 18th, 1867.
- (9) vi. William (4), b. 22nd July, 1809.

## 6.

Sarah Harriet (4) Brisbane [John S. (3), James (2), Wm. (1)], b. ...., 1797; married at St. Michael's Church, Charleston, S. C., 17th Dec., 1816, Alexander Gillon, son of Commodore Alexander Gillon and Ann Purcell. She died in Islington, suburb of Charleston, 14th Aug. 1828 and was interred at Malona, on Ashley River, the country seat of her father, John Stanyarne Brisbane. Her husband was afterwards, on 12th July, 1832, killed, in a duel with John Wilson, at Eddings Bay, Edisto Island, S. C.; aged 37 years.

Children: 4 (Gillon), 2 of which survived.

- (10) i. Anna Maria (5), b. 25th Nov. 1817.
- ii. Alexander (5), b. in Charleston 23rd. Aug., 1821; m. Mlle. Elize Bart of Port Au Prince, Hayti. He died there 25th Feb. 1874. His widow and a daughter survived him, and later returned to France, since which time all trace of them has been lost.

## 10.

Anna Maria (5) Gillon, [Sarah H. (4) Brisbane, John S. (3), James (2), Wm. (1)], b. 25th Nov. 1817; m. first, 28th May 1838, John Benjamin of Stratford Conn., at which place they resided until his death on Sept. 22nd, 1846. She then returned to Charleston, S. C., and married secondly, ...., Dec. 1851, Thomas Nathaniel Farr, of Summerville, S. C. She died 26th March, 1910, and was interred in St. Paul's Churchyard, Summerville, S. C.

Children by first marriage: 6 (Benjamin) 3 sons and 3 daughters.

- i. Alexander Gillon (6), b. 2nd Jan. 1839; d. 1840.
  - ii. Elvira Nicoll (6), b. 27th Nov. 1840; drowned near Sullivan's Island, S. C., 14th Aug., 1884, while saving the life of a child. A beautiful memorial window has been erected to the memory of her heroic deed in the little Chapel of the Holy Cross, Sullivan's Island. She was buried at St. Paul's, Summerville, S. C.
  - iii. Alfred Alston (6), b. 2nd Jan., 1841, d. 1858.
  - iv. Anna Elizabeth (6), b. 3rd Jan., 1844; m. George W. Scott of Brooklin, N. Y.; d. 1910, leaving 2 daughters,
    - 1. Annie Gillon (7), m. to Theodore D. Armour.
    - 2. Nellie Benjamin (7), unm.
- (II) v. Johanna (6), b. 17th Sept., 1846.

Children by second marriage: 1 (Farr) surviving.

- vi. Thomas Nathaniel (6), b. ....; m. 1898, Ethel Libbey.

Children: 5 (Farr) daughters.

- 1. Annie Gillon (7), b. July, 1899.
- 2. Bessie Brisbane (7), b. ....
- 3. Katherine (7), b. ....
- 4. Elinor (7), b. ....
- 5. Abbey (7), b. ....

## II.

Johanna (6) Benjamin [Anna M. (5) Gillon, Sarah H. (4) Brisbane, John S. (3), James (2), Wm. (1)], b. 17th Sept., 1846; m. first, ....., William Henry Fishburne. He died 1st Feb., 1891. She married secondly, 12th June, 1893, Samuel Gourdin Pinkney, of Charleston, S. C. He died 26th March, 1902. His widow now resides with her daughter, Mrs. W. Loring Lee, at Sumter, S. C.

Children, all by first marriage: 5 (Fishburne) 3 sons and 2 daughters.

- i. Elizabeth Brisbane (7), b. 3rd Dec., 1869; m. 13th Feb. 1890, Theodore Du Bose Ravenel. She died



4th Oct. 1898. Since his wife's death, Mr. Ravenel has remarried twice.

Children: 3 (Ravenel) sons.

1. Theodore DuBose (8), b. 30th Nov., 1890.
2. William Fishburne (8), b. 17th Nov., 1895.
3. Samuel Fitz Simons (8), b. 28th Sept. 1898.

- ii. Harriet Chalmers (7), b. 26th Feb., 1873; m. 17th Aug., 1904, Washington Loring Lee, of Sumter, S. C.

Children: 3 (Lee) 2 sons and 1 daughter.

1. William Fishburne (8), b. 23rd July, 1905; d. 12th Sept., 1906.
2. Pauline Loring (8), b. 3rd Feb., 1907.
3. Washington Loring (8), b. 30th Sept., 1908.

- iii. Charles Cochran (7), b. 25th May, 1876; m. 14th Sept., 1898, Virginia Alma Ingram.

Children: 7 (Fishburne), 4 sons and 3 daughters.

1. Alma Ingram (8), b. 7th July, 1899; d. Feb., 1904.
2. May Ingram (8), b. 7th March, 1901.
3. Charles Cochran (8), b. 7th Nov., 1902.
4. Harriet Ingram (8), b. 5th May, 1905.
5. William Henry (8), b. 1st Dec., 1906.
6. George (8), b. 26th Jan., 1909.
7. Robert Purdy (8), b. 23rd Jan., 1911.

- iv. John Benjamin (7), b. 8th Feb., 1878; m. 7th Nov. 1901, Jeannie Bently Gibson.

Children: 3 (Fishburne), 1 son and 2 daughters.

1. Anna Benjamin (8), b. 4th Nov., 1902.
2. Mary Tennant (8), b. 12th Dec., 1904.
3. John Benjamin (8), b. 17th Dec., 1908.

- v. Alexander Gillon (7), b. 22nd Jan., 1883; m. 16th Feb., 1911, Jane Hutchinson Owen.

Child: 1 (Fishburne) son.

1. Alexander Gillon (8), b. 23rd May, 1912.

## 7.

John Wilson (4) Brisbane [John S. (3), James (2), Wm. (1)], b. 1801; m. 22nd March, 1827,<sup>61</sup> Mary Susannah, the daughter of Commodore Alexander Gillon, and Ann Purcell. He was killed by being thrown from his horse while hunting, 28th Aug., 1833.<sup>62</sup>

Children: 2 (Brisbane) daughters.

- i. Mary Susannah (5), b. 11th June, 1828; m. 3rd June, 1847, at Litchfield, Conn., Gideon H. Hollister. He was a prominent lawyer, State Senator, U. S. Minister to Hayti, and also the author of a "History of Connecticut" and other works. He died 24th March, 1881. Mrs. Hollister lives at Litchfield, Conn.

Children: 3 (Hollister) 2 sons and 1 daughter.

1. Gertrude (6), d. an infant.
  2. Abbott Brisbane (6), b. ....; d. 1859.
  3. Robert (6), b. ....; d. 1866.
- ii. Maria Hall (5), b. 11th June, 1831; m. at Litchfield, Conn., F. O. Beeman. She died 17th Jan., 1863.

Child: 1 (Beeman) son.

1. Allen Everett (6), b. ....; a clergyman in the Episcopal Church.

## 8.

Abbott Hall (4) Brisbane, [John S. (3), James (2), Wm. (1)], b. 4th Dec., 1804; graduated at the U. S. Military Academy in 1825. Served in the Florida War against the Seminole Indians in 1835-6, as Colonel of the South Carolina Volunteers, and was engaged in the skirmish of Tomoka, 10th March, 1836, where he so distin-

<sup>61</sup>Record from old Gillon Bible "March the 22—1827. John W. Brisbane married to Mary Susannah Gillon at Goose Creek in the Parish of St. James—Goose Creek, by the Rev. Mr. Hankill, Rector of St. Paul's Church, Charleston."

<sup>62</sup>Ibid. "Died August 28—1833, aged 32 years, John W. Brisbane of Charleston, S. C., buried at Malona, Ashley River, Maria Brisbane's plantation."

guished himself for his bravery that he was called the South Carolina Hotspur. On his return to Charleston he was made Brigadier General of Militia of S. C. Soon after he was appointed Constructing Engineer of the projected "Charleston and Cincinnati Railroad" in which position he served for four years. In 1847-8 he was Superintending Engineer of an Artesian Well for the supply of water to the city of Charleston, and at the same time elected, Professor of History, Belles Lettres and Ethics at the Citadel Academy, which position he held until 1853, after which he retired to his plantation, Accabee, near Charleston. He was the author of a political romance "Ralphton or the Young Carolinian."

He married in ....., Adeline E. White, daughter of the distinguished painter John Blake White, and died in Summerville, S. C., 28th Sept., 1861, leaving no issue. Mrs. Brisbane, who with her husband, became a member of the Roman Catholic Church, joined, after her husband's death, the Ursuline Convent of Columbia, S. C.

## 9.

William (4) Brisbane, [John S. (3), James (2), Wm. (1)], b. 22nd July, 1809; was adopted by his uncle, William Brisbane, in 1812; educated at Coates School, and that of Mr. Partridge in Middleton, Conn., finishing his education by European travel.

He married first, 3rd March, 1831, Julia Hall Lowndes, the daughter of James Lowndes and Catharine Osborne, the celebrated beauty. Born in 1811, she died 4th Dec., 1847. He married secondly, in New York City, 2nd Oct., 1857, Sarah Hogan, the daughter of Judge William Hogan, of Hogansburgh, N. Y. Mr. Brisbane died at Hogansburgh, 30th Aug., 1860.

Children by first marriage: 9 (Brisbane) 3 sons and 6 daughters.

- i. Mary Catherine (5), b. in Charleston, S. C., 12th Jan., 1832; married at Wiltown, S. C., 22nd April, 1856, the Hon. George A. Hickox, b. 11th June, 1830, a distinguished member of the Litch-

field, Conn. County Bar. He edited for twenty-five years "The Litchfield Enquirer," and his editorials were well known all over the United States, as models of thought and expression. He passed away at his ancestral home in Washington, Conn., 7th June, 1903, "leaving many mourning friends but not one enemy." He was a descendant of John Elliott, (The Apostle to the Indians). Mrs. Hickox resides with her family at Washington, Conn. [She died in June, 1913.]

Children: 2 (Hickox) 1 son and 1 daughter, both born at Litchfield, Conn.

- i. William Brisbane (6), b. 18th March, 1863; m. 8th Oct., 1890, Zaydee Bancroft Keese, b. 6th April, 1866; d. 6th Aug., 1902.

Child: 1 (Hickox) daughter.

- i. Zillah Keese (7), b. 13th April, 1892.

2. Frances Elliott (6), b. 1st April, 1864; unnm.

(12) ii. Julia Lowndes (5), b. 31st May, 1833.

(13) iii. Harriet Ruth (5), b. 6th Dec., 1834.

(14) iv. Catharine Osborne (5), b. 3rd Aug., 1836.

v. Amaranthia (5), b. 22nd Feb., 1838; unnm.

vi. William (5), b. 14th July, 1839; served in C. S. A.; d. unnm. at Litchfield, Conn., 5th July, 1881.

vii. Maria Hall (5), called "Nina," b. 15th Feb., 1841; unnm.

viii. James Lowndes (5), b. 9th Dec., 1844; served in C. S. A., d. unnm. 7th April, 1899.

ix. Lewis Morris (5), b. 27th July, 1846; served in C. S. A., and acted as courier to Gen. James Chestnut, Junr.; d. unnm. 6th March, 1905.

Children by second marriage: 2 (Brisbane) daughters.

- x. Jane C. (5), b. 13th Aug., 1858; married 15th Oct., 1878, Frank Schlesinger. Both deceased.

Child: 1 (Schlesinger) daughter surviving.

- i. Bertha Margaret (6), b. 6th June, 1881.

- xi. Margaret L (5), b. 26th April, 1860; m. 18th July, 1882, George M. Ransom, M. D.

Children: 2 (Ransom) sons.

1. Frank Brisbane (6), b. 25th June, 1883.
2. Henry Morgan (6), b. 22nd April, 1885;  
m. 23rd Nov., 1908, Catherine Byer.  
Issue.

## 12.

Julia Lowndes (5) Brisbane, [Wm. (4), John S. (3), James (2), Wm. (1)], b. 31st May, 1833; m. at Wiltown, S. C., 10th April, 1855, Roland Smith Rhett. He died.....

Children:: 10 (Rhett) 7 sons and 3 daughters.

- i. Julia Lowndes (6), b. 20th March, 1856; unm.
- ii. Roland Smith (6), b. 28th April, 1858; m. 22nd Dec., 1891, Mary Clapp Sibley.
- iii. Abbott Brisbane (6), b. 11th Jan., 1860; m. 6th June, 1899, Eleonor Orr Lee. Issue.
- iv. Thomas Grimke (6), b. 14th Jan., 1862; m.....
- v. William Brisbane (6), b. 16th Dec., 1863; m.  
16th Dec., 1899, Elizabeth Virginia Tyler. Issue.
- vi. Mariana Parker (6), b. 18th March, 1866, Thos.  
Gordon Coleman.
- vii. Charlotte Haskell (6), b. 31st May, 1869; unm.
- viii. James Smith (6), b. 8th April, 1872.
- ix. Edward Lowndes (6), b. 25th March, 1874; m.  
the Hon. Frances Fairfax.
- x. Henry Parker (6), b. 31st Jan., 1878; m. Issue.

## 13.

Harriet Ruth (5) Brisbane, [Wm. (4), John S. (3), James (2), Wm. (1)], b. in Charleston, S. C., 6th Dec., 1834; m. at Litchfield, Conn., 5th June, 1860, Cadwallader Colden Tracy, of New York; son of George Manning Tracy and Mary Colden Willett. From early youth Mrs. Tracy evinced a decided inventive genius, possibly inherited from her great-grandfather, James Brisbane,<sup>63</sup> and between

<sup>63</sup>James Brisbane's letter to Henry Laurens. See this Magazine, Vol. IV., p. 11.



1889 and 1893 was granted by the U. S. Govt. Patent Office, no less than eleven patents for mechanical inventions.<sup>64</sup> The most remarkable of these was a very important departure in the improvement of sewing machines, and she was congratulated on the success she had "achieved in the practical solution of a problem which" had "been attempted by many of the ablest sewing machine experts in the world, only to be abandoned as unsolvable."<sup>65</sup> Some of these were exhibited at the World's Fair in Chicago in 1893, for which she was presented with several silver and bronze medals and a diploma from the World's Columbian Commission for her Models of Passenger Elevators.

Mrs. Tracy is also highly gifted as a writer of verse and prose and has often contributed to magazines and other periodicals. She resides in England.

Children: 5 (Tracy) 1 son (d. in infancy) and 4 daughters.

- i. Julia Lowndes (6), b. on Staten Island, N. Y., 10th Aug., 1865; unm.
- ii. Adeline Brisbane (6), b. at Columbia, S. C., 8th April, 1869; unm.
- iii. Caroline Ruth Colden (6), called "Rose," b. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 3rd March, 1871; m. on Staten Island, 18th April, 1894, Frederick William Corse.

Child: 1 (Corse) son.

- i. Cadwallader Colden (7), b. 7th Feb., 1896.
- iv. Mary Colden Willett (6), b. in New York City, 22nd Feb., 1873; m. in London, England, 14th May, 1908, Eduardo Haviland Hillman, of Santiago, Chile, S. A. Reside at 13 Somers Place, Hyde Park, London, England.

#### 14.

Catharine Osborne (5) Brisbane, [Wm. (4), John S. (3), James (2), Wm. (1)], b. 3rd Aug. 1836; m. Sept.,

<sup>64</sup>Amongst others, safety devices for preventing the falling of elevators and the closing up of the shafts, also a folding bed.

<sup>65</sup>From a letter signed by John E. Sweet, Engineer and Inventor, Lewis E. Grover, Man. Colt's Firearms Co., John Thomson, Inventor, W. F. Durfee, Sewing Machine Expert and F. R. Hutton, Professor of the Columbia School of Mines.

1860, Charles Sinkler Darby, M. D., b. 14th July, 1837, d. 11th May, 1894.

Children: 6 (Darby) 2 sons and 4 daughters.

- i. Catharine Lowndes (6), b. 16th Nov. 1861; unm.
- ii. Charles Sinkler (6), b. 5th Nov., 1866; d. 30th Aug., 1896.
- iii. Julia Lowndes (6), b. 18th March, 1868; unm.
- iv. Ruth Brisbane (6), b. 11th Oct. 1869; unm.
- v. William Russell (6), b. 20th April, 1872; m. ...., Clara Hale.

Children: 3 (Darby) sons.

1. Joseph Hale (7), b. 19th Dec., 1904.
2. Charles Sinkler (7), b. 20th Feb., 1908.
3. William Russell (7), b. ....

vi. Mary Preston (6), b. 30th May, 1874; unm.

### 5.

Adam Fowler (3) Brisbane, [James (2), Wm. (1)], b. in Charleston 3rd Sept., 1783, while his father was in England. Married 14th Dec., 1803, Mary Ann Mosse, b. 10th March, 1786, d. 10th May, 1854. She was the daughter of Dr. George Mosse and Phoebe M. Norton (his second wife). He died in Charleston, 15th June, 1830, and was buried in St. Paul's Churchyard.

Children: 2 (Brisbane) 1 son and 1 daughter.

- (15) i. William Henry (4), b. 12th Oct., 1806.
- ii. Elizabeth (4), b. ....; d. 29th Oct., 1839; m. Alexander B. Lawton.

Children: 3 (Lawton) daughters.

1. Mary Jane (5), b. abt. 1832; m. Montague La Fitte. No issue.
2. Martha (5), b. 1834; m. Judge Walter Gwinn of Florida. No issue.
3. Eusepia (5), d. an infant.

### 15.

William Henry (4) Brisbane, [Adam Fowler (3), James (2), Wm. (1)], b. 12th Oct. 1806; adopted at the

age of six by his uncle, William Brisbane, who left him Milton Lodge on Ashley River. He died at his home in Arena, Wisconsin, 5th April, 1878. He married 28th May, 1825, his cousin, Anna Lawton, b. abt. 1806; d. 17th Feb., 1888.

Children: 7 (Brisbane) 4 sons and 3 daughters.

- i. Anna Cornelia (5), b. 25th July, 1827; d. 26th April, 1828.
- ii. Bently Hasell (5), b. 31st Aug., 1829; d. 22nd March, 1846.
- (16) iii. Benjamin Lawton (5), b. 8th April, 1834.
- (17) iv. William Henry (5), b. 20th. June, 1838.
- v. Phebe Adeline (5), b. 14th May, 1841; m. 10th March, 1862, Herbert Reed. He died 28th April, 1875.

Children: 4 (Reed) 2 sons and 2 daughters.

1. Herbert Brisbane (6), b. 24th May, 1864; d. 9th June, 1896; m. 11th April, 1889, Mary G. Pinney. Issue: 1 daughter, Erma Gladys (7).
2. Anna Julia (6), d. in infancy.
3. Martha (6), d. in infancy.
4. George (6) Benjamin, b. 19th Nov. 1873.
- vi. Mary Julia (5), b. ....; d. 18th March, 1845.
- vii. John Edward (5), b. 7th April, 1847; d. 2nd Feb., 1863.

# 16.

Benjamin Lawton (5) Brisbane, [Wm. H. (4), Adam F. (3), James (2), Wm. (1)], b. 8th April, 1834; m. 22nd Jan., 1854, Sarah Emily Dickson. He died at Council Bluffs, Iowa, 10th Nov., 1893.

Children: 5 (Brisbane) 2 sons and 3 daughters.

- i. William Henry (6), b. 22nd Jan., 1855; m. in Omaha, Neb., 1897, .....

Children: 2 (Brisbane).

1. Winfred (7), b. ....
2. .... (7).

- ii. Alfred (6), b. 3rd Sept., 1861; m. ...., Olive Miller.

Children: 2 (Brisbane) sons.

1. Benjamin, b. ....
2. Reuben, b. ....

- iii. Anna E. (6), b. 7th July, 1864; m. ...., Charles W. Johnson. Issue.

- iv. Julia (6), b. ....; m. ...., Lloyd Robinson. Issue.

- v. Gertrude (6), b. ....; m. ...., Nels Miller. Issue.

### 17.

William Henry (5) Brisbane, [Wm. H. (4), Adam F. (3), James (2), Wm. (1)], b. at Lawtonville, S. C., 20th June, 1838; m. 20th June, 1865, Elizabeth A. Sniffen. He died 12th May, 1897.

Children: 9 (Brisbane) 3 sons and 6 daughters.

- i. Henry Charles (6), b. 23rd Dec., 1865; m. 25th August, 1889, Dora Koester.

Children: 3 (Brisbane) 2 sons and 1 daughter.

1. De Tours H. (7), b. 18th August, 1890.
2. Clarence L. (7), b. 10th Feb., 1893.
3. Earl L. (7), b. 5th May, 1899.

- ii. Mary Anna (6), b. 6th Sept., 1868; d. ....

- iii. Adeline Catherine (6), b. 16th April, 1870; d. ...., 1871.

- iv. Elizabeth Rosa (6), b. 1st Feb., 1872; d. in infancy.

- v. John Benjamin (6), b. 15th Oct., 1874; m. 31st Aug., 1896, Julia Eva House.

Children: 3 (Brisbane) daughters.

1. Ethel (7), b. 13th Oct., 1897.
2. Mariem (7), b. 26th July, 1903.
3. Lucille (7), b. 27th March, 1907.

- vi. Mariem (6), b. 27th May, 1876; m. 15th Oct., 1895, James Christian. Issue.

- vii. Edith Marie (6), b. 4th Jan. 1878; m. 4th April, 1898, Arthur Braze. Issue.
- viii. Phebe Elenor (6), b. 22nd July, 1879; d. 1882.
- ix. Edward Alfred (6), b. 7th May, 1881; m. 20th Dec., 1906, Edith Gertrude Clements.

Child: 1 (Brisbane) son.

- 1. William C. (7), b. 17th Jan., 1909.

### 3.

Adam Fowler (2) Brisbane, [Wm. (1)], third son of Dr. William Brisbane and Margaret Stewart, was born in Charleston in 1754. He "settled in Camden certainly as early as 1780" as proved by the Court House Records of that place. In 1784 "he was elected to the Legislature" and was a Member of the Constitutional Convention in 1790. "He was chosen first President of the Camden Orphan Society in 1787, and in 1791 was appointed one of the first Judges of Kershaw." "His residence stood on the east side of Fair Street near the corner of King" and in 1791, when General Washington visited Camden, it was placed at his disposal. "It was subsequently burned" (Brasington House now on site). It is believed by his descendants that he was an officer in the Revolutionary War, with the rank of Colonel, and that at one time he served under General Washington. This was related by the late Dr. Adam Brisbane Arthur, his grandson, but no record, I believe, has been found to substantiate it. He married 23rd May, 1775, Mary Camber of Savannah, Georgia, daughter of Sir Thomas Camber.<sup>66</sup> He died in Richland District, 1st July, 1799. Mrs. Brisbane survived her husband twenty-one years and died in Camden, S. C., 19th Aug., 1820.

Children: 5 (Brisbane) 2 sons and 3 daughters.

- i. Adam Fowler (3) Junr., b. 19th Dec., 1779; m. ...., Margaret Irvin, in Kershaw Dist. He died 3rd Jan., 1806, leaving no issue. His widow

---

<sup>66</sup>Another daughter of Sir Thomas Camber married George Walton, Signer of the Declaration of Independence, and still another, married Major John Habersham of Georgia.



married afterwards, before 1808, Thomas Salmond.

(18) ii. Elizabeth Dale (3), b. 5th Dec., 1781.

iii. William Alexander (3), b. ...., 1783; d. May, 1784.

(19) iv. Mary Hannah Camber (3), b. 26th June, 1785.

Twins v. Margaret (3), b. 26th June, 1785.

## 18.

Elizabeth Dale (3) Brisbane, [Adam F. (2), Wm. (1)], b. 5th Dec., 1781; m. 26th July, 1802, William Ancrum. She died in Kershaw Dist. 1st Sept., 1826.

Children: 5 (Ancrum) sons.

i. William Porcher (4), b. 7th March, 1808; d. ...., 1810.

ii. Fowler Brisbane (4), b. 23rd Jan., 1811; d. ...., 1830.

iii. George Octavius (4), b. 5th April, 1813; d. ...., 1824.

(20) iv. William Alexander (4), b. 10th June, 1815.

(21) v. Thomas James (4), b. 17th July, 1817.

## 20.

William Alexander (4) Ancrum, [Elizabeth D. (3) Brisbane; Adam F. (2), Wm. (1)], b. 10th June, 1815; m. 27th March, 1837, Charlotte Elizabeth, daughter of James Kennedy Douglas, of Galoway, Scotland. He died ..... 1862.

Children: 6 (Ancrum) 2 sons and 4 daughters.

(22) i. Mary Douglas (5), b. 3rd Jan., 1840.

(23) ii. Thomas James (5), b. 12th Sept., 1841.

(24) iii. Elizabeth Brisbane (5), b. 25th April, 1843, d. ...., March, 1905.

iv. James Kennedy Douglas (5), b. 23rd Sept., 1844; d. in service C. S. A. 10th July (? Feb.), 1864.

(25) v. Ellen Deas (5), b. 9th March, 1846.

(26) vi. Margaret Douglas (5), b. 6th March, 1848.

## 22.

Mary Douglas (5) Ancrum [William Alexander (4) Ancrum, Elizabeth D. (3) Brisbane, Adam F. (2), Wm. (1)], b. 3rd Jan. 1840; m. 22nd Feb., 1860, Charles J. Shannon, Surgeon, C. S. A.

Children: 4 (Shannon) 1 son and 3 daughters.

- i. Ellen Deas (6), b. 7th Dec., 1860; d. 22nd Feb., 1844; m. William De Saussure Boykin. No issue.
- ii. Charles John (6), b. 1st July, 1863; m. 30th April, 1895, Emily Jordan Nesbit. Children: 2 (Shannon) sons.
  1. Ralph Nesbit (7), b. 18th Feb., 1896.
  2. Charles John (7), b. 29th July, 1907.
- iii. Leila Martha (6), b. 2nd April, 1867.
- iv. Charlotte Douglas (6), b. 23rd July, 1869.

## 23.

Thomas James (5) Ancrum, [Wm. Alexander (4) Ancrum, Elizabeth D. (3) Brisbane, Adam F. (2), Wm. (1)], b. 12th Sept. 1841; d. 29th May, 1900; m. 29th March, 1870, Mary Cantey.

Children: 2 (Ancrum) daughters.

- i. Elizabeth Hamilton Boykin (6), b. 25th June, 1876; m. 25th April, 1900, Caleb Clark Moore.

Children: 3 (Moore) 2 sons and 1 daughter.

1. Thomas Ancrum (7), b. 10th Feb., 1901.
2. Albertus Adair (7), b. 6th Sept., 1904.
3. Camilla Agnes (7), b. 24th Sept., 1906.
- ii. Camilla Cantey (6), b. 15th Aug., 1877; m. 15th Aug. 1900, William Hamilton Haile. She died 12th Sept., 1905.

Children: 3 (Haile) daughters.

1. Minnie Cantey (7), b. 30th March, 1901.
2. Susan Hamilton (7), b. 27th July, 1902.
3. Elizabeth Ancrum (7), b. 13th Nov., 1904.

Elizabeth Brisbane (5) Ancrum, [Wm. Alexander (4) Ancrum, Elizabeth D. (3) Brisbane, Adam F. (2), Wm.

(1)], b. 25th April, 1843; d. 18th March, 1905; m. 17th Dec., 1867, Samuel Boykin, C. S. A.

Children: 9 (Boykin) 4 sons and 5 daughters.

- i. Mary Hopkins (6), b. 29th April, 1869; m. first 11th Dec., 1888, Charles H. Green, M. D., who d. 21st March, 1900; m. secondly Dec., 1906, E. F. Bell.

Children by first marriage: 3 (Green) 2 sons and 1 daughter.

1. Charles H. (7), b. 17th June, 1890; d. 28th Sept., 1905.
  2. Samuel B. (7), b. 25th June, 1894; d. 28th March, 1905.
  3. Elizabeth B. (7), b. 30th Dec., 1896.
  - ii. Charlotte Ancrum (6), b. 16th Feb., 1871; m. 11th Feb., 1902, Thomas Davis Porcher.
- Child: 1 (Porcher) son.
1. John Stoney (7), b. 29th March, 1910.
  - iii. Samuel Burwell (6), b. 23rd May, 1873; d. 2nd July, 1885.
  - iv. Leila Brisbane (6), b. 4th June, 1876.
  - v. William Ancrum (6), b. 2nd Aug. 1878; m. 17th July, 1901, Florence Harlee Coachman.

Children: 3 (Boykin) 1 son and 2 daughters.

1. Helen Mortimer (7), b. 21st July, 1902.
  2. Florence Harlee (7), b. 26th Sept., 1903.
  3. William Ancrum (7), b. 2nd Feb., 1907.
  - vi. Lemuel Whitaker (6), b. 4th Jan., 1880.
  - vii. Ellen Lee (6), b. 29th Aug. 1882; m. 18th Oct., 1911, Thomas Frederick Bell.
  - viii. Meta Deas (6), b. 2nd Nov., 1883; m. 26th Dec., 1907, John Gibbes Barnwell.
- Child: 1 (Barnwell) son.
1. John Gibbes (7), b. 26th Jan., 1911.
  - ix. Samuel (6), b. 6th July, 1886; d. 26th June, 1887.

## 25.

Ellen Deas (5) Ancrum, [Wm. Alexander (4) Ancrum, Elizabeth D. (3) Brisbane, Adam F. (2), Wm. (1)], b. 9th March, 1846; m. 22nd June, 1863, Major Francis Dickinson Lee, C. S. A.

Children: 5 (Lee) 3 sons and 2 daughters.

- i. Ellen Deas (6), b. 21st Oct., 1866; m. ...., George Hoffman.

Child: 1 (Hoffman) daughter.

- i. Ellen Lee (7), b. ....
- ii. Francis Dickinson (6), b. 21st Jan., 1870; m. ....  
Adine Tyrrel.
- iii. Mary Elizabeth (6), b. 5th April, 1873.
- iv. Douglas Ancrum (6), b. 12th Oct., 1876.
- v. Lynch Deas (6), b. .... Sept., 1879; d. .... 1911.

## 26.

Margaret Douglas (5) Ancrum, [Wm. Alexander (4) Ancrum, Elizabeth D. (3) Brisbane, Adam F. (2), Wm. (1)], b. 6th March, 1848; d. 8th April, 1883; m. 9th Nov., 1869, Samuel Francis Boykin.

Children: 7 (Boykin) 5 sons and 2 daughters.

- i. Douglas Ancrum (6), b. 15th Jan., 1871; m. 9th Nov., 1897, Mary Elizabeth Boykin.

Child: 1 (Boykin) daughter.

- i. Ellen Douglas (7), b. 20th Nov., 1898.
- ii. William Whitaker (6), b. 5th Sept., 1872; d. in infancy.
- iii. Samuel Francis (6), b. 15th June, 1874; m. 11th April, 1899, Anne Llewellyn Alexander.

Children: 2 (Boykin) 1 son and 1 daughter.

- i. Martha Chambers (7), b. 31st Jan., 1900.
2. Francis Hart (7), b. .... June, 1912.
- iv. Martha Rives (6), b. 22nd Sept., 1875; d. 12th Sept., 1911; m. 14th April, 1903, John J. Workman.

Children: 4 (Workman) 2 sons and 2 daughters.

1. Elizabeth Brisbane (7), b. 18th June, 1904.
  2. Martha Boykin (7), b. 19th July, 1905.
  3. John James (7), d. in infancy.
  4. William Gatewood (7), b. 22nd May, 1910.
- v. William Ancrum (6), b. 5th Oct., 1877; m. 1st June, 1905, Anne Beecher Smith.

Child: 1 (Boykin) son.

1. William A. (7), b. ...., 1907.
- vi. Lynch Deas (6), b. 31st Oct., 1878; d. in infancy.
- vii. Ellen Deas (6), b. ...., 1881; d. in infancy.

## 21.

Thomas James (4) Ancrum, [Elizabeth D. (3) Brisbane, Adam F. (2), Wm. (1)], b. 17th July, 1817; served in the C. S. A.; d. in 1887; m. in ...., 1840, Margaret Douglas.

Children: 10 (Ancrum) 3 sons and 7 daughters.

- (27) i. William Alexander (5), b. ...., 1843.
- ii. Mary Camber (5), b. ...., 1845; d. in infancy.
- iii. Charlotte Douglas (5), b. ...., 1847; d. 1909; m. in 1870, James Cante. No issue.
- iv. Thomas Brisbane (5), b. ...., 1850; d. unm. in 1911.
- (28) v. Elizabeth Brisbane (5), b. ...., 1852.
- (29) vi. Margaret Frances (5), b. ...., 1856.
- vii. James Douglas (5), b. ...., 1858; d. 1861.
- viii. Catherine Porcher (5), b. ...., 1860; d. ...., 1861.
- ix. Mary Catherine (5), b. ...., 1862; m. ...., 1880, Douglas Blanding De Saussure. No issue.
- x. Jessie Douglas (5), b. ...., 1865; m. ...., 1893, Clarendon Rivern Spencer.

Children: 4 (Spencer) sons.

1. Clarendon R. (6), b. ...., 1894.
2. Douglas Ancrum (6), b. ...., 1896.
3. Charles Holmes (6), b. ...., 1898.
4. Thomas Ancrum (6), b. ...., 1900.



## 27.

William Alexander (5) Ancrum, [Thomas James (4) Ancrum, Elizabeth D. (3) Brisbane, Adam F. (2), Wm. (1)], b. ...., 1843; served in C. S. A.; m. in ...., 1877, Anna Calhoun.

Children: 7 (Ancrum) 5 sons and 2 daughters.

- i. Anna Aurelia (6), b. ...., 1878; m. ...., 1901, John Miller.

Children: 2 (Miller) daughters.

1. Betty Calhoun (7), b. ...., 1905.
2. Marjorie Dodd (7), b. ...., 1907.

- ii. William (6), b. ...., 1881; Lieutenant in the U. S. Army; m. ...., 1909, Cora Carrison.

Children: 2 (Ancrum) 1 son and 1 daughter.

1. William (7), b. ...., 1910.
2. Margaret Carrison (7), b. ...., 1912.

- iii. Sarah Calhoun (6), b. ...., 1882; m. ...., 1906, Edward Eve.

Children: 4 (Eve) 2 sons and 2 daughters.

1. Anna Calhoun (7), b. ...., 1907.
2. Edward Armstrong (7), b. ...., 1908.
3. Sarah Norwood (7), b. ...., 1910.
4. Christopher Fitzsimmons (7), b. 1912.

- iv. Calhoun (6), b. ...., 1883; m. ...., 1910, Dixie Quarles.

Child: 1 (Ancrum) daughter.

1. Dixie (7), b. ...., 1911.

- v. Andrew Simonds (6), b. ...., 1885. Unm.
- vi. Thomas (6), b. ...., 1886. Unm.
- vii. James Norwood (6), b. ...., 1891. Unm.

## 28.

Elizabeth Brisbane (5) Ancrum [Thomas J. (4) Ancrum, Elizabeth D. (3) Brisbane, Adam F. (2), Wm. (1)], b. ...., 1852; m. ...., 1882, John Boykin.

Children: 3 (Boykin) 2 sons and 1 daughter.

- i. Edward Mortimer (6), b. ...., 1882; m. ...., 1909, Elizabeth Lowndes. No issue.
- ii. Thomas Ancrum (6), b. ...., 1884.
- iii. Frances Johnson (6), b. ...., 1886.

## 29.

Margaret Frances (5) Ancrum, [Thomas J. (4) Ancrum, Elizabeth D. (3) Brisbane, Adam F. (2), Wm. (1)], b. ...., 1856; m. ...., 1877, Robert C. Johnson.

Children: 6 (Johnson) 2 sons and 4 daughters.

- i. William E. (6), b. ...., 1877.
- ii. Charlotte Cantey (6), b. ...., 1879; m. ...., 1900, Matthew R. Singleton.

Children: 3 (Singleton) 2 sons and 1 daughter.

1. Richard (7), b. ...., 1901.
2. Robert Johnson (7), b. ...., 1904; d. in infancy.
3. Martha Rutledge (7), b. ...., 1908.
- iii. Margaret Ancrum (6), b. ...., 1881; m. ...., 1909, Alexander G. Clarkson.

Children: 2 (Clarkson) sons.

1. Alexander Garden (7), b. ...., 1910.
2. Robert Johnson (7), b. ...., 1912.
- iv. Annie Cunningham (6), b. ...., 1886; m. ...., 1907, Henry D. Boykin.

Children: 2 (Boykin) daughters.

1. Frances Ancrum (7), b. ...., 1908.
2. Ellen Deas (7), b. ...., 1910.
- v. Mary Douglas (6), b. ...., 1888; m. ...., 1912, Daniel M. Jones.
- vi. Robert Cunningham (6), b. ...., 1890.

## 19.

Mary Hannah Camber (3) Brisbane, [Adam F. (2), Wm. (1)], b. 26th June, 1785; m. at Camden, S. C., 28th

Nov., 1805, Reuben Arthur, b. in Lexington Dist., S. C., 4th April, 1774, d. in Sumpter Co., 11th March, 1833. Mrs. Arthur died 20th Nov., 1857.

Children: 9 (Arthur), 5 sons and 4 daughters. All born at Camden.

- i. Mary (4), b. 12th Jan. 1807; d. 6th Nov. 1809.
- ii. William Henry (4), b. 8th June, 1808; d. in Lafayette Co., Arkansas 26th Sept. 1840.
- iii. Thomas Brown (4), b. 21st March, 1810; d. 14th Jan., 1833.
- iv. John Singleton (4), b. .... Jan., 1813; d. 19th May, 1813.
- (30) v. Adam Brisbane (4), b. 26th May, 1814.
- (31) vi. Elizabeth (4), b. 25th Sept., 1816.
- (32) vii. Mary Margaret (4), b. 21st March, 1819.
- viii. (Capt.) John Camber (4), b. 19th Dec., 1821; m. 27th Feb., 1843, Mary C. Gray.

Children: 3 (Arthur) 2 sons and 1 daughter.

1. Mary Gray (5), b. ...., 1847; m. .... Dec. 1864, Charles English.
2. Reuben (5), b. 1850.
3. Edmund (5), b. 1852.
- ix. Martha Anna (4), b. 27th Nov., 1827; d. ...., April, 1904; m. ...., 1845, Judge George R. Evans of N. C.

Children: 3 (Evans) 1 son and 2 daughters.

1. Mary A. (5), b. ...., April, 1846; unm.
2. Katherine (5), b. ...., May, 1847; unm.
3. Benjamin (5), d. in infancy.

### 30.

Dr. Adam Brisbane (4) Arthur, [Mary H. C. (3) Brisbane, Adam F. (2), Wm. (1)], b. 26th May, 1814; m. first 2nd March, 1837, Mary Rebecca Atkinson, b. .... April, 1821, d. .... October, 1843. He married secondly, 1845, America Robinson, b. .... 1824, d. ...., 1885. Dr. Arthur d. .... Nov., 1872.

Children by first marriage: 5 (Arthur) 2 sons and 3 daughters.

- i. Elizabeth (5), b. 22nd Nov., 1837; m. 22nd August, 1859, Dr. Edward M. Vasser, d. Feb., 1879. Mrs. Vasser is living at Selma, Ala.
- ii. Mary Ann (5), b. 10th Aug., 1839; d. 12th May, 1864; m. 16th Nov., 1856, Dr. A. Bowie.
- iii. Thomas (5), b. 18th Oct., 1840; d. in infancy.
- iv. Emma Polk (5), b. 9th Nov., 1841; living at Selma, Ala.
- v. William Henry (5), b. .... April, 1843; d. in infancy.

Children by second marriage: 9 (Arthur) 1 son and 8 daughters.

- vi. Coralie (5), b. 20th Feb. 1846; m. ...., R. E. Webster.
- vii. Sarah (5), b. .... April, 1847; d. 14th Feb., 1896; m. .... April, 1874, John Deusler.
- viii. Mary Anna (5), b. .... Dec., 1849; m. ...., 1889, William Price.
- ix. Louise Salmond (5), b. .... March, 1852; d. .... March, 1878.
- x. Carolina (5), b. .... Feb., 1855; d. .... Jan., 1862.
- xi. Evelyn (5), b. .... Oct., 1856; m. abt. 1893, P. Welborn.
- xii. Florence (5), b. .... May, 1858; m. ...., Joseph Shough.
- xiii. Ada (5), b. .... Sept., 1861; d. 1900; m. ...., William Merkel.
- xiv. William Ancrum (5), b. 16th Jan., 1864; m. 24th March, 1899, Adele Fowler.

Children: 4 (Arthur) daughters.

1. Adele (6), b. 24th March, 1900.
2. Dorothy (6), b. 29th Sept., 1902; d. 3rd Aug., 1904.
3. Anna Brisbane (6), b. 26th Jan., 1904.
4. Elizabeth (6), b. 3rd Aug., 1907.

## 31.

Elizabeth Dale Ancrum (4) Arthur, [Mary H. C. (3) Brisbane, Adam F. (2), Wm. (1)], b. 25th Sept., 1816; m. 5th May, 1836, near Claiborne, Ala., James Barnes Diggs. She died 7th Sept., 1839.

Children: 3 (Diggs) 1 son and 2 daughters.

- i. James Shepard (5), b. 24th Jan., 1838; d. 1st Jan., 1893.
- ii. Elizabeth Arthur (5), b. 22nd Aug., 1839; m. 1st S. D. Hays, of Ohio, Nov., 1856; he died June, 1860. Issue, 2 children, George J., died young, and Anna D., who died 1887. Md. 2d. Feb., 1864, John Edwards of Hillsboro, Ohio, 3 children, Edward D., Robert J., and Mary L., all living.
- iii. Mary Anna (5), (twin to Elizabeth Arthur), b. 22nd Aug., 1839; d. 18th Sept., 1909.

## 32.

Mary Margaret (4) Arthur, [Mary H. C. (3) Brisbane, Adam F. (2), Wm. (1)], b. 21st March, 1819; d. ....; m. at Claiborne, Ala., 29th Nov., 1836, Dr. John A. English.

Children: 5 (English) 3 sons and 2 daughters.

- i. Richard Henry (6), b. .... Dec., 1837; d. .... 1881; m. .... May, 1866, Hattie Stringfellow.

Children: 4 (English) 3 sons and 1 daughter.

1. William Henry (7), b. ....
2. Thomas Portis (7), b. ....
3. Emma (7), b. ....
4. John Quinlan (7), b. ....
- ii. Elizabeth Dale (6), b. 12th Nov., 1839; d. ...., 1870; m. Dr. Lawrence.
- iii. Mary Anna (6), b. ...., 1840; d. in infancy.
- iv. Charles Edward (6), b. 6th March, 1842; d. ...., 1878.
- v. John A. (6), b. ...., 1846.



## SOME FORGOTTEN TOWNS IN LOWER SOUTH CAROLINA.

By Henry A. M. Smith.

### CHILDSBERRY OR CHILDSBURY.

On 14th July, 1698, a tract of 1,200 acres was granted to one James Child.<sup>1</sup> The land granted was on the Eastern bank of the Western branch of the Cooper river, at a point designated in the later documents referring to it as "The Strawberry" or "Strawberry." It probably or possibly had that name before the grant to Childs, but the writer of this article has never been able to positively assure himself of that fact by any anterior evidence. From an early period in the eighteenth century it was so known and it has retained the name of "Strawberry" to the present day. The grant bounded to the South on the lands of M<sup>rs</sup>. Aphra Coming, afterwards known as "Comings T" or "Comingtee" and to the North on the estate called "Mepkin" which had been granted to the three Colleton brothers, Sir Peter, James, and Thomas, and which finally vested in James as the last survivor of the three.<sup>2</sup>

From a clause in the will of James Child he would appear to have come from Coleshill in the Parish of Augmondi, County of Hertford, England. At any rate he owned a house and lands there.

To the tract of 1,200 acres James Child added the following grants, either contiguous to or in the near vicinity of the 1,200 acres, viz:

800 acres granted 1<sup>st</sup> June, 1709.<sup>3</sup>

100 acres granted 8 Sept., 1711.<sup>4</sup>

100 acres granted 21 March, 1715/16.<sup>5</sup>

500 acres granted 19 October, 1716.<sup>6</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup>Off: Secy. State Grants, vol. 38, p. 364.

<sup>2</sup>S. C. Hist. & Gen. Mag., vol. 1, p. 330.

<sup>3</sup>Memo. Bk., vol. 4, p. 118.

<sup>4</sup>Ibid.

<sup>5</sup>Grant Book, vol. 39, p. 189.

<sup>6</sup>Ibid.



# M. A. P.

showing the location and plans of the towns called  
Ashley Ferry Town and St. Andrews Town  
situated on the South side of Ashley River about seven  
miles from the City of Charleston.

Compiled from old maps and deeds by  
Kenny A. M. Smith.

Scale  $\frac{1}{5000} = 416.66$  feet per inch

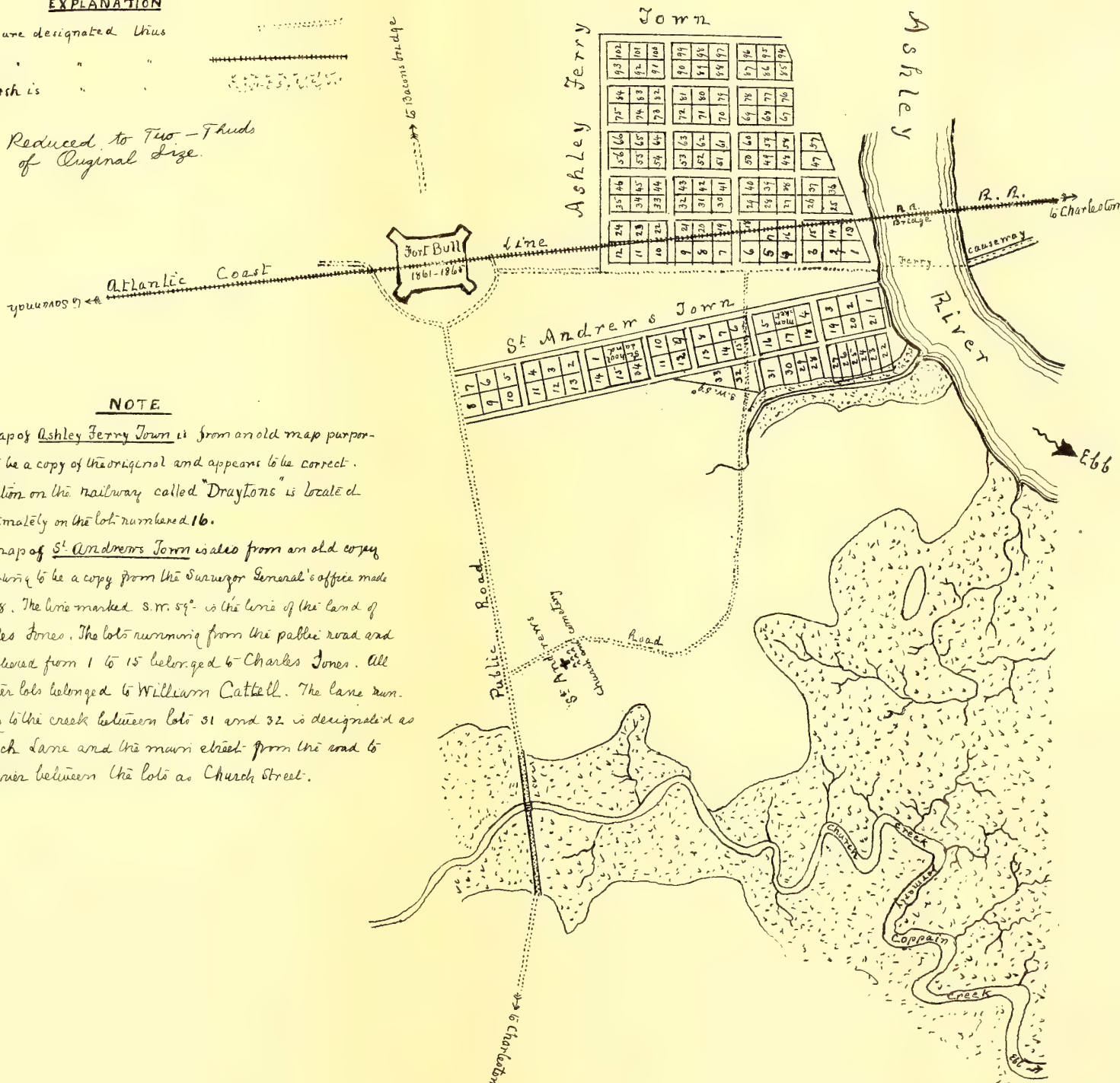
## EXPLANATION

Roads are designated thus

Railways " "

Salt marsh is " "

Reduced to Two-Thirds  
of Original Size.



## NOTE

The map of Ashley Ferry Town is from an old map purporting to be a copy of the original and appears to be correct. The station on the railway called "Draytons" is located approximately on the lot numbered 16.

The map of St. Andrews Town is also from an old copy purporting to be a copy from the Surgeon General's office made in 1798. The line marked S. M. S. G. is the line of the land of Charles Jones. The lots running from the public road and numbered from 1 to 15 belonged to Charles Jones. All the other lots belonged to William Catlett. The lane running to the creek between lots 31 and 32 is designated as Church Lane and the main street from the road to the river between the lots as Church Street.

Exactly when James Child laid out the Town there appears to be nothing to show. There is no plan of it in existence that the writer has ever seen. It was located at the bluff on the river, called the Strawberry Bluff, and must have been laid out at or prior to the 25<sup>th</sup> September, 1714, for in the deed from "James Child of Childsbury Town "Yeoman" to "Stephen Sarrasin Merchant" he sells some seven town lots which "appear by the Towne Platt dated "25 September, 1714." By this deed James Child conveyed seven lots, each containing an half acre, viz: three front lots, numbers 8, 9, and 10, and four other lots, numbers 20, 21, 28, and 29. The streets named on which these lots bound are Craven street, Mulberry street, and Church street, and some lots must have been already sold as these lots also bounded on the lots of John Moore and Marks Holmes. The proviso is added that if two houses are not built on the lots within one year, then the lots would revert to James Child.

James Child died about August 29, 1720, (the date when his will was probated). By his will, which was dated 29 October, 1718<sup>\*</sup> he describes himself "of Childsbury Town "on Western Branch of Cooper river." By his will he gave an acre and a half in the town for a Church or Chapel and a burying place for the inhabitants of Childsbury Town; a square in the middle of the town as shown on the plat for a market place; and lot number 16 to trustees for a free school, with a house for the schoolmaster, the trustees to employ a learned schoolmaster to keep a grammar school to teach Latin to boys and children until prepared for a college or university, and to teach English to children, and "to learn them to write and keep "accts. by Arithmetic" the children of all the inhabitants of the western and eastern branches of Cooper River who contributed to the ferry and causeway to have the benefits of the school provided the parents should send firewood for their children in winter, or pay two shillings and sixpence Carolina currency per annum to the schoolmaster. He further gave " a square of land upon north-

---

<sup>\*</sup>M. C. O. Charleston, Bk. O, p. 287.

<sup>\*</sup>Prob: Ct. Charleston, Bk. 1671-1727, pp. 137-142.



"westernly of the ferry street" "with two acres and a halfe "of land Butting on the River Bay," and the marsh land between the Bay and the river as shown on the town platt, to trustees for a college or university, when any pious and charitable persons should think to put it to that use. He also gave all the rents of his Luckins plantation whereon he then dwelled, commencing from September, 1718, and also £100 with which to build a school house; and also £500 as security for a salary for the schoolmaster, the interest to be paid every six months in Carolina currency. To the inhabitants of Childsberry Town he gave the commoning and pasturage of 600 acres of land provided each lot owner put in only two cows, with power to the lot owners to elect a hayward; and gave the hill by the tanhouse and the river bay, containing one hundred acres, to build upon in time of war, a citadel for the defence of the town.

The town must have assumed some position during the life of James Child or shortly after his death, for on 15 February, 1723, an Act was passed<sup>9</sup> which recited that James Child had by his will given 500 acres for a common adjoining "the town commonly called Childsberry" and also £600 to be placed at interest for the support of a free school, and also a place for a market in the town, and that "the inhabitants of the said town are very much "incommoded as well for want of certain market days in "each week to be appointed for Childsberry town" as for want of public fairs to be held there at least twice a year &c.

The Act then provided that public open markets should be kept in Childsberry every Tuesday and Saturday in the week without payment of any toll for three years, and that two fairs should be kept annually in May and October.

On 9<sup>th</sup> December, 1725, an Act was passed<sup>10</sup> "for establishing a Parochial Chappel of Ease at Childsberry to the "Parish Church in St John's Parish." This Act recited "that James Child, deceased, and several others of the said "parishioners have voluntarily and generously subscribed "to the building a Chappel of Ease to St. John's Parish, at "a place commonly called Childsberry, and have accordingly

<sup>9</sup>Stats. at Large of S. C., vol. 3, p. 204.

<sup>10</sup>Ibid, p. 252.



"built the said Chappel at their own charge," and further provided that the chapel so built should be taken as a Chapel of Ease to the Parish Church, and that the rector of the Parish should celebrate service therein every fourth Sunday during the year.

The Chapel so built was of brick, the parishioners having subscribed "a considerable sum"<sup>11</sup> and the same building stands to-day near Strawberry Ferry, on the ground originally given by James Child.

In March, 1731, according to the Council Journal of the day, a petition was made by the "Trustees of the free "school at Childsbury Ferry praying that the Several Legacies left the said School may be united and Consolidated" and on 9 June, 1733, an Act was passed<sup>12</sup> reciting the gifts made by James Child in his will of £500 current money for a free grammar school at Childsbury and £100 in like money and a lot for the school, and that several gentlemen in the Province had raised £2,200 in like money to be added to M<sup>r</sup>. Child's legacy, and the Act then declared the following trustees of the school and fund, viz: Hon: Thomas Broughton, Lieut: Governor; Rev<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. Thomas Hasell and Anthony Bonneau, John Harleston, Nathaniel Broughton, Thomas Cordes and Francis Lejau Esq<sup>r</sup>.

The trustees were to meet at least once every three months at Childsbury and to fill any vacancies among themselves. No one could be a trustee who had not subscribed £100.

With all this the town seems nevertheless to have soon practically disappeared as such.

During the lifetime of James Child a part of the 1,200 acres granted him seems to have gone by the name of "Luckens" or "Luckins" plantation or farm and by his will he gave this 'Luckin's Farm' to his grandson, Robert Dix, with a proviso that if he died in infancy then the plantation was to go to the testator's grandson, William Child, son of Isaac Child.

Robert Dix did die in infancy, without issue, and Isaac Child, the father of William Child, by his memorial

---

<sup>11</sup>Dalcho, p. 267.

<sup>12</sup>Stats. at Large, vol. 3, p. 364.

on 16 Febr'y., 1732, claims as the property of his son and himself 500 acres called "Luckens plantation" part of the "Strawberry land," 477 acres known as the "Strawberry bluff" adjoining the river, 123 acres called "Oak Grove" part of the "Strawberry Land" and 100 acres called the "Parsonage" also part of the "Strawberry plantation" which tracts together, making 1,200 acres, were granted to James Child on 14 July, 1698, and are "well known by the name of the 'Strawberry plantation.'"<sup>13</sup> In the same memorial he claims also for his son William the 600 acres (part of the 800 acre grant) devised by James Child for a commons; and in the memorial of William Child himself made 9 Sept., 1737,<sup>14</sup> he claims the 1,200 acres or "Lucken's Farm" and the 600 acres called the "Commons."

In 1736, William Child advertises in the Gazette, requiring all persons to whom M<sup>r</sup>. James Child, of Childsbury Town, had sold lots, to produce their titles.

From all which it appears that the Town had decayed and the lot owners had abandoned their lots; and that there being no one to use the commons, occupy the lots, or walk the streets, the devisees or heirs of James Child had retaken the property. The "college or university" died with the drying of the ink on the parchment (or paper) of the will. The testators' zeal for education was also evidenced by his bequest of all his books and surveying instruments to that son of his son Isaac who should become a Latin scholar, and if none of his sons should so succeed, then they were to go to begin a library in the school house.

The name of Childsbury also disappeared and the town site became a part of a plantation. The earlier name of Strawberry reasserted itself and has continued.

In 1748 the ferry is granted and called as Strawberry ferry and has ever since been so known. The Chapel has always been called, as it still is, Strawberry Chapel. Of all that James Child sought to devote to the public use there seems to have taken effect and continued, only the acre and a half for a chapel and burying ground, and for a time

<sup>13</sup>Off: Hist: Comm: Memo Bk. 4, p. 18.

<sup>14</sup>Ibid, Bk. 3, p. 189.

at least the school house lot, and to neither even of these has his name continued to be attached.

The burial ground around the Chapel is still in use.

"Beneath the giant oaks that shade with their majestic wings the Strawberry burial ground repose the ancestors of many of those who own property in the Parish."<sup>15</sup> The property so held by James Child subsequently covered four plantations on the river, viz: Rice Hope, Strawberry Ferry, Clermont and Elwood. D<sup>r</sup>. Irving in his "Day on Cooper River" states that it was at Childsbury that the British forces in the Keowe expedition were landed from their transports and marched under Governor Littleton: and that at the same place Col. Wade Hampton took fifty prisoners and burned four vessels laden with valuable stores for the British Army quartered near Biggin Church.<sup>16</sup>

At Strawberry Ferry—i. e. the plantation of that name—says the same writer; the "Strawberry Jockey Club" used to hold its annual meetings. The club having been dissolved in 1822, the race course was ploughed up and converted into a corn-field.

The exact location of the town and its position with regard to the river cannot be given, for so far as the writer knows there is no plan now in existence. From the description of lots in the deeds and other references, it appears to have been on "Strawberry Bluff" on the river on part of the 1,200 acre grant. The name is spelt differently in the documents and the printed Statutes. The correct form was probably Childsbury, altho' pronounced and more frequently spelt Childsberry.

#### ASHLEY FERRY TOWN.

Sometimes called Butler Town and Shem Town.

At a very early date a ferry was established over the Ashley River at the point later known as Bee's ferry and where the present railroad bridge of the Atlantic Coast Line Railway crosses the river.

In 1711<sup>17</sup> an Act was passed establishing the ferry and

---

<sup>15</sup>Irving's "Day on Cooper River," (1842), p. 10.

<sup>16</sup>Ibid, p. 23.

<sup>17</sup>Statutes of S. C., vol. 9, p. 19.

laying out a road through the land of M<sup>r</sup>. Shem Butler, on the South side of the river to be the road and landing place for the ferry. On the North side of the river the road and landing place were on the plantation of Landgrave Edmund Bellinger (the second Landgrave of the name) then or afterwards called "Stony Point" or "Rocky Point" from the outcrop of the marl near the surface of the land on the river bank.

Several grants had been made to Shem Butler of land at that locality, viz:

15 July, 1703, <sup>18</sup>	.....418 acres
16 July, 1703, <sup>19</sup>	..... 1,332 acres
5 May, 1704, <sup>20</sup>	.....700 acres

Exactly upon which of these grants the Town was laid out cannot well be ascertained. The existing copy of the "Model" or plan simply says it is on land previously granted to Shem Butler, deceased. The same map states also that the map was made in September, 1724, by the desire of Shem Butler, but apparently after his death. Shem Butler left a will, dated 9 October, 1718, which was probated 9 May, 1723, about which date was the date of his death.<sup>21</sup>

By his will, Shem Butler directed all his property to be equally divided between his children and his wife, and apparently the division as made among them was after the Town was laid out, as after that date the lots are found as owned by different distributees.

On 12 July, 1732, his widow, Esther Elliott (who had married since Butler's death, William Elliott) conveyed to Daniel Cartwright twelve of the Town lots at Ashley River Ferry.<sup>22</sup> On 14 June, 1745, Joseph Butler, one of the sons and devisees of Shem Butler, conveys to Benjamin Whitaker eleven lots in "Butler's Town" on the South side of Ashley river.

Daniel Cartwright, on 27 Nov., 1738<sup>23</sup> conveys to John Steel, vintner, lot No. 90 at Ashley River bounding on

<sup>18</sup>Off: Secy. State Grant Bk. 38, p. 431.

<sup>19</sup>Ibid, p. 432.

<sup>20</sup>Ibid, p. 450.

<sup>21</sup>Prob: Ct: Charleston Bk. 1722-1724, p. 168

<sup>22</sup>M. C. O. Charleston, Bk. T, p. 453.

<sup>23</sup>Ibid, Bk. S, p. 325.



Broad street "the said lot is bluff to the river," and on 26 Novr., 1739,<sup>24</sup> conveys to John Lee, Chairmaker, lot 81 at Ashley River Ferry.

In the release from Joseph Butler to Charles Crubin 4 April, 1732,<sup>25</sup> it is "Ashley River Ferry Town (called by the name of Butlers Town)" and so also in the release from Joseph Butler to John Biggs, Blacksmith, 26 April, 1732.<sup>26</sup> In the Release from Elizabeth Bellinger to Charles Pinckney, 4 Jany., 1743,<sup>27</sup> the lot is styled as situate in "Shem Town, als Butler Town, at the ferry on Ashley river. On the copy of the map of the town in the possession of the writer it is styled "Shem Town."

On 15 Febyr., 1723, an Act was passed entitled "An Act "for settling a Fair and Markets in Ashley River Ferry "Town in Berkley County for the better improvement of "the said Ferry, it being a principal Ferry leading to "Charleston."

This Act provided that public and open markets should be held in Ashley River Ferry Town every Wednesday and Saturday without toll for three years, and that two fairs should be held annually on the first Tuesday in May and last Tuesday in September, and that a majority of the inhabitants and residents should purchase and establish a public market place in the town.<sup>28</sup>

By an Act passed 22 Sept<sup>r</sup>. 1733<sup>29</sup> a grant was made to Edmund Bellinger of the right to maintain the ferry called "Ashley Ferry" from Stony Point, he having for several years maintained a causeway leading to the ferry.

To what extent the town grew it is now impossible to say. There were transfers of lots between parties and as late as 1751 William Cattell in his will dated 8 August 1751<sup>30</sup> devises a "House at Ashley Ferry." Probably there was always there the usual tavern, inn, or rest house for travelers over the ferry with a blacksmith shop, and general store,

---

<sup>24</sup>Ibid, Bk. V, p. 424.

<sup>25</sup>Ibid, Bk. K, p. 32.

<sup>26</sup>Ibid, p. 47.

<sup>27</sup>Ibid, Bk. A.A., p. 71.

<sup>28</sup>Statutes S. C., vol. 3, p. 217.

<sup>29</sup>Ibid, vol. 9, p. 82.

<sup>30</sup>Prob: Ct. Charleston, Bk. 1752-1756, p. 15.



the usual accompaniment of such places, but the place is not mentioned as a town in any of the descriptions of the province at or near that time and seems to have soon lost all claim to being a town. In December, 1821,<sup>31</sup> the ferry was granted to Joseph F. Bee, and for many years prior and subsequent to 1860 was generally known as "Bee's ferry" in contradistinction to the ferry over the Ashley River from the City of Charleston, where the bridge now stands.

The map annexed to this article is from an old copy of the map of the Town.

It was at this ferry that occurred the incident related in James's Life of Marion, where Col. Benjamin Thompson of the British Army (afterwards Count Rumford) with a view of crossing the river for the purpose of surprising and capturing General Greene, who was at his headquarters a few miles higher up the river, ordered his cavalry to swim across. The tide was at ebb and the banks on each side miry. Upon the protest of his next in command Major Fraser, that it was impossible, the attempt was directed to be made by a sergeant, the best trooper and swimmer in the corps, but in the attempt the horse was drowned and the sergeant himself barely saved, and the attempt to cross abandoned.

#### ST. ANDREWS TOWN.

This was a small projected town laid out contiguous to the Parish Church of St. Andrews and not far from Ashley River Ferry Town, on the south side of Ashley River.

On 12 October, 1701, a grant of 38 acres of land had been made to Francis Fidling. This 38 acres, Francis Fidling, on 24 February, 1701, transferred to Thomas Rose and by several mesne conveyances this 38 acres, together with a house and lot at Ashley River ferry, commonly called Ashley Ferry store, adjoining the 38 acres, with two or three acres of marsh land adjacent, became vested in Thomas Dymes, under whose will his executors sold the whole on 22 May, 1734, to William Cattell.<sup>32</sup> Thereafter

<sup>31</sup>Statutes at Large, vol. 9, p. 510.

<sup>32</sup>M. C. O. Charleston, Bk. O, p. 128.

William Cattell laid out the Town on part of the 38 acres under the name of St. Andrews Town.<sup>33</sup>

It was very near Ashley River Ferry Town or Butler's Town, being separated from it only by the road to the ferry landing place and a comparatively narrow strip of land, part of the landed property of Shem Butler, which went to his eldest daughter, Elizabeth Butler, who married the second Landgrave, Edmund Bellinger, and after his death Thomas Elliott.

The town, although laid out by William Cattell, was not all on his 38 acres. A part of it was on a tract of 140 acres granted to Francis Fidling, 14 August, 1701, and which had become vested in Abraham Waight, who on 22 July, 1703, conveyed it to Charles Jones.<sup>34</sup> So that a certain number of the lots in the projected town belonged to William Cattell and a certain number to Charles Jones.

Cattell on 6<sup>th</sup> May, 1735,<sup>35</sup> conveyed to John Haydon, Cordwainer, lot N<sup>o</sup>. 30, and on 15 March, 1736,<sup>36</sup> to Jane Monger lot N<sup>o</sup>. 2 in St. Andrews Town, the deed in each case stating there was a building on the lot conveyed. Charles Jones, on 11 June, 1748,<sup>37</sup> conveys to Elizabeth Fuller three acres in St. Andrews Town, bounding West on High Street and South on the King's High Road, and on 6<sup>th</sup> March, 1755,<sup>38</sup> Charles Jones (to whom the land had come from his father, Charles Jones, deceased) conveyed to Elizabeth Fuller 25 acres immediately adjoining. In 1739 William Cattell conveys to Elizabeth Fuller a lot in St. Andrews Town<sup>39</sup> and a little earlier Charles Jones conveys to her lots 1, 14, and 15, in the same town.<sup>40</sup>

Beyond the model of the Town and the record of transfers of lots on it, and the evidence from some of the deeds that there were houses on some of the lots, nothing appears upon the record concerning the Town. It is doubtful if its existence ever went much beyond its plan. Any reason

---

<sup>33</sup>Ibid, and Book V, p. 207.

<sup>34</sup>M. C. O. Charleston, Book P. P., 448.

<sup>35</sup>Ibid, Bk. O, p. 128.

<sup>36</sup>Ibid, Bk. V, p. 207.

<sup>37</sup>Ibid, Bk. D. D., p. 149.

<sup>38</sup>Ibid, Bk. P. P., p. 448.

<sup>39</sup>Ibid, Bk. X, p. 136.

<sup>40</sup>Ibid, p. 127.

for a town at that point would have applied more strongly to the adjacent Ashley River Ferry Town, immediately at the ferry, and there was not sufficient demand for a town to support one at the latter point.

The map is taken from an old copy in the possession of the writer, which recites that the original was made 22 May, 1734.

ADDENDA.—The following extracts from the *South Carolina Gazette*, August 9 and 16, 1760, show "Shem Town," to have been at that date, a place at least large enough to accommodate the General Assembly; at that time small-pox was an epidemic in Charles Town, and the Cherokee Indians had renewed hostilities.

So. Ca. Gazette, August 9, 1760.

"On Wednesday last his honour the lieut. governor was pleased to adjourn the general assembly till Wednesday next (the 13th instant), then to meet at *Shem-Town, Ashley-Ferry*, in order that all our representatives (many of whom have been prevented from attending by the Small-pox) may assist in deliberating on affairs of the greatest weight and importance to this province at this crisis, which require as well the fullest house as dispatch."

S. C. Gazette, Aug. 16, 1760

We hear from Shem-Town, Ashley-ferry, that a bill has been brought into the commons house of assembly there, and had two readings, for forthwith raising a regiment of 1000 men to act against the Cherokees \* \* \*—EDITOR.

REGISTER OF  
ST. ANDREW'S PARISH, BERKELEY COUNTY,  
SOUTH CAROLINA.

---

1719-1774.

---

Copied and Edited by MABEL L. WEBBER.

*(Continued from the July Number)*

CHRISTNINGS P<sup>r</sup> REV<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. MARTYN.

Edward Son of John Miles & Anne his wife bapt<sup>zd</sup> June y<sup>o</sup>  
12<sup>th</sup> 1757.

William Son of William Royal & Mary his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>.  
June y<sup>e</sup> 19<sup>th</sup> 1757.

James Son of Benjamin Stone & Elizabeth his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>.  
June y<sup>e</sup> 19<sup>th</sup> 1757.

Parke Son of Daniel Pepper and Mary his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>.  
June y<sup>e</sup> 20<sup>th</sup> 1757.

Benj<sup>n</sup> Son of Benjamin Elliott & Mary his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>.  
June y<sup>e</sup> 23<sup>d</sup> 1757

Thomas Odingsell Son of Ibid D<sup>o</sup>. 23<sup>d</sup>. 1757.

Thomas Son of Thomas Scott & Mary his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>.  
Aug<sup>t</sup>. 14<sup>th</sup>, 1757.

Cheseman Son of Richard Lake & Mary his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>.  
Oct<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 22<sup>d</sup>. 1757.

Martha Daught<sup>r</sup> of Isaac Ladson and Rachel his wife  
Bapt<sup>zd</sup>. Oct<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 22. 1757.

Mary Daught<sup>r</sup> of Landgrave Bellinger and Mary Luci his  
wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup> Novb<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 14<sup>th</sup> 1757

Anne the Daught<sup>r</sup> of Thomas Hayward & Anne his wife  
Bapt<sup>zd</sup>. Nov<sup>br</sup>. 16<sup>th</sup> 1757.

Anne Daught<sup>r</sup>. of John Harriss & Elenor his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>.  
Nov<sup>br</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 20<sup>th</sup> 1757

Elizabeth-Rebecca Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Edward Legge & Elizabeth  
his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>. Janry y<sup>e</sup> 15<sup>th</sup> 1757.

William An Adult Negro Man belonging to the Rev<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>.  
Martyn Bap<sup>tzd</sup>. Jan<sup>ry</sup>. 15<sup>th</sup> 1757.

Mary the Daught<sup>r</sup>. of John Baxter & Anne his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>  
March y<sup>e</sup> 12<sup>th</sup> 1758

Martha Daught<sup>r</sup> of James Smith & Sarah his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>  
June y<sup>e</sup> 18<sup>th</sup> 1758

Thomas Son of Thomas Godfrey & Elizabeth his wife  
Bapt<sup>zd</sup>. June y<sup>e</sup> 28<sup>th</sup> 1758.

William Son of Samuel Bowman & Keziah his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>  
Sep<sup>tr</sup>. 3<sup>d</sup>. 1758

Henry Son of Richard Lake & Mary his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>. Octo<sup>br</sup>.  
y<sup>e</sup>. 3<sup>d</sup>. or thra<sup>bt</sup>. 1758.

BURIALS PR THE REV<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. MARTYN.

Henry Wood Sn<sup>r</sup>. Buried April 6<sup>th</sup> 1758 Interred without a  
Minister.

Charles Cattell Buried April y<sup>e</sup> 9<sup>th</sup> 1758 p<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Rev<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>  
Martyn

Richard Godfrey Buried April 24<sup>th</sup> 1758, inter<sup>d</sup>. without a  
minister.

Edward Pickrin at James Island Buried April y<sup>e</sup> 10<sup>th</sup> 1758  
intr<sup>d</sup> without a Minister.

Wilowbey West Buried May y<sup>e</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> 1758 inter<sup>d</sup> without a  
minister

John Cattell Son of Benj<sup>n</sup> Buried May y<sup>e</sup> 14<sup>th</sup> 1758.

Elizabeth Yonge widow Buried Sept<sup>r</sup> 9<sup>th</sup> 1758.

Elizabeth Mock a Dutch Girl that Lived at Capt. Thomas  
Fullers Buried Sept<sup>r</sup>. 18<sup>th</sup> 1758 inter<sup>d</sup> without a minister

A young Infant Son of Doct<sup>r</sup> Thomas Honour & Rebecca  
his wife Buried Octo<sup>br</sup> 26, 1758

Mary Carr widow Buried 1758

Sarah Butler widow Buried March y<sup>e</sup> 5<sup>th</sup> 1759.

Isaac Nicholas of St Pauls Parrish Buried March y<sup>e</sup> 9<sup>th</sup>  
1759 p<sup>r</sup> Rev<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. Martyn.

William Miles Buried May y<sup>e</sup> 6<sup>th</sup> 1759 p<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Rev<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>.  
Smith.

Susanah Barlow widow Buried Sept<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> 1759

Mary y<sup>e</sup> wife of Jehu Elliott of St. Pauls Parish Buried  
p<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Rev<sup>d</sup> M<sup>r</sup>. Martyn May 1759

Cathrine the wife of Thomas Ferguson Buried Feb<sup>ry</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>  
11<sup>th</sup> 1760 p<sup>r</sup> the Anabaptist Minister M<sup>r</sup>. Wheeler.



Edward Mortimore Buried at M<sup>r</sup> John Harveys April 17<sup>th</sup> 1760.

Philip Son of Jacob Stone & Barbrey his wife Buried May y<sup>e</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> 1760 Inter<sup>d</sup>. without a minister.

Grace Hitchinson (a poor woman) Lived with M<sup>rs</sup> Gordon Int<sup>rd</sup>. without a Minister June y<sup>e</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> 1760.

Hanah Anger widow Buried July y<sup>e</sup>: 18<sup>th</sup> 1760.

Elizabeth Williamson wdow of St. Paul's Parish Buried at M<sup>r</sup>. Ferguson's p<sup>r</sup> the Anabaptis Minister M<sup>r</sup>. Wheeler August y<sup>e</sup>. 31<sup>st</sup> 1760.

Elizabeth the Daughter of Thomas Godfrey & Elizabeth his wife Buried Sept<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>. 7<sup>th</sup>. 1760 Inter<sup>d</sup>. without a minister

Frances Daughtr of John Miles & Anne his wife Buried Sept<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 15<sup>th</sup> 1760.

George Son of George Tray & Christian his wife Buried Sept<sup>r</sup>. 22<sup>d</sup>. 1760.

#### BIRTHS.

John Son of David Conoly & Sarah his wife Born Feber<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 11<sup>th</sup> 1758

William Son of Samuel Bowman & Keziah his wife born April y<sup>e</sup> 15<sup>th</sup> 1758

Henry Son of Richard Lake & Mary his wife born Octo<sup>br</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 3<sup>d</sup> 1758.

James Son of Samuel West & Mary his Wife Born Octo<sup>br</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 22<sup>d</sup> 1758

Hanah Daught<sup>r</sup> of George Tray and Christian his wife born Decb<sup>r</sup>. 20<sup>th</sup> 1758

Jennet Daugh<sup>tr</sup> of Mary Wood widow to Henry Wood Deces<sup>d</sup>. Born August 9<sup>th</sup> 1758

Frances Daughter of John Miles & Anne his wife born March y<sup>e</sup> 27<sup>th</sup> 1759

Binkey the Daughter of William Elliott and Sabinah his wife born March y<sup>e</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> 1758.

Sarah Daughter of Patrick Hughs & Rebecca his wife born [no date given]

Mary Daughter of Ibid born [no date]

Elizabeth Daughter of Michal Hoates & Catherine his wife . born [no date]

- Philip Sone of Jacob Stone & barbreys his wife born May  
y<sup>e</sup> 20<sup>th</sup> 1759
- Love y<sup>e</sup> Daught<sup>r</sup> of Coll<sup>o</sup>. Rob<sup>t</sup>. Rivers & Elizabeth his  
wife born July y<sup>e</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> 1759
- Elizabeth Daughter of Johnathan Rivers & Francis his  
wife born Augs<sup>t</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 28<sup>th</sup> 1759
- Mary Daugh<sup>r</sup> of William Chapman & Eloner his wife born  
y<sup>e</sup>: 19<sup>th</sup>: Sept<sup>r</sup>: 1759
- Charles Fuller the Son of the Rev<sup>d</sup>. Charles Martyn &  
Sarah his wife was Born Nov<sup>br</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 10<sup>th</sup> 1758
- Hester the Daughter of Thomas Hayward & Anne his wife  
Born Octo<sup>br</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 25<sup>th</sup> 1759
- James Son of John Ekerman & Mary his wife Born Jam<sup>s</sup>  
Island 1759
- Anne the Daughter of John Baxter & Anne his wife born  
June y<sup>e</sup> 9<sup>th</sup> 1758
- James Son of William Mell & Elizabeth his wife born Jan<sup>ry</sup>.  
23<sup>d</sup>. 1760
- Thomas Son of Thomas Drayton Esq<sup>r</sup> & Lady Mary his  
wife born Octo<sup>br</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> 1759.
- Rebecah Daught<sup>r</sup> of Benjamin Perry & Susanah his wife  
born in S<sup>t</sup>. Pauls Parrish Born Febr<sup>ry</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 19<sup>th</sup> 1758—  
Bapt<sup>zd</sup>. p<sup>r</sup> Rev<sup>d</sup> M<sup>r</sup> Barron.
- Joseph Son of Ibid born Octob<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 27<sup>th</sup> 1759 Bapt<sup>zd</sup> p<sup>r</sup> Rev<sup>d</sup>  
M<sup>r</sup> Tongg [Tonge]
- Benjamin-Smith Son of Edward Legge & Eliz<sup>bth</sup> his wife  
Born July: 18<sup>th</sup> 1759
- Ann-Barnett Daugh<sup>r</sup>. of William Elliott & Sabina his wife  
born April the 8<sup>th</sup> 1760.
- William Son of William Elliott and Sabina his wife born  
Decm<sup>br</sup> 26<sup>th</sup> 1764

CHRISTININGS P<sup>r</sup> THE REV<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. MARTYN.

- James Son of Sam<sup>l</sup>. West & Mary his Wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>. Nov<sup>br</sup>.  
y<sup>e</sup> 12<sup>th</sup> 1758 p<sup>r</sup> Rev<sup>d</sup> M<sup>r</sup>. Martyn.
- Hanah Daughter of George Tray & Christian his wife  
Bapt<sup>zd</sup>. Febr<sup>ry</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 25<sup>th</sup> 1759
- Jennet Daught<sup>r</sup> of Mary Wood widow to Henry Wood  
Bapt<sup>zd</sup>. Sept<sup>r</sup>. 6<sup>th</sup> 1759

Frances Daughter of John Miles & Anne his wife Bapt<sup>ad</sup>

April y<sup>e</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> 1759 P<sup>rvt</sup>. B<sup>apsm</sup>

Joseph Anger an adult Bapt<sup>ad</sup>. April 22<sup>d</sup>. 1759

Rebecah the wife of Patrick Hughs Bapt<sup>ad</sup>. June y<sup>e</sup> 16<sup>th</sup> 1759

{ Sarah the Daughter of Patrick Hughs & Rebeccah his wife Bapt<sup>ad</sup>. June 16 1759

{ Mary Daught<sup>r</sup> of Ibid Bapt<sup>ad</sup> 16<sup>th</sup> June 1759

Elizabeth the Daughter of Michal Hoates & Catherine his wife Bapt<sup>ad</sup>. June y<sup>e</sup> 17<sup>th</sup> 1759

Philip Son of Jacob Stone & Barbrey his wife Bapt<sup>ad</sup> June y<sup>e</sup> 17<sup>th</sup> 1759

Love the Daught<sup>r</sup> of Coll<sup>o</sup> Robt Rivers and Eliz<sup>bth</sup> Bapt<sup>ad</sup> August 5<sup>th</sup> 1759

Elizabeth Daught<sup>r</sup> of Johnathan Rivers & Eliz<sup>bth</sup> his wife Bapt<sup>ad</sup>. Sept<sup>r</sup> 30<sup>th</sup>. 1759

Mary Daught<sup>r</sup>. of William Chapman & Eloner his wife Bapt<sup>ad</sup>. Nov<sup>br</sup>. 18<sup>th</sup> 1759.

Charles the Son of the Rev<sup>d</sup>. Charles Martyn & Sarah his wife Bapt<sup>ad</sup>. Nov<sup>br</sup>. 18<sup>th</sup> 1759

Hester the Daughter of Thomas Hayward & Anne his wife Bapt<sup>ad</sup>. Decb<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 23<sup>d</sup>. 1759.

Thomas Son of John Drayton Esq<sup>r</sup>. & Margaret his wife Bapt<sup>ad</sup>. August y<sup>e</sup> 31<sup>st</sup>: 1759.

James Son of John Ekerman & Mary his wife Bapt<sup>ad</sup>. Janu<sup>ry</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 20<sup>th</sup>: 1760.

Anne the Daughter of John Baxter & Anne his wife Bapt<sup>ad</sup>. Feb<sup>ry</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 12<sup>th</sup> 1760

Thomas Son of Thomas Drayton Esq<sup>r</sup> & Lady Mary his wife, Bapt<sup>ad</sup>. Jan<sup>ry</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 1<sup>st</sup>. 1760

James Son of William Mell & Elizabeth his wife Bapt<sup>ad</sup>. Feb<sup>ry</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 1<sup>st</sup>. 1760

Benj<sup>mn</sup>. Smith Son of Edward Legge & Elizabeth his wife Recev<sup>d</sup>. into the Congregation Privately Bapt<sup>ad</sup>. before. July y<sup>e</sup> 27<sup>th</sup> 1760.

Elizabeth Daught<sup>r</sup> of Thomas Godfrey and Elizabeth his wife Bapt<sup>ad</sup>. p<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Rev<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup> Copp, Sept<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 5<sup>th</sup> 1760.

## MARRIAGES.

- George Purkis & Mary Jones Widow Married p<sup>r</sup> the Rev<sup>d</sup>.  
M<sup>r</sup>. Martyn Octo<sup>br</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 30<sup>th</sup> 1758
- Doctor Colmondley Dearing & Elizabeth Bellinger widow  
Married Octob<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 31<sup>st</sup>. 1758 p<sup>r</sup> the Rev<sup>d</sup> M<sup>r</sup> Smith As-  
sistant in Cha Town.
- William Hoster & Angelica Marit Married p<sup>r</sup> the Rev<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>.  
Martyn Nov<sup>br</sup> 19<sup>th</sup> 1758.
- Abraham Remington & Anne Cattell Sp<sup>r</sup> Married Jan-  
uary y<sup>e</sup> 26<sup>th</sup> 1759
- Francis Rose & Sarah Balentine Sp<sup>r</sup>. Married p<sup>r</sup> the Rev<sup>d</sup>.  
[Blank] Feb<sup>ry</sup> 23<sup>d</sup> 1759
- Aurthur Deloney & Sarah Bodington widow Married  
Feb<sup>ry</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 19<sup>th</sup> 1759
- Coll<sup>o</sup>. Henry Hyrne & Mary Golightley wd<sup>w</sup> Married p<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup>  
Rev<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. Martyn June 26<sup>th</sup> 1759
- William Drayton & Mary Motte Spr. of Charles Town  
Married p<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Rev<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. Cooper of Prince Williams Par-  
ish Octob<sup>r</sup>. 4<sup>th</sup> 1759.
- Edward Miles & Elizabeth Melachamp sp<sup>r</sup>. Married April  
y<sup>e</sup> 17<sup>th</sup> 1760
- Benjamin Stone & Ruth Rivers Sp<sup>r</sup>. Married May y<sup>e</sup> 22<sup>d</sup>.  
1760
- John Perry & Mary Wood widow married July y<sup>e</sup> 7<sup>th</sup> 1760
- Samuel Huey & Gennet Brown Sp<sup>r</sup> Married July y<sup>e</sup> 7<sup>th</sup>  
1760
- Petter Legear & Elizabeth Hague Sp<sup>r</sup> Married Nov<sup>br</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>  
16<sup>th</sup> 1760
- Samuel Boone & Keziah Rivers Sp<sup>r</sup>. Married Feb 20<sup>th</sup> 1761
- Thomas Slan & Mary Cattell widow married p<sup>r</sup> Rev<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>.  
Sergint<sup>1</sup> April 30<sup>th</sup> 1761.
- Whitmarsh Fuller & Judith Simpson Sp<sup>r</sup>. Married p<sup>r</sup>. Rev<sup>d</sup>.  
M<sup>r</sup> Copp<sup>2</sup> July y<sup>e</sup> 2<sup>d</sup> 1761
- Jan<sup>ry</sup>. 11 1762 John Franks & Catherine Hoats wd<sup>o</sup> Mar-  
ried p<sup>r</sup> Dutch Minister<sup>3</sup>

<sup>1</sup>Rev. Winwood Serjeant, of St. George's, Dorchester. (Dalcho, page 349.)

<sup>2</sup>Rev. Jonathan Copp of St. John's, Colleton. (Ibid, 361.)

<sup>3</sup>Probably the Rev. H. G. B. Wordmann, of St. John's Lutheran Church, Charles Town.

Matthew Smallwood & Judith Grace Sp<sup>r</sup>. Married p<sup>r</sup> y<sup>o</sup>  
Rev<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. Searjent at S<sup>t</sup>. George Dorchester Janu<sup>ry</sup>. y<sup>o</sup>  
25<sup>th</sup> 1762

John Beale & Mary Ross Sp<sup>r</sup> Married p<sup>r</sup> the Rev<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>.  
Searjent March y<sup>o</sup> 18<sup>th</sup> 1762

John Godfrey & Elizabeth Cha:pell wid<sup>ow</sup>. Married p<sup>r</sup> y<sup>o</sup>  
Rev<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. Smith Oct<sup>r</sup>. 1762.

George Tew & Mary Lambright Sp<sup>r</sup> married Sept<sup>br</sup>. 23<sup>d</sup>.  
1760 p<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>o</sup> Rev<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. Martyn.

## BIRTHS

Elizabeth Daught<sup>r</sup>: of Thomas Godfrey & Elizabeth his  
wife Born Sept<sup>r</sup>. 8<sup>th</sup>. 1759.

George Son of George Tray & Christian his wife Born  
Sept<sup>r</sup>. 7<sup>th</sup>: 1760

Gilbert the Son of Joseph Elliott & Sarah his wife Born  
1756.

James-Mathews Son of Henry Cannon and Susanah his  
wife Born—1760

John Son of George Rusel & Sarah his Wife Born Sept<sup>r</sup>.  
y<sup>o</sup> 8<sup>th</sup> 1760. James Island.

George Son of Jacob Hinkle & Hanah his wife born—1760

Sarah Daught<sup>r</sup> of John Samways & Mary his Wife born  
Decb<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>o</sup> 24<sup>th</sup> 1760.

John Son of Thomas Godfrey & Elizabeth his wife born—  
1760

Samuel Son of Samuel Bowman & Keziah his wife Born  
May y<sup>o</sup> 3<sup>d</sup> 1761

Elizabeth y<sup>o</sup> Daughter of Edward Miles & Elizabeth his  
wife born—1761

Anne-Elizabeth Daughter of John Baxter & Anne his Wife  
Born Feb<sup>ry</sup>. y<sup>o</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> 1761

Martin Son of Roger Palmor & — his — [sic]

Roger Son of Ibid Born—1758

Thomas Son of Thomas Fuller & Lyda his wife born  
March y<sup>o</sup> 11<sup>th</sup> 1760

Sarah Daught<sup>r</sup> of Edward Legge & Elizabeth his wife born  
y<sup>o</sup> 28<sup>th</sup> July 1761

Anne the Daughter of William Chapman & Elenor his Wife  
Born August y<sup>o</sup> 17<sup>th</sup> 1761.



Susanah Daught<sup>r</sup> of John Miles & Anne his wife born  
Decb<sup>r</sup>. y: 16<sup>th</sup>: 1761

Martha Daught<sup>r</sup> of William Fuller & Sarah his wife Born  
Feb<sup>ry</sup>. 3<sup>d</sup>. 1761

Thomas Son of William Mell & Anne his wife Born Octo<sup>br</sup>.  
24<sup>th</sup> 1761

Martha Daught<sup>r</sup> of Benjamin Marion and Margret his wife  
born Sept<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> 1761

Elizabeth Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Benjamin Marion & Margret his  
wife Born Octo<sup>br</sup>. 4<sup>th</sup>, 1759.

#### BURIALS P<sup>r</sup> Y<sup>e</sup> REV<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. MARTYN

D<sup>r</sup>. John Linning Buried Sept<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 16<sup>th</sup> 1760

Elizabeth the Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Cap<sup>t</sup>. Isaac Ladson & Rachel his  
wife Buried Sept<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 23<sup>d</sup> 1760

William Son of John Miles & Anne his Wife Buried Sept<sup>r</sup>.  
y<sup>e</sup> 25<sup>th</sup> 1760

Maria Weaver wdo<sup>w</sup>. Buried Sept<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 30<sup>th</sup> 1760

Sarah the Daughter of Patrick Hughs and Rebecca his  
wife Buried Octo<sup>br</sup> 2<sup>d</sup> 1760 interr'd without a minister.

Elizabeth the Daught<sup>r</sup>. of Michael Hoates & Catherine his  
wife Buried Oct<sup>r</sup>: 2<sup>d</sup>. 1760 interr'd without a Minister.

Gilbert Son of Joseph Elliott and Sarah his wife Buried  
Octob<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> 22<sup>d</sup>. 1760.

Elizabeth the Wife of Cap<sup>t</sup>. Francis Lander Buried Octob<sup>r</sup>  
y<sup>e</sup> 30<sup>th</sup> 1760

Mary-Booth the Daught<sup>r</sup> of Thomas Ferguson & Catherine  
his wife Buried Oct<sup>r</sup> 30<sup>th</sup> 1760

Mary the Wife of Benjamin Elliott Buried Novb<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 5<sup>th</sup>  
1760

Thomas Drayton Buried Nov<sup>br</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 13<sup>th</sup> 1760.

Martha the Daughter of James Smith Buried p<sup>r</sup> the Rev<sup>d</sup>.  
M<sup>r</sup> Serjin of St Georges Nov<sup>br</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 13<sup>th</sup> 1760.

Bridget the wife of John Gordon of Cha<sup>s</sup> Town Buri<sup>d</sup> p<sup>r</sup>  
y<sup>e</sup> Rev<sup>d</sup>: M<sup>r</sup> Tonge Nov<sup>br</sup> 26 1760

John Guerin Son of Mathew<sup>r</sup>n Guerin &——his wife Buried  
p<sup>r</sup> M<sup>r</sup> Wheler the Bapts<sup>t</sup> Teacher Dec<sup>r</sup>. 4, 1760.

Thomas Elliott Sn<sup>r</sup> of St. Pauls Parish Buried Decb<sup>r</sup>. 25<sup>th</sup>  
1760. Buried p<sup>r</sup> Rev<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. Tong.

Benjamin Cattell Buried Janu<sup>ry</sup>: y<sup>e</sup>: 17<sup>th</sup>: 1761  
 Mary y<sup>e</sup> wife of John Smith Buried Janu<sup>ry</sup>: 25<sup>th</sup>: 1761  
 Elizabeth the wife of Thomas Melachamp Buried p<sup>r</sup> the  
 Anabap<sup>tst</sup>. Teacher M<sup>r</sup> Wheler Jan<sup>ry</sup> 22<sup>d</sup>. 1761  
 Thomas Godfrey alis Gearnear Buried Feb. y<sup>e</sup> 20<sup>th</sup> 1761.  
 interred without a Minister.  
 Michal Hoates Buried p<sup>r</sup> Rev<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. Martyn May 10<sup>th</sup> 1761

## CHRISTININGS

George Son of George Tray & Christian his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>.  
 Sept<sup>r</sup>. 18<sup>th</sup> 1760.  
 Gillbert the Son of Joseph Elliott & Sarah his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>.  
 Octo<sup>br</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>: 10<sup>th</sup> 1760  
 James-Mathews Son of Henry Cannon & Susanah his wife  
 Bapt<sup>zd</sup>. Decb<sup>r</sup>. 28<sup>th</sup>. 1760  
 John Son of George Rusel & Sarah his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>. Janu<sup>ry</sup>.  
 y<sup>e</sup> 18<sup>th</sup> 1761.  
 George Son of Jacob Hinkle & Hanah his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>.  
 Feb<sup>ry</sup>. 1<sup>st</sup> 1761  
 Sarah Daughter of John Samways & Mary his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>.  
 April y<sup>e</sup> 14<sup>th</sup> 1761  
 John Son of Thomas Godfrey Des<sup>cd</sup>. and Elizabeth his wife  
 Bap<sup>tzd</sup>. April y<sup>e</sup> 18<sup>th</sup> 1761  
 Samuel Son of Samuel Bowman & Keziah his Wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>:  
 May 26<sup>th</sup> 1761  
 Elizabeth Daughter of Edward Miles & Elizabeth his Wife  
 Bapt<sup>zd</sup>. May 30<sup>th</sup>. 1761  
 Anne-Elizabeth Daughter of John Baxter & Anne his wife  
 Bapt<sup>zd</sup>. June y<sup>e</sup> 2<sup>d</sup>. 1761  
 Martin Son of Roger Palmor & — Bapt<sup>zd</sup> June y<sup>e</sup> 2<sup>d</sup>  
 1761  
 Roger Son of Ibid Bapt<sup>zd</sup>. June 2<sup>d</sup>: 1761  
 Thomas Son of Thomas Fuller & Lyda his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>.  
 April y<sup>e</sup> — 1761  
 Anne y<sup>e</sup> Daught<sup>r</sup>. of William Chapman & Elenor his wife  
 Bapt<sup>zd</sup>. Nov<sup>br</sup>. 22<sup>d</sup>. 1761  
 Sarah Daught<sup>r</sup> of Edward Legg & Elizabeth his wife  
 Bapt<sup>zd</sup>. p<sup>r</sup>. Rev<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. Serjeant Augs<sup>t</sup>. 28 priv<sup>t</sup>. Bap<sup>tism</sup>.  
 1761

Thomas Son of William Mell & Anne his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>. p<sup>r</sup>  
y<sup>e</sup> Rev<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. Peirce Jan<sup>ry</sup>. 17<sup>th</sup> 1762

Martha Daugh<sup>r</sup>. of William Fuller & Sarah his wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>.  
p<sup>r</sup> Rev<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. Peirce January y<sup>e</sup> 17<sup>th</sup> 1762.

Elizabeth the Daught<sup>r</sup> of Benjamin Marion & Margaret his  
Wife Bapt<sup>zd</sup>. Nov<sup>br</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 20<sup>th</sup> 1762.

Martha Daugh<sup>tr</sup>. of Ibid Bapt<sup>zd</sup> 20 Nov<sup>br</sup> 1762.

*(To be continued.)*

# ORDER BOOK

of

John Faucheraud Grimké.

August 1778 to May 1780.

*(Continued from the July Number)*

Head Quarters, Purisburgh.

February 19, 1779

L<sup>t</sup>: Moore is to proceed to Fort Johnson & join Capt Mitchells Company in which He is to do Duty until further orders. They are to have a Cart to Convey their Baggage, which the Quarter Master is to furnish them with.

G: O. Parole, Upright. Countersigns } Unity  
Use

The Night Piquets are not to be withdrawn until after sunrise.

---

20: R: O. by Coll<sup>o</sup>. Roberts.

Officer of the Day tomorrow Capt. Lieut. Weaver.

Ordered that the Quarter Master issue a gill of Rum to the Men of the Corps of Artillery as Usual.

G: O: Morn<sup>e</sup>. Parole, Wisdom.

Countersigns } Worth  
Wealth

1 Capt: 2 L<sup>ts</sup>: 2 Sergt<sup>s</sup> & 40 Rank & File to Relieve the Guard at Zubly's to march immediately.

O: by Col<sup>o</sup>: Huger Com<sup>t</sup>:

1 Serg<sup>t</sup>: 1 Corp: & 12 Privates from the 1<sup>st</sup> & 2<sup>d</sup>. Brigades to Parade immediately before the Camp with 18 rounds each & there to receive their orders.

---

21: R: O. by Col<sup>o</sup>: Roberts

Officer of the Day tomorrow Cap<sup>t</sup>. Mitchell

Two carpenters are to be sent to assist the Workmen employed by the Dep: Quartermaster Gen:

A Rammer & Sponge Staff to be got immediately for the small Field-Piece.

O. by Col<sup>o</sup>: Huger.

Parole. Lincoln Countersigns } Brave  
Virtue

The Revieller to beat every morning at break of Day at which Time all officers & Soldiers of each Corps are to Parade with their Baggage & Accountrements Compleat, & the Horses geered, this to be continued every Morning 'till further Orders.

When the waggon Horses are turned out, the Waggoners are to attend their Teams.

22: R: O. by Col<sup>o</sup> Roberts.

Officer of the Day tomorrow Cap<sup>t</sup>. Davis

O. by Col<sup>o</sup>. Huger

Parole, Moultrie

Countersigns } Acton  
Worthy

---

23<sup>d</sup>. R: O. by Col<sup>o</sup>: Roberts,

Officer of the Day tomorrow Cap<sup>t</sup>. L<sup>t</sup>. Donnom.

Parole, Rutledge, Countersigns } Liberty  
Protect

---

24<sup>th</sup>. R: O. by Col<sup>o</sup>. Roberts.

Officer of the Day to-morrow Cap<sup>t</sup>. Weaver.

G: O:

The General Court Martial of which Lieut. Col<sup>o</sup>. M<sup>c</sup>In-  
tosh is President, now Sitting for the Tryal of such Pris-  
oners as might be brought before them have Reported W<sup>m</sup>.  
Dunning of the 6<sup>th</sup> N<sup>o</sup>: Carolina Battalion charged with  
Desertion who pleaded Guilty Sentenced to receive 100  
lashes on his bare Back.

The General approves the Sentence & Orders it to be  
Executed tomorrow morning at Troop beating.

Jos: Grimes a Serjt. in the Light Infantry charged with  
dressing himself like a Girl & being out of Camp after  
Retreat & Reprimanded at the Head of the Brigade to  
which he belongs.

The General approves the Sentence & orders it to be put  
in execution tomorrow Morning at Troop beating.

John Conway Ladson Serj<sup>t</sup>. in the 1<sup>st</sup>. S<sup>o</sup>. Carolina  
Regiment, charged with threatening to kill Lieut. Lewis,  
acquitted.



The General Court Martial of which Lieut'. Col°. M<sup>c</sup>-Intosh is President is Dissolved.

The Deputy Barrack Master is ordered to supply the Officers & Soldiers with Wood & Candles in the following proportions.

A Brigadier General  $\frac{1}{2}$  a Cord of wood & 2 pounds of Candles per week.

Field Officers & Captains  $\frac{1}{4}$  of a Cord of Wood & 1 pound of Candles per Week. Subalterns of each Company  $\frac{1}{4}$  of a Cord of Wood and one Pound of Candles per Week.

Non Commissioned officers & Privates, not more than ten or less than six in a Mess,  $\frac{1}{4}$  of a Cord of Wood &  $\frac{1}{4}$  of a Pound of Candles per Week.

The Guards & and Sick to receive Double the Allowance.

---

25<sup>th</sup>. R: O. by Col°. Roberts.

Officer of the Day to-morrow Capt. Lt. Weaver.

G: O: Parole, Antrim; Countersigns } Andrew  
Archer

All Punishments whether General or Regimental are to be inflicted at Guard-mounting in the Morning.

Six Light Horsemen from Col°: Horry's Corps & Two from S<sup>t</sup>. Gambles will Parade every morning with the Guards: Four of them to attend the Field officer of the Day as an Escort, Two at Head-Quarters & Two to march with the Guard to Zubly's Ferry.

---

26: R: O: Col°: Roberts

Officer of the Day to-morrow.

G: O. Parol. Countersigns

The Troops will in future Exercise from 6 to 8 o'Clock in the Morning & from  $\frac{1}{2}$  past 4 to  $\frac{1}{2}$  past 6 o'Clock in the Evenings. The Com<sup>d</sup>: officer on the Right will direct the Signal for turning out—which will be the Long Roll followed immediately by three Ruffles.

A Court Martial is to sit tomorrow for the tryal of all Prisoners Witnesses to attend. President of the Court Martial L<sup>t</sup>: Col°: Harleston Members 4 Cap<sup>s</sup>. & 3 Sub<sup>s</sup>.

from Col<sup>o</sup>: Huger's, 2 Cop<sup>ls</sup>. & 2 Sub<sup>s</sup>: from Col<sup>o</sup>: Summers Brigade.

---

27<sup>th</sup>. R: O: by Col Roberts

Ordered that Rum be delivered as usual to Corps of Artillery this Afternoon.

A Court Martial to sit immediately for the tryal of Michael Kenleven.

President

Capt. Davis

Capt. Lieut Elliott } Members.

Lieu<sup>t</sup>. Field }

G: O: Parole, Circumspection

Countersigns } Caution  
Close

The Army will hold themselves in readiness to March at a Moment's warning. after orders by Col<sup>o</sup>. Roberts [space blank]

---

28: In Consequence of the above orders the Detachment marched off the ground at 9 oClock next morning & reached M<sup>r</sup>. Williamsons Plantation (the Magazine) about 5 in the Evening 16 miles distant from Purisburgh & Proceeded next Morning at 5 oClock to Cap<sup>t</sup>: Staffords, a march of 10 Miles. This being the last Post where any Provision was laid up for the Men & Horses the remainder of the Day was employed in Distributing the Ammunition & Baggage equally between the waggons, in Sending for Provisions for the Horses & having it divided amongsts the Teams that the load might be more easily carried.

This Precaution was exceedingly fortunate, as no fodder could be obtained at M<sup>rs</sup>. Neyles where the Detachment encamped on the Evening of the 2<sup>d</sup>. March after a disagreeable & Tedious March of 12 Miles thro a rotten deep Pine barron, in which the Waggons were frequently stalled. At 12 oClock in the Subsequent Day the Detachment arrived at Matthews Bluff 10 Miles distant from their last encampment, Where they immediately pitched their Tents & refreshed themselves. Capt. Mitchell was dispatched to Gen: Ash to receive orders for the further Conduct of this

Detachment & this Interval was employed in putting all the ammunition & the Field Pieces into the Boat ready to cross the River, which was completed before the return of the Express. Cap<sup>t</sup>. Mitchell arrived at 5 oClock precisely & had scarce communicated the orders before a firing was heard. Application was immediately made to General Rutherford for 100 of his men to cross the River with the Artillery to assist in remounting the Pieces & Cover them should occasion require. This request was immediately complied with. The Troops crossed, had landed & fixed one of the Field Pieces ready for Service when the arrival of Gen: Ashe rendered this attempt to Succour his Troops Useless. The Artillery was immediately rebarked by his orders & again Crossed the River. The Militia under Gen. Rutherford assisted most chearfully in landing & remounting the Pieces which they were disposed off to cover the Flight of our Defeated Troops & their passing over the River. It Appears that Our Camp at Bryar Creek was surprised, that the Enemy had crossed about 8 Miles higher up the River than where we were posted & had attacked Us in the rear, that our Troops had no Cartridges delivered out to them previous to the Engagement & that the Enemy's Movement was so rapid that the firing begun before Our troops had formed. A Total Rout ensued & had not the Cont: Geo: Brigade & Col<sup>o</sup>: Parker's Regiment of North Carolinians bravely supported the fire of the Enemy almost every Man would have been taken Prisoner. The Troops fled precipitately & saved themselves by Swimming Bryar Creek & the River Savannah in which attempt many were drowned. Gen: Elbert was taken Prisoner, having remained too long on the Field with his handful of Troops. Our loss is supposed not to amount to more than 200 killed, wounded, & taken; five Waggon loads fixed Ammunition for the Infantry, & One brass four Pounder with Two Small Iron Pieces fell into the Enemy's hands. At 10 oClock of the same Evening Gen: Rutherford's Brigade & one Piece of Artillery were ordered by Gen: Ashe to Return & by forced Marches (having made but two halts before they reached the Sisters) arrived about 5 oClock in the afternoon of the subsequent Day. A March of 32

miles in 19 Hours. the artillery however was ordered to Proceed to M<sup>r</sup>. Williamsons Plantation, where they lay on their Arms until one oClock & then renewed their March by Express Orders of Gen. Ashe, to M<sup>r</sup>. Porcher's plantation 6 miles further. The Men of this Small Detachment were carried in the Waggon during this last march, being so fatigued that they could no longer travel on foot. On the Morning of the 5th: Gen: Ashe called in and visited the Detachment of Artillery, acquainted the Com<sup>d</sup>. officer that He was going to Purisburgh & would obtain immediate Orders for the Detachment. This assurance being given an Express to Gen: Lincoln was Stopped, but no Orders were rec<sup>d</sup>.; in consequence of this L<sup>t</sup>. Rudd was sent with Dispatches to Gen: Lincoln on the 6<sup>th</sup> & at one oClock orders were rec<sup>d</sup>. for the Detachment to March to the Sisters, where they arrived about 6 oClock in the afternoon & found the other Field Piece which had been detained at Mathewes' bluff until 10 oClock in Morning of the 4<sup>th</sup>. The Consequences of Gen: Ashes Surprise has filled our Troops with Consternation, disarmed at least one Thousand Men, put the Enemy in possession of Augusta once more, & Exposed the Frontiers of S<sup>c</sup>. Carolina from the Sisters upwards to the inroads of the Enemy's light Horse, & left them an open Communication with the Back Country Tories. This action as well as the one at Savannah, with the Continual Usage of the Enemy proves, that the Militia ought to be well supported by Continental Troops, when brought to action. The Stores at the Magazine are ordered to be removed to Pocotaligo at the Church near Sheldon. The Troops are forming an abatis round the Encampment at the Sisters.

*(To be continued.)*



# INDEX

- Adamson, William, 129.  
 Agneau, Griszel, 35.  
 Aiken, Martha, 140, 141.  
 Aikin, Thomas, 140.  
 Ainslie, John, 19, 89.  
 Albemarle, Christopher Monk, Duke of, 139.  
 Alderly plantation, 65, 73.  
 Alexander, Mr., 100.  
 Alexander, Abraham, 129.  
 Alexander, Amelia, 129.  
 Alexander, Anne Llewellyn, 191.  
 Alexander, Lt. Charles, 162.  
 Alexander, Dr. Isaac, 128, 129.  
 Alexander, James, 39.  
 Alexander, Margaret, 128.  
 Alexander, Nathaniel, 35.  
 Alexander, Robert, 37.  
 All Saint's parish, 66, 67, 76, 77, 78, 79.  
 All Saint's parish, Chapel of Ease, 78, 79.  
 Allan, Mary, 28.  
 Allan, Rebecca, 28.  
 Allan, Robert, 28.  
 Allan, Thomas, 137.  
 Allen, James, Jr., 136.  
 Allston, Benjamin, 65.  
 Allston, Benjamin, Sr., 66.  
 Allston, John, 64, 65.  
 Allston, Capt. John, 72, 73, 74, 77, 78.  
 Allston, Joseph, 72, 79.  
 Allston, Josias, 77.  
 Allston, Mary, 65, 72, 73.  
 Allston, Thomas, 72, 73.  
 Allston, Washington, 76.  
 Allston, William, 64, 75, 76, 79.  
 Allston, William, Jr., 77.  
 Alston, John, 69, 75.  
 Alston, Gov. Joseph, 75, 76.  
 Alston, T. Pinckney, 78.  
 Alston, Theodosia Burr, 75-76, 80.  
 Alston, William, 65.  
 Alston, Col. William, 66, 69.  
 Alston, William Algernon, 65, 67.  
 Alston, or Allston family, 69-70.  
 American Company of Comedians, 171-172.  
 Ancrum, Andrew Simonds, 193.  
 Ancrum, Anna Aurelia, 193.  
 Ancrum, Calhoun, 193.  
 Ancrum, Camilla Cantey, 189.  
 Ancrum, Catherine Porcher, 192.  
 Ancrum, Charlotte Douglas, 192.  
 Ancrum, Dixie, 193.  
 Ancrum, Elizabeth Brisbane, 188, 189, 192, 193.  
 Ancrum, Elizabeth Hamilton Boykin, 189.  
 Ancrum, Ellen Deas, 188, 191.  
 Ancrum, Fowler Brisbane, 188.  
 Ancrum, Frances Johnson, 194.  
 Ancrum, George Octavius, 188.  
 Ancrum, James Douglas, 192.  
 Ancrum, James Kennedy Douglas, 188.  
 Ancrum, James Norwood, 193.  
 Ancrum, Jessie Douglas, 192.  
 Ancrum, Margaret Carrison, 193.  
 Ancrum, Margaret Frances, 192, 194.  
 Ancrum, Mary Camber, 192.  
 Ancrum, Mary Catherine, 192.  
 Ancrum, Mary Douglas, 188, 189, 191.  
 Ancrum, Sarah Calhoun, 193.  
 Ancrum, Thomas, 193, 194.  
 Ancrum, Thomas Brisbane, 192.  
 Ancrum, Thomas James, 188, 189, 192.  
 Ancrum, William, 188, 193.  
 Ancrum, William Alexander, 188, 192, 193.  
 Ancrum, William Porcher, 188.  
 Anderson, George, 37.  
 Anger, Hannah, 211.  
 Anger, John, 156, 157.  
 Anger, Joseph, 213.  
 Anger, Mary, 97.  
 Anger, Rebecca, 154.  
 Anger, Sarah, 97.  
 Annandale plantation, 65.  
 Areheart, Billey, 151, 152.  
 Areheart, Margaret, 151, 152.  
 Areheart, Mary, 84.  
 Areheart, Mary Katherine, 84.  
 Areheart, Peter, 84, 151, 152.  
 Armordale plantation, 65.  
 Armour, Theodore D., 177.  
 Armstrong, Col., 160, 163, 165, 168.  
 Arters, William, 39.  
 Arthur, Ada, 196.  
 Arthur, Adam Brisbane, 187, 195.  
 Arthur, Adele, 196.  
 Arthur, Anna Brisbane, 196.  
 Arthur, Caroline, 196.  
 Arthur, Coralie, 196.  
 Arthur, Dorothy, 196.  
 Arthur, Edmund, 195.  
 Arthur, Elizabeth, 195, 196.  
 Arthur, Elizabeth Dale Ancrum, 197.  
 Arthur, Emma Polk, 124, 196.



- Arthur, Evelyn, 196.  
 Arthur, John Camber, 195.  
 Arthur, Florence, 196.  
 Arthur, John Singleton, 195.  
 Arthur, Louise Salmond, 196.  
 Arthur, Martha Anna, 195, 196.  
 Arthur, Mary, 195,  
 Arthur, Mary Gray, 195.  
 Arthur, Mary Margaret, 195, 197.  
 Arthur, Reuben, 195.  
 Arthur, Sarah, 196.  
 Arthur, Thomas, 196.  
 Arthur, Thomas Brown, 195.  
 Arthur, William Ancrum, 196.  
 Arthur, William Henry, 195, 196.  
 Ashe, Maj. Gen., 160, 222, 223, 224.  
 Askew, Leonard, 39.  
 Ashley Ferry Town, 203-206.  
 Atkins, Charles, 39.  
 Atkinson, Mary Rebecca, 195.  
 Atkinson, Sarah, 30.  
 Axtell, Humphrey, 135.  
 Aytoun, Elizabeth Ann, 123.  
 Aytoun, James, 123.  
 Aytoun, John, 123.  
 Aytoun, Roger, 123.  
  
 Backshell, William, 91.  
 Bailey, John, 163.  
 Baillie, George, 41.  
 Baker, Mary, 60.  
 Baker, Rebecca, 131.  
 Baker, Richard, 131.  
 Baker, Sir William, 63.  
 Balentine, Sarah, 214.  
 Baley, Richard, 97.  
 Balfour, Mary Ann, 39.  
 Balfour, fort, 12.  
 Ball, Catherine, 174.  
 Ball, Elias, Senr., 39.  
 Ball, Elias, 113.  
 Ball, Isaac, 173, 174.  
 Ball, John Coming, 174.  
 Ball, Judith, 174.  
 Ball, Lydia, 113.  
 Ballingall, Robert, 39.  
 Ballmer, James, 39.  
 Banbury, Judith, 23.  
 Banbury, Mary, 23.  
 Bannockburn, plantation, 74.  
 Baptist Church, (First), 125, 135.  
 Barber, James, 39.  
 Barker, Thomas, 59.  
 Barlow, Susanah, 210.  
 Baronies of South Carolina, 61-80.  
 Barnwell, Capt., 12.  
 Barnwell, Catherine, 132.  
 Barnwell, Elizabeth, 5.  
 Barnwell, John, 6.  
 Barnwell, Col. John, 5, 14.  
  
 Barnwell, John Gibbes, 190.  
 Barnwell, Joseph W., 2, 14.  
 Baron, Rev. Alexander, 97, 153.  
 Bart, Elize, 176.  
 Basford, James, 140.  
 Bateman, Mrs., 97.  
 Batsford, Bridget, 30.  
 Batsford, Joseph, 31.  
 Battersea plantation, 144.  
 Battoon, Elizabeth, 30.  
 Battoon, Sarah, 23.  
 Bauer, *see* Bower.  
 Baxter, Ann, 159, 210, 212, 213, 215, 217.  
 Baxter, Anne Elizabeth, 215, 217.  
 Baxter, John, 159, 210, 212, 213, 215, 217.  
 Baxter, Mary, 159, 210.  
 Baynard, ———, 58.  
 Baynard, Thomas, 58.  
 Beale, John, 215.  
 Beamer, Mrs., 4.  
 Beamer, James, 4.  
 Beard, Robert, 39.  
 Bedon, Mary, 89.  
 Bedon, Richard, 30.  
 Bee, Elizabeth, 94, 95.  
 Bee, Joseph, 94, 95.  
 Bee, Joseph F., 206.  
 Bee, William, 94, 95.  
 Bee's Ferry, 203.  
 Beeman, Allen Everett, 179.  
 Beeman, F. O., 179.  
 Begbie, James, 39.  
 Begbie, William, 39.  
 Beher, Adam, 155.  
 Bell, Rev. ———, 153.  
 Bell, E. F., 190.  
 Bell, Thomas Frederick, 190.  
 Belle View plantation, 137.  
 Bellfield plantation, 66.  
 Bellinger, Burnaby Bull, 159.  
 Bellinger, Charles, 91, 93 (2), 94.  
 Bellinger, Edmund, 32, 34, 83, 84, 91,  
     93 (2), 94, 96, 149, 151, 152, 159,  
     209.  
 Bellinger, Edmund, 2d, Landgrave, 204,  
     205.  
 Bellinger, Elizabeth, 23, 30, 34, 83, 84,  
     96, 149, 214.  
 Bellinger, George, 83, 85, 96, 152.  
 Bellinger, John, 94.  
 Bellinger, Lucia, 94.  
 Bellinger, Mary, 35, 83, 84, 159, 209.  
 Bellinger, Mary-Luci, 91, 93 (2), 94, 96,  
     149, 151, 152, 159, 209.  
 Benjamin, Alexander Gillon, 177.  
 Benjamin, Alfred Alston, 177.  
 Benjamin, Anna Elizabeth, 177.  
 Benjamin, Elvira Nicoll, 177.  
 Benjamin, Johanna, 177.  
 Benjamin, John, 176.

- Benson, George, 39.  
 Beresford, Michael, 5.  
 Bermuda Town, 136-138.  
 Beswick, Charles, 31.  
 Beswick, John, 23, 31 (2).  
 Beswick, Mary, 31 (2).  
 Biggin Church, 203.  
 Biggin Swamp, 135.  
 Biggs, John, 205.  
 Birsban, John, 121.  
 Birsban, Matthew, 121.  
 Birsban, William, 121.  
 Birsban, *see also*, Brisbane, 121.  
 Bisseau, James Edward, 39.  
 Blackwell, Thomas, 121.  
 Blakely, Chambers, 37.  
 Blake, Madam Elizabeth, 58.  
 Blankenhorn, George Henery, 39.  
 Bleackney, David, 37.  
 Bodington, Charles, 83, 87.  
 Bodington, George, 30, 87.  
 Bodington, Sarah, 83, 87, 214.  
 Bohun, Mary, 131.  
 Boman, Barber, 33.  
 Boman, Jacob, 33.  
 Boman, Samuel, 33.  
 Boman, *see also*, Bowman.  
 Bond, George, 37.  
 Bond, John, 37.  
 Bontheau, John, 23.  
 Bonneau, Anthony, 155, 156, 201.  
 Bonneau, Elizabeth, 81.  
 Bonneau, Jacob, 81.  
 Bonneau, Mary, 155, 156.  
 Bonneau, William, 88, 97, 155, 156.  
 Bonnet, Major, 126.  
 Boone, Major John, 4.  
 Boone, Samuel, 214.  
 Boone, Thomas, 39, 43.  
 Booth, Ann, 17.  
 Booth, Thomas, 18, 25.  
 Bosomworth, Abraham, 89.  
 Boswood, Elizabeth, 22.  
 Boswood, James, 26, 86, 88.  
 Boswood, Jehu, 86, 88.  
 Boswood, Margaret, 22.  
 Boswood, Martha, 26, 86, 88.  
 Boswood, Sindiniah, 20.  
 Boswood, William, 22, 26.  
 Bower, Adam, 37.  
 Bower, Charles, 37.  
 Bowie, Dr. A., 196.  
 Bowman, Ann, 30.  
 Bowman, Elizabeth, 24, 151, 152.  
 Bowman, James, 82.  
 Bowman, Keziah, 151, 152, 210, 211, 215, 217.  
 Bowman, Robert, 24, 82.  
 Bowman, Samuel, 97, 151, 152, 210, 211, 217.  
 Bowman, William, 25, 210, 211.  
 Bowman, *see also*, Boman.  
 Boyden, Catherine, 23.  
 Boykin, Charlotte Ancrum, 190.  
 Boykin, Edward Mortimer, 194.  
 Boykin, Ellen Deas, 192, 194.  
 Boykin, Ellen Douglas, 191.  
 Boykin, Ellen Lee, 190.  
 Boykin, Florence, Harlee, 190.  
 Boykin, Frances Ancrum, 194.  
 Boykin, Francis Hart, 191.  
 Boykin, Helen Mortimer, 190.  
 Boykin, Henry D., 194.  
 Boykin, John, 193.  
 Boykin, Lemuel Whitaker, 190.  
 Boykin, Lynch Deas, 192.  
 Boykin, Martha Chambers, 191.  
 Boykin, Martha Rives, 191.  
 Boykin, Mary Elizabeth, 191.  
 Boykin, Mary Hopkins, 190.  
 Boykin, Samuel, 190.  
 Boykin, Samuel Burwell, 190.  
 Boykin, Samuel Francis, 191.  
 Boykin, William Ancrum, 190, 192.  
 Boykin, William DeSaussure, 189.  
 Brailsford, John, 39.  
 Brand, John, 125.  
 Branford, Ann, 25, 81, 86, 87.  
 Branford, Gabriel, 81.  
 Branford, Malachi, 25.  
 Brandford, Mary, 86, 87, 93.  
 Brandford, William, 25, 34, 81.  
 Brandford, William Jr., 86, 87, 93.  
 Branford, William Senr., 148.  
 Braxton, James, 58.  
 Bremar, John, 39.  
 Brewton, Michael, 68.  
 Braze, Arthur, 187.  
 Brisbane, Abbott Hall, 176, 180, 184.  
 Brisbane, Mrs. Abbott Hall, 124.  
 Brisbane, Adam Fowler, 125, 126, 128, 131, 132, 133, 187-188.  
 Brisbane, Adam Fowler, Jr., 187.  
 Brisbane, Adeline Catherine, 186.  
 Brisbane, Alexander, 118.  
 Brisbane, Alfred, 186.  
 Brisbane, Amarinthia, 181.  
 Brisbane, Ann, 122.  
 Brisbane, Anna, 122.  
 Brisbane, Anna Cornelia, 185.  
 Brisbane, Anna E., 186.  
 Brisbane, Benjamin, 186.  
 Brisbane, Benjamin Lawton, 131, 185-186.  
 Brisbane, Bently Hasell, 185.  
 Brisbane, Catherine, 128.  
 Brisbane, Catherine Osborne, 181, 183, 184.  
 Brisbane, Catherine (Paterson), 124.  
 Brisbane, Sir Charles, 115.  
 Brisbane, Clarence L., 186.

- Brisbane, DeTours H., 186.  
 Brisbane, Duncan, 118.  
 Brisbane, Earl L., 186.  
 Brisbane, Edith Marie, 187.  
 Brisbane, Elizabeth, 120, 121, 176, 184.  
 Brisbane, Elizabeth, Dale, 188.  
 Brisbane, Elizabeth Rosa, 186.  
 Brisbane, Ethel, 186.  
 Brisbane, Eunice, 125.  
 Brisbane, Francis, 121, 122.  
 Brisbane, Gertrude, 131, 186.  
 Brisbane, Hannah, 125, 126, 127, 129.  
 Brisbane, Harriet Ruth, 181, 182-183.  
 Brisbane, Henry Morgan, 182.  
 Brisbane, Isobel, 120.  
 Brisbane, James, 39, 117, 120, 121, 122, 124, 125, 126, 129-133, 175, 182.  
 Brisbane, Jean, 122.  
 Brisbane, James Lowndes, 181.  
 Brisbane, Jane C., 181.  
 Brisbane, Janet, 120, 122.  
 Brisbane, John, 118, 119, 120, 121, 122, 124.  
 Brisbane, John, of Bishopton, 116, 117, 118, 119.  
 Brisbane, John Benjamin, 186.  
 Brisbane, John Stanyarne, 132, 133, 175, 176.  
 Brisbane, John Wilson, 176, 179.  
 Brisbane, Julia, 186.  
 Brisbane, Julia Lowndes, 181, 182.  
 Brisbane, Lewis Morris, 181.  
 Brisbane, Lucille, 186.  
 Brisbane, Margaret, 125, 126, 128, 133, 188.  
 Brisbane, Margaret L., 182.  
 Brisbane, Maria, 176.  
 Brisbane, Maria Hall, 179, 181.  
 Brisbane, Mariem, 186.  
 Brisbane, Mary, 123, 129.  
 Brisbane, Mary Anna, 186.  
 Brisbane, Mary Catherine, 124, 180, 181.  
 Brisbane, Mary Hannah Camber, 188, 194-195.  
 Brisbane, Matthew, of Bishopton, 119.  
 Brisbane, Matthew, 122, 124.  
 Brisbane, Dr. Matthew, 125.  
 Brisbane, Phebe Adeline, 185.  
 Brisbane, Reuben, 186.  
 Brisbane, Robert (of S. C.), 122, 123, 124.  
 Brisbane, Robert, 117, 122, 123, 125, 129, 130, 132, 133.  
 Brisbane, Sarah Harriett, 176.  
 Brisbane, Sibbilla, 120.  
 Brisbane, Simon, 119.  
 Brisbane, Thomas, 118.  
 Brisbane, Walter, 123, 124.  
 Brisbane, William, 117, 120, 121, 122, 131, 132, 176, 180, 181.  
 Brisbane, Dr. William, (of S. C.), 124, 125, 126, 127.  
 Brisbane, William, of Barnhill, 119.  
 Brisbane, William Alexander, 125, 126, 127, 129, 188.  
 Brisbane, William Henry, 132, 184-185, 186.  
 Brisbane, Winfred, 185.  
 Brisbane Arms, facing page 115, 123.  
 Brisbane family, 115-133.  
 Brisbane House, Largss Co., Ayrshire, 118.  
 Brisbane & Spiers, 130.  
 Brisbanes of Selvieland, 119.  
 Brisebane, Sir Nicholas, 115.  
 Brison, *see* Bryson.  
 Broughton, Nathaniel, 201.  
 Broughton, Thomas, 201.  
 Brown, Janet, 214.  
 Bryan, John, 113.  
 Bryan, Lydia, 113.  
 Bryan, Michael, 113.  
 Brysbane, Allanus de, 118.  
 Brysbane, Gugliemo de, 118.  
 Broadhead, Thomas, 39.  
 Brookgreen plantation, 74, 76.  
 Broughton, Andrew, 141.  
 Broughton, Johanna, 141.  
 Broughton, Nathaniel, 141.  
 Broughton, Col. Thomas, 141.  
 Brown, Christopher, 39.  
 Brown, Elizabeth, 89.  
 Brown, James, 37.  
 Brown, Mary, 88.  
 Brown, Nathaniel, 35.  
 Brown, Sarah, 153.  
 Bryan, Mary, 34.  
 Bryant, Gen., 160.  
 Bryson, John, 37.  
 Bryson, William, 37.  
 Budd, Lt., 103, 110.  
 Bull, Doctor, 24, 25, 34.  
 Bull, Charlotta, 19, 23.  
 Bull, Elizabeth, 16, 18, 19, 153.  
 Bull, Stephen, 18.  
 Bull, William, 18, 19.  
 Bull, William, (Lieut. Gov.), 39.  
 Bullein, Nathaniel, 38.  
 Bullock, Dr. J. G. B., 114.  
 Bulman, Rev. John, 39.  
 Burford, John, 22, 25, 27, 29.  
 Burford, Richard, 27, 29.  
 Burford, Susanah, 22, 25, 27, 29.  
 Burgess, Ann, 22.  
 Burgess, Mary, 22, 34, 82.  
 Burgess, Samuel, 22, 34, 82.  
 Burke, Redmund, 39.  
 Burn, James, 39.  
 Burn, John, 39.



- Burnett, William, 66.  
 Burr, Aaron, 75.  
 Burr, Theodosia, 75-76.  
 Butler, Anne, 30.  
 Butler, Rev. Charles E., 115.  
 Butler, Elisha, 35, 93.  
 Butler, Elizabeth, 26, 85 (2), 88 (2), 207.  
 Butler, Joseph, 204, 205.  
 Butler, Mary, 23, 93.  
 Butler, Richard, 89.  
 Butler, Sarah, 85, 210.  
 Butler, Shem, 32, 34, 84, 204, 207.  
 Butler, Thomas, 77, 85.  
 Butler, Thomas, Senr., 85 (2).  
 Butler, William, 26.  
 Butler Town, *see* Ashley Ferry Town.  
 Byer, Catherine, 182.  
 Calais plantation, 66, 67.  
 Calhoun, Anna, 193.  
 Camber, Mary, 187.  
 Camber, Sir Thomas, 187.  
 Camden, S. C., 128.  
 Camden Orphan Society, 187.  
 Cameron, Alexander, 39.  
 Cameron, Donald, 39.  
 Camp Vere plantation, 113.  
 Campbell, Alexander, 40.  
 Campbell, Colin, 40.  
 Campbell, Honorah, 95.  
 Campbell, Hugh, 40.  
 Campbell, Isabella, 95.  
 Campbell, Macartan, 114.  
 Campbell, Mary, 40.  
 Campbell, Sarah, 9, 10.  
 Campbell, Macartan, 9, 10.  
 Campbell, Lady William, 10.  
 Camplin, Elizabeth, 88.  
 Cannon, Mr., 172.  
 Cannon, Arnold, 97.  
 Cannon, Henry, 215, 217.  
 Cannon, James Mathews, 215, 217.  
 Cannon, Susanah, 215, 217.  
 Cantey, Capt., 14.  
 Cantey, James, 192.  
 Cantey, Mary, 189.  
 Carey, James, 38.  
 Carne, Samuel, 40.  
 Carr, Capt, Benjamin, 84.  
 Carr, Hester, 20.  
 Carr, James, 20.  
 Carr, Mary, 210.  
 Carr, William, 154.  
 Carrison, Cora, 193.  
 Carsan, Elizabeth G., 40.  
 Carsan, James, 40.  
 Carsan, Samuel, 40.  
 Carsan, William, 40.  
 Carter, James, 38.  
 Carteret, John, Lord, 62, 63.  
 Cartret, Keziah, 30.  
 Cartwright, Daniel, 204.  
 Cassells, James, 40.  
 Cater, Benjamin, 89.  
 Cathcart, Janet, 120.  
 Cattell, Andrew, 30, 87.  
 Cattell, Ann, 20, 21, 24, 25, 93, 95, 96, 147.  
 Cattell, Anne, 214.  
 Cattell, Benjamin, 94, 95, 96, 217.  
 Cattell, Catherine, 6, 27, 29 (2).  
 Cattell, Charles, 27, 29 (2), 89, 210.  
 Cattell, Claudia, 6.  
 Cattell, Jane, 25, 82.  
 Cattell, John, 6, 21, 154, 210.  
 Cattell, John, Senr., 24.  
 Cattell, Katherine, 89.  
 Cattell, Mary, 27, 29, 82, 84, 85, 89, 91, 92, 214.  
 Cattell, Peter, 82, 84, 85, 91, 92.  
 Cattell, Sarah, 21, 24, 82, 84, 85, 87.  
 Cattell, Thomas, 91, 92.  
 Cattell, William, 205, 206, 207.  
 Cattell, William Jr., 20, 24, 25, 35, 82, 93, 95, 96, 148.  
 Cattell, William Senr., 148.  
 Chamber of Commerce, 59.  
 Chambers, John, 40.  
 Champernoun, Mary, 136.  
 Champneys, John, 22, 27, 28, 31, 33, 34, 40, 41, 93.  
 Champneys, Sarah, 22, 27, 28, 31, 33, 34, 93.  
 Champneys, William, 33, 34.  
 Chapel of Ease, at Childsberry, 200-201.  
 Chapman, Anne, 32, 82, 215, 217.  
 Chapman, Charles, 21.  
 Chapman, Christopher, 91, 92.  
 Chapman, Eleanor, 212, 213, 215, 217.  
 Chapman, Elizabeth, 96, 158.  
 Chapman, Jane, 89.  
 Chapman, Jean, 156.  
 Chapman, Joseph, 91, 93.  
 Chapman, Katherine, 91, 93.  
 Chapman, Margaret, 32, 82, 85.  
 Chapman, Martha, 81.  
 Chapman, Mary, 21, 22, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29 (2), 85, 86, 88, 91, 92, 156, 212.  
 Chapman, Rebecca, 26, 27.  
 Chapman, Sarah, 28, 29, 85.  
 Chapman, William, 21, 23, 32, 58, 82, 89, 91, 92, 156, 212, 213, 215, 217.  
 Chapman, William Jr., 22, 26, 27, 28, 29, 85, 86, 88.  
 Chapman, William Senr., 25, 81, 85, 94, 154, 158.  
 Chapman, William Parsons, 32.  
 Charleston Chamber of Commerce, 59.  
 Chappell, Elizabeth, 215.  
 Charleston Library Society, 123, 132.

- Charleston Orphan House, 8.  
*Charleston Times*, 129.  
*Charleston Year Book*, 129.  
 Charlton, Doctor, 108.  
 Chaucer, Geoffrey, 14.  
 Cheesman, Elizabeth, 31.  
 Cheshire, Mr., 31.  
 Cheshire, James, 30, 82.  
 Cheshire, Mary, 35.  
 Chesney, Alexander, 40.  
 Chestnut, Gen. James, 181.  
 Cheves, Langdon, 2, 19.  
 Child, Isaac, 201.  
 Child, James, 198-203.  
 Childs, Mary, 89.  
 Child, William, 201, 202.  
 Childsberry or Childsbury, 198-203, map facing, 198.  
 Childsbury School, 199-201.  
 Chisholm, John, 38.  
 Christian, James, 186.  
 Clark, Elizabeth, 26, 27, 89, 97.  
 Clark, Jane, 31, 89.  
 Clark, John, 24, 26, 27, 89, 94.  
 Clarke, Capt., 19.  
 Clarke, John, 77.  
 Clarke, Lady Mary, 19.  
 Clarkson, Alexander Garden, 194.  
 Clarkson, Alexander G., 194.  
 Clarkson, Robert Johnson, 194.  
 Clay, Elizabeth, 25.  
 Clay, William, 20.  
 Claypool, Mr., 90.  
 Claypool, John, 155, 156, 157.  
 Claypool, Joseph, 94.  
 Claypool, Josiah, 155, 156, 157, 158.  
 Claypool, Rebecca, 94.  
 Claypool, Sarah, 155, 156, 157, 158.  
 Claypool, Thomas, 158.  
 Clegg, Samuel, 64, 66.  
 Clemens, Daniel, 31.  
 Clemens, Elizabeth, 31.  
 Clemens, James, 31.  
 Clermont plantation, 203.  
 Cleveland, John B., 2.  
 Clifton plantation, 64.  
 Clinton, Gen., 73.  
 Clinton, Sir Henry, 8.  
 Coachman, Florence Harlee, 190.  
 Coates, Col., 145.  
 Coates' School, 180.  
 Colcock, C. J., 2.  
 Coleman, Thomas Gordon, 182.  
 Colleton, Jas. Nassau, 40.  
 Colleton, Sir John, 41.  
 Colleton, Peter, 138.  
 Colleton, Sir Peter, 198.  
 Collins, Hannah, 30.  
 Clothing, (Women's), 59-60.  
 Coming, Aphra, 198.  
 Comingtee, 198.  
 Commander, John, 38.  
 Conoly, David, 154.  
 Conoly, John, 211.  
 Conoly, Sarah, 211.  
 Conway, Mary, 40.  
 Cook, Elizabeth, 22.  
 Cook, George, 22, 25.  
 Cook, John, 40.  
 Cook, William, 18, 22.  
 Cooke, George, 40.  
 Cooper, Rev. ———, 214.  
 Cooper, Elizabeth, 35.  
 Cooper, John, 59.  
 Cooper, Rev. Robert, 40.  
 Cooper River, 112.  
 Copp, Rev. Jonathan, 214.  
 Corbett, Elizabeth Harleston, 173.  
 Corbett, James, 173.  
 Corbett, Thomas, 172, 173.  
 Cordes, Thomas, 201.  
 Cornbow Creek, 136.  
 Corse, Frederick William, 183.  
 Cosing, James, 35.  
 Cotes, Rev. William, 89, 147.  
 Court of Ordinary, Records of, 58-59.  
 Crab Hall plantation, 66.  
 Crane *see* Crum.  
 Crawford, George, 116, 119.  
 Crawford, Violet, 88.  
 Creighton, Catherine, 40.  
 Creighton, William, 40.  
 Cremer, Mark, 157.  
 Comartie, George, Earl of, 19.  
 Cronin, Jeremiah, 40.  
 Croskeys, John, 154.  
 Crubin, Sarah, 30.  
 Crum, Nicholas, 38.  
 Culcheth family, 14.  
 Culcheth, Ann, 13.  
 Culcheth, Gilbert de, 14.  
 Culp, Ann, 95, 96.  
 Culp, Christian, 95, 96, 151, 152, 156, 157.  
 Culp, Mary, 156, 157.  
 Culp, Philip, 95, 96, 151, 152, 156, 157.  
 Cumine, Alexander, 38.  
 Cumming, Jannet, 40.  
 Cunningham, Gen. Robert, 40.  
 Cunningham, William, 38.  
 Currie, William, 40.  
 Curtis, William, 40.  
 Cutt Bridgett, 136.  
 Cutt, Mary, 136.  
 Cutt, Robert, 136.  
 Dalcho's *Church History*, 112.  
 Daniel, Landgrave Robert, 68.  
 Darby, Catherine Lowndes, 184.  
 Darby, Charles Sinkler, 184.  
 Darby, Joseph Hale, 184.



- Darby, Julia Lowndes, 184.  
 Darby, Mary Preston, 184.  
 Darby, Ruth Brisbane, 184.  
 Darby, William Russell, 184.  
 D'Arques, Elizabeth, 89.  
 D'Arques, Dr. Robert, 85, 88.  
 Darvil, Ebsworth, 84.  
 Daubuz, Henry James, 64, 66.  
 Davidson, George, 40.  
 Davidson, James, 121.  
 Davies, James, 40.  
 Davies, John, 40.  
 Davis, Capt., 103, 110, 164, 222.  
 Davis, Rt. Rev. F. F., 79.  
 Davis, Mary, 30.  
 Davis, Margaret, 82.  
 Dawkins, George, 38.  
 Dawson, John, 143, 144, 145.  
 Dawson, Lawrence Monck, 144.  
*Dawson Family Records*, 144.  
 Dean's Court, 62.  
 Dearing, Dr. Colmondley, 214.  
 Debidue Island, 74.  
 de Brahm, Ann Louisa, 8.  
 de Brahm, Francesca, 8.  
 de Brahm, John William Gerard, 7-9.  
 de Brahm, Marie Wallburgh, 8.  
 de Brahm, Mary, 7, 8.  
 Dee, Robert, 40.  
 d'Harriette, Benjamin, 126.  
 d'Harriette, Martha, 126.  
 Dehon, Rt. Rev. Theodore, 77.  
 Delony, Ann, 34.  
 Deloney, Arthur, 214.  
 Delony, Mary, 24 (2).  
 Delony, Susanah, 24.  
 Deloraine, Elizabeth, Countess of, 15.  
 Dent, Mary, 29.  
 DeSaussure, Douglas Blanding, 192.  
 Deusler, John, 196.  
 Deveaux, Andrew, 132.  
 Deveaux, Col. Andrew, 40.  
 Deveaux, Jane, 27, 28.  
 Deveaux, John, 27, 28, 29, 32.  
 Deveaux, Mary, 132.  
 Deveaux, Peter, 29, 32.  
 Deveaux, Sarah, 27, 28, 29, 32.  
 Dewalt, Lieut. Daniel, 40.  
 Dick, Walter, 40.  
 Dickson, Sarah Emily, 185.  
 Diggs, Elizabeth Arthur, 197.  
 Diggs, James Barnes, 197.  
 Diggs, James Shepard, 197.  
 Diggs, Mary Anna, 197.  
 Dill, Mary, 35.  
 Dix, Robert, 201.  
 Dixon, Maj. Henry, 163.  
 Donnom, Lieut., 220.  
 Donovan, James, 40.  
 Dores, Elizabeth, 38.  
 Douglas, Charlotte Elizabeth, 188.  
 Douglas, James Kennedy, 188.  
 Douglas, Margaret, 192.  
 Dover, (S. C.), 73.  
 Dores, John, 38.  
 Downes, Maj. William, 40.  
 Drayton, Ann, 16, 17, 18, 24.  
 Drayton, Charles, 21(2), 26 (2).  
 Drayton, Charlotta, 25, 26 (3).  
 Drayton, Elizabeth, 16, 17, 19, 20, 21 (2),  
 26, 33, 86, 88, 90, 148.  
 Drayton, Glen, 150.  
 Drayton, Henrietta Charlotta, 26.  
 Drayton, Henry, 86, 88, 90.  
 Drayton, Jacob, 8.  
 Drayton, John, 19, 26 (2), 31, 33, 159,  
 213.  
 Drayton, John Jr., 20, 23, 25, 26.  
 Drayton, John, Senr., 31.  
 Drayton, Margaret, 150, 159, 213.  
 Drayton, Mary, 6, 7, 8, 16, 18, 31.  
 Drayton, Lady Mary, 212, 213.  
 Drayton, Sarah, 20.  
 Drayton, Thomas, 6, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20,  
 21 (2), 26, 33, 81, 86, 88, 90, 148,  
 154, 155, 159, 212, 213 (2), 216.  
 Drayton, Thomas Jr., 16, 17, 18.  
 Drayton, William, 214.  
 Drayton, William Henry, 15, 26 (2).  
 Drew, Joseph, 38.  
 Drummond, James, 32.  
 DuBose, Samuel, 144.  
 Dubordieu's Island *see* Debidue, 74.  
 Ducat, George Jr., 30.  
 Duel, 176.  
 Dues, William, 30.  
 Dufau, Capt., 107.  
 Dunbar, Oliver, 40.  
 Dundas, Col. Thomas, 36.  
 Dunkin, Benjamin Fanueil, 74.  
 Dunning, William, 220.  
 Dunsmore, David, 38.  
 Dupont, Gideon Jr., 40.  
 Dymes, Thomas, 206.  
 Earhart, *see* Areheart.  
 Ebenezer, (fort at), 8.  
 Edghill, Thomas, 40.  
 Edward, Elizabeth, 18.  
 Edwards, Edward D., 197.  
 Edwards, Mary L., 197.  
 Edwards, John, 197.  
 Edwards, Peter, 35.  
 Edwards, Robert J., 197.  
 Egan, Michael, 40.  
 Ekerman, James, 212, 213.  
 Ekerman, John, 212, 213.  
 Ekerman, Mary, 212, 213.  
 Elbert, Col. Samuel, 44, 45, 46, 54.  
 Elder, Robert, 40.

- Elliott, Lieut., 110, 111.  
 Elliott, Capt., 160, 162, 164, 168, 169.  
 Elliott, Ann Barnett, 212.  
 Elliott, Benjamin, 89, 149, 151, 152, 154, 158, 159 (2), 209, 216.  
 Elliott, Binkey, 211.  
 Elliott, Catherine, 125, 126.  
 Elliott, Champernoun, 135, 136.  
 Elliott, Charles, 149.  
 Elliott, Elizabeth, 96.  
 Elliott, Esther, 204.  
 Elliott, Gilbert, 215, 216, 217.  
 Elliott, Humphrey, 136.  
 Elliott, Isabella, 151, 152, 154.  
 Elliott, James, 128.  
 Elliott, Jehu, 154, 210.  
 Elliott, John, 181.  
 Elliott, Joseph, 126, 128, 215, 216, 217.  
 Elliott, Katherine, 154.  
 Elliott, Mary, 30, 149, 151, 152, 158, 159 (2), 209, 210, 216.  
 Elliott, Mary Anne, 29.  
 Elliott, Mary Bellinger, 148.  
 Elliott, Robert, 136.  
 Elliott, Sabinah, 211, 212 (2).  
 Elliott, Sarah, 35, 215, 216, 217.  
 Elliott, Stephen, 88.  
 Elliott, Thomas Junr., 35, 148.  
 Elliott, Thomas Sr., 18, 30, 207, 216.  
 Elliott, Thomas L., 157.  
 Elliott, Thomas Odingsell, 159, 209.  
 Elliott, William, 204, 211, 212 (2).  
 Elmes, Elizabeth, 34.  
 Elmes, Esther, 32, 34.  
 Elmes, Rebecca, 32, 34, 35.  
 Elmes, Thomas, 32, 34, 81.  
 Elwood plantation, 203.  
 Emperor, John, 59.  
 English, Charles, 195.  
 English, Charles Edward, 197.  
 English, Elizabeth Dale, 197.  
 English, Emma, 197.  
 English, John A., 197.  
 English, Dr. John A., 197.  
 English, John Quinlan, 197.  
 English, Mary Anna, 197.  
 English, Richard Henry, 197.  
 English, Thomas Portis, 197.  
 English, William Henry, 197.  
 Eutaw Springs, Battle of, 11.  
 Evans, Benjamin, 195.  
 Evans, George R., 195.  
 Evans, Katherine, 195.  
 Evans, Mary A., 195.  
 Eve, Anna Calhoun, 193.  
 Eve, Christopher Fitz Simons, 193.  
 Eve, Edward, 193.  
 Eve, Edward Armstrong, 193.  
 Eve, Sarah Norwood, 193.  
 Exeter, Great Britain, 8.  
 Facy, Phillipa, 126.  
 Fairchild, Martha, 88.  
 Fairchild, Mary, 88.  
 Fairfax, Hon. Frances, 182.  
 Fairfield plantation, 74.  
 Fairlawn (camp at), 54.  
 Fairs, at Ashley Ferry Town, 205.  
 Fairsight plantation, 144.  
 Fanen, William, 154.  
 Fannen, Col. John, 38.  
 Farmfield plantation, 173.  
 Farquharson, John, 40.  
 Farr, Abbey, 177.  
 Farr, Annie Gillon, 177.  
 Farr, Bessie Brisbane, 177.  
 Farr, Elinor, 177.  
 Farr, Elizabeth, 59.  
 Farr, Katherine, 177.  
 Farr, Thomas, 59.  
 Farr, Thomas Nathaniel, 176, 177.  
 Fatherie, Benjamin, 103.  
 Fenwick family, 3-19.  
 Fenwick, Charlotte, 7, 9, 11.  
 Fenwick, Charlotte Elizabeth, 7.  
 Fenwick, Edward, 6, 7, 9, 10, 12, 13, 15, 16, 18.  
 Fenwick, Elizabeth, 15.  
 Fenwick, George, 7, 11, 12.  
 Fenwick, Harriett, 6, 7, 9, 11.  
 Fenwick, John, 6, 13, 14, 15, 16.  
 Fenwick, John Roger, 7, 8.  
 Fenwick, Martha, 6, 9, 10.  
 Fenwick, Mary Edwardina, 8.  
 Fenwick, Matilda, 7, 9, 11.  
 Fenwick, Mary, 6, 9.  
 Fenwick, Robert, 4, 5, 6, 13, 14, 15.  
 Fenwick, Robert William, 7, 11, 12.  
 Fenwick, Roger, 13.  
 Fenwick, Sarah, 5, 6, 9.  
 Fenwick, Selina, 7, 8, 9, 11.  
 Fenwick, Thomas, 6, 9, 40.  
 Fenwick, William, 13.  
 Ferguson, Catherine, 210, 216.  
 Ferguson, Mary Booth, 216.  
 Ferguson, Thomas, 154, 210, 211, 216.  
 Fickling, Ann Guy, *alias*, 82, 84.  
 Fickling, William, 104, 106.  
 Fidling, Francis, 58, 206, 207.  
 Fidling, Hannah, 30.  
 Filbin, Anne, 97.  
 Filbin, John, 58.  
 Finlayson, George, 30.  
 Finley, William, 154.  
 Fishburne, Alexander Gillon, 178.  
 Fishburne, Alma Ingram, 178.  
 Fishburne, Anna Benjamin, 178.  
 Fishburne, Charles Cochran, 178.  
 Fishburne, Elizabeth Brisbane, 177, 178.  
 Fishburne, George, 178.  
 Fishburne, Harriett Chalmers, 178.

- Fishburne, Harriett Ingram, 178.  
 Fishburne, John Benjamin, 178.  
 Fishburne, Mary Ingram, 178.  
 Fishburne, Mary Tennant, 178.  
 Fishburne, Robert Purdy, 178.  
 Fishburne, William Henry, 177, 178.  
 Fisher, Brice, 63.  
 Fisher, John, 40.  
 Fisher, Robert Scrooly, 40.  
 Fitch, Ann, 97.  
 Fitch, Stephen, 85.  
 Fitch, Thomas, 25.  
 Fitzgerald, James, 136.  
 Flagg, Allard B., 79.  
 Flavell, John, 58.  
 Flemming, Malcom, Earl of Wigton, 118.  
 Fletchell, Thomas, 40.  
 Florida War, 179.  
 Floyd, Matthew, 40.  
 Foissin, Peter, 66.  
 Foot Rangers, 74.  
 Forbes, Thomas, 132.  
 Ford, William, 30.  
 Forlorn Hope plantation, 65, 74.  
 Fort Loudon, 8.  
 Fort Morris, 45.  
 Fort Moultrie, 9.  
 Fortune, Col. William, 40.  
 Fowler, ———, 126.  
 Fowler, Adam, 129.  
 Fowler, Adele, 196.  
 Fowler, James, 126.  
 Fowler, Joan, 126.  
 Fox, Stephen, 16, 17, 18.  
 Franklin, David, 174.  
 Franks, John, 214.  
 Fraser, Major, 206.  
 Fraser, Alexander, 36.  
 Fraser, Ann, 35.  
 Fraser, Rev. Hugh, 66.  
 Fraser, James, 40.  
 Fraser's Point, 66, 67.  
 Frazer, Sir William, *Memoirs of the Maxwells of Pollock*, 120.  
 Fratick (or Fralick,) Adam, 38.  
 Fry, Thomas, 136.  
 Free negroes, 21, 151, 152, 154.  
 Freeland, Jean, 122.  
 Freeman, Corbet, 93.  
 Freeman, Jane, 31, 93 (2).  
 Freeman, Whitaker, 31.  
 Freeman, William, 23.  
 Freeman, William George, 31, 93 (2).  
 Friendfield plantation, 66, 67.  
 Friley, John, 29.  
 Fritz, Abraham, 38.  
 Fritz, Peter, 38.  
 Fuller, Major, 20 (2).  
 Fuller, Ann, 149.  
 Fuller, Anne Booth, 24.  
 Fuller, Benjamin, 147.  
 Fuller, Elizabeth, 86, 87, 89, 91, 92, 94, 155, 157, 158, 207.  
 Fuller, Joseph, 150, 151, 155.  
 Fuller, Lydia, 149 (2), 150 (2), 155, 156, 157 (2), 215, 217.  
 Fuller, Martha, 22, 30, 216, 218.  
 Fuller, Mary, 93.  
 Fuller, Nathaniel, 83, 86, 87, 89, 90, 91, 92 (2), 93, 147.  
 Fuller, Richard, 149, 150.  
 Fuller, Capt. Richard, 22, 26.  
 Fuller, Sarah, 83, 86, 87, 89, 90, 91, 92 (2), 94, 147, 153, 156, 157 (2), 216, 218.  
 Fuller, Thomas, 149 (2), 150 (2), 151, 155, 156, 157 (2), 210, 215, 217.  
 Fuller, Whitmarsh, 22, 214.  
 Fuller, William, 22, 216, 218.  
 Fyffe, Dr. Charles, 40.  
 Garden, Rev., 35.  
 Gadsden, Rt. Rev. Christopher E., 77.  
 Gadsden, Martha, 8, 9, 10.  
 Gadsden, Thomas, 9, 10.  
 Garden, Alexander, 40, 42.  
 Garden, Alexander, *Anecdotes*, 70.  
 Garnier, John Godfrey *alias*, 148.  
 Garnier, Thomas Godfrey *alias*, 96, 152, 153, 156, 157.  
 Garrett, Joshua, 38.  
 Garrison, Paul, 104.  
 Garrott, John, 158.  
 Geekie, William, 40.  
 Geeso, Benjamin, 104.  
 Georgia Brigade, 107.  
 Georgetown, S. C., 63, 70, 71, 73.  
 Gibb, Dr. Robert, 40.  
 Gibbes, Elizabeth, 4, 13.  
 Gibbes, Jane, 40.  
 Gibbes, John, 9, 15.  
 Gibbes, Col. John, 15.  
 Gibbes, Mary Ann, 40.  
 Gibbes, Robert, 4, 9, 11, 12, 13, 58.  
 Gibbes, Thomas, 4.  
 Gibbes, William, 15.  
 Gibbes, Col. Zacharias, 40.  
 Gibbon, William, 59.  
 Gibson, Jeannie Bently, 178.  
 Giles, Matilda, 8, 11.  
 Giles, Robert, 11.  
 Gillon, Abbott Brisbane, 179.  
 Gillon, Alexander, 176, 179.  
 Gillon, Anna Maria, 176.  
 Gillon, Mary Susannah, 179.  
 Ginine, William, 168.  
 Girardeau, Mr., 56.  
 Girardeau, Peter, 35.  
 Gist, William, 41.  
 Glasgow University, 122.  
 Glaze, William, 140.

- Glennie, Rev. Alexander, 77, 78.  
 Godin, John, 24.  
 Godfrey, Ann, 25, 26, 82, 83, 156, 157.  
 Godfrey, Benjamin, 25, 26.  
 Godfrey, Elizabeth, 82, 83, 152, 156, 157, 159, 210, 211, 213, 215, 217.  
 Godfrey, John, 21, 29, 32, 33, 83, 84, 85, 91 (2), 92 (2), 147, 215 (2), 217.  
 Godfrey, John, *alias* Garnier, 148.  
 Godfrey, Martha, 88.  
 Godfrey, Mary, 29, 32, 33, 83, 84, 85, 91, 92, 147.  
 Godfrey, Rebecca, 32, 33, 81, 84, 86, 87, 91, 92.  
 Godfrey, Richard, 24, 32, 33, 81, 86, 87, 91 (2), 92 (2), 210.  
 Godfrey, Sarah, 152, 153.  
 Godfrey, Thomas, 159, 210, 211, 213, 215 (2), 217.  
 Godfrey, Thomas, *alias* Garnier, 96, 152, 153, 156, 157, 217.  
 Godfrey, William, 23, 25, 26, 82, 83 (2), 85, 86, 87.  
 Godwin, Elizabeth 90.  
 Godwin, Mary, 35.  
 Golightly, Culcheth, 15, 30, 95.  
 Golightly, Dorothy, 95.  
 Golightly, Mary, 95 (2), 214.  
 Goodman, Peter, 20.  
 Gordon, Mrs, 151, 211.  
 Gordon, Lord Adam, 41.  
 Gordon, Bridget, 216.  
 Gordon, John, 30, 41, 94, 216.  
 Gordon, Robert, 94.  
 Gordon, Thomas Knox, 41.  
 Goring, Mr., 21.  
 Goring, Jane, 31.  
 Goring, Thomas, 31, 35, 148.  
 Gough, Susannah, 24.  
 Gough, William, 24.  
 Grace, Judith, 215.  
 Graham, Arthur, 38.  
 Graham, John, 162.  
 Grapue, Joseph, 155.  
 Graves, Louisa Caroline, 41.  
 Graves, Capt. Richard, 41.  
 Gray, Mary C., 195.  
 Green, Charles H., 190.  
 Green, Elizabeth B., 190.  
 Green, Henry, 38.  
 Greene, Gen., 206.  
 Green, Samuel B., 190.  
 Green, Timothy, 75.  
 Greenholm, Lorentz, 41.  
 Greenland, William, 157.  
 Greenwich, 3.  
 Greenwood, William, 41.  
 Gresham, Major, 164.  
 Grey, Sibella, 29.  
 Grimes, Joseph, 220.  
 Grimke, John Faucheraud, Order Book of, 44, 98, 160, 219.  
 Guerard, Elizabeth, 21 (2), 25.  
 Guerard, John, 21 (2), 25.  
 Guerard, Martha, 21.  
 Guines, Elizabeth, 35.  
 Guerin, John, 216.  
 Guerin, Mathurin, 216.  
 Guy, Ann, *alias* Fickling, 82, 84.  
 Guy, Christopher, 27, 29 (2), 82, 84, 89, 91, 92, 93.  
 Guy, Elizabeth, 86, 88.  
 Guy, Mary, 27, 29, 82, 84, 91, 92, 93.  
 Guy, Rebecca, 21, 24, 84.  
 Guy, Richard, 82, 84.  
 Guy, Robert Cooper, 86, 88.  
 Guy, Sarah, 91, 92.  
 Guy, Sophia Sarah, 89.  
 Guy, Willia , 27, 29, 82.  
 Guy, Rev. William, 21, 23, 35, 86, 87, 88, 147.  
 Gwinn, Walter, 184.  
 Habersham, Maj. John, 187.  
 Hagley plantation, 74.  
 Hague, Elizabeth, 214.  
 Haile, Elizabeth Ancrum, 189.  
 Haile, Minnie Cantey, 189.  
 Haile, Susan Hamilton, 189.  
 Haile, William Hamilton, 189.  
 Hale, Clara, 184.  
 Haliday, Robert Dalway, 41.  
 Hall, George Abbott, 175.  
 Hall, Maria, 175.  
 Hall, William Burly, 132.  
 Hamilton, John, 38, 41.  
 Hamilton, Col. John, 41.  
 Hamilton, Paul, 41.  
 Hampton, Col. Wade, 203.  
 Handley, Scipio, 41.  
 Hanscomb, William, 41.  
 Harcomb, William, 41.  
 Harden, Col., 12.  
 Hare, Eleanor, 34.  
 Hare, William, 34.  
 Harleston, Eliza, 172.  
 Harleston, Elizabeth, 112, 173.  
 Harleston, Jane, 172.  
 Harleston, John, 201.  
 Harleston, Col. John, 172, 173.  
 Harleston, William, 112.  
 Harris, Anne, 94, 95, 158, 159, 209.  
 Harris, Eleanor, 94, 95, 150, 151 (2), 153, 154, 159, 209.  
 Harris, John, 94, 95, 150, 151 (2), 153, 158 (2), 159, 209.  
 Harris, Samuel, 151, 153.  
 Harris, Thomas, 150, 151.  
 Harrison, John, 41.  
 Hartley, George Harland, 41.



- Harvey, Alexander, 40, 41.  
 Harvey, John, 211.  
 Harvey, Mary, 154.  
 Harvey, Maurice, 136.  
 Hasell, Rev. Thomas, 201.  
 Hastie, Drayton, 17.  
 Hats, Amelia, 148.  
 Hats, Catherine, 152, 153, 156, 157.  
 Hats, Jacob, 152, 153.  
 Hats, John, 156, 157.  
 Hats, Mary, 91, 93.  
 Hats, Mary Ann, 152, 153.  
 Hats, Michall, 91, 93, 152, 153, 156, 157.  
 Hats, William, 148.  
 Hats, William Michall, 91, 93.  
 Haydon, John, 207.  
 Hays, S. D., 197.  
 Haywood, William, 41.  
 Head, Sir Edmund, 41.  
 Heap, Benjamin, 35, 86, 88, 90.  
 Heap, Elizabeth, 31, 35, 86, 88.  
 Heap, Hannah Rebecca, 88.  
 Heap, Henry, 89.  
 Heap, Joseph, 90.  
 Heap, Mary, 86, 88.  
 Heitman, *List of Continental Officers*, 11.  
 Hennessy, John, 41.  
 Heming, Roger, 43.  
 Henderson, Jean, 38.  
 Henry, Elizabeth, 38.  
 Henry, Philip, 41.  
 Hepworth, Thomas, 68.  
 Hepworth, *see also* Hipworth.  
 Heriot, Edward T., 78.  
 Heriot, Francis W., 79.  
 Heriot, Mary, 65.  
 Heriot, Robert, 63, 64, 65, 73.  
 Heriot, Roger, 65.  
 Hest, William, 41.  
 Hewat, Rev. Alexander, 41.  
 Hewatt, Andrew, 128.  
 Hews, Patrick, 154.  
 Hext, ———, 5.  
 Hext, Martha, 5.  
 Heyward, Mr., 102.  
 Heyward, Anne, 84, 85, 86, 91, 94, 149, 153, 155, 159, 209, 212, 213.  
 Heyward, Daniel, 29.  
 Heyward, Hester, 158, 212, 213.  
 Heyward, John, 94.  
 Heyward, Margaret, 149.  
 Heyward, Mary, 86, 91.  
 Heyward, Thomas, 30, 35, 84, 85, 86, 91, 149, 153, 155, 159, 209, 212, 213.  
 Hickox, Frances Elliott, 181.  
 Hickox, George A., 180-181.  
 Hickox, Mrs. George A., 119, 124.  
 Hickox, William Brisbane, 181.  
 Hickox, Zillah Keese, 181.  
 Hill, Mrs. 20, 21.  
 Hill, Dr. Charles, 148.  
 Hill, Mary, 23.  
 Hill, Samuel, 41.  
 Hillman, Eduardo Haviland, 115, 175, 183.  
 Hinckle, Betsy, 156, 157.  
 Hinckle, Christian, 151, 153.  
 Hinckle, George, 215, 217.  
 Hinckle, Hannah, 151, 153, 156, 157, 215, 217.  
 Hinckle, Jacob, 151, 153, 156, 157, 215, 217.  
 Hipworth, Anne, 85.  
*Historic Camden*, 129.  
 Historical Notes, 58, 112, 171.  
 Hitchinson, Grace, 211.  
 Hoates, Catherine, 211, 213, 214, 216.  
 Hoates, Elizabeth, 211, 213, 216.  
 Hoates, Michael, 211, 213, 216, 217.  
 Hobcaw Barony, 61-80.  
 Hobcaw Barony, Map of, 61.  
 Hoffman, Ellen Lee, 191.  
 Hoffman, George, 191.  
 Hogan, Sarah, 180.  
 Hogan, William, 180.  
 Hogansburgh, N. Y., 180.  
 Hogg, Alexander, 127.  
 Hollister, Gertrude, 179.  
 Hollister, Gideon H. 179.  
 Holman, John, 83, 84.  
 Holman, Joseph Thomas 152, 153.  
 Holman, Mary, 25 (2), 32, 34, 83, 84, 152, 153.  
 Holman, Thomas, 25 (2), 32, 34, 83, 84, 152, 153.  
 Holman, Walter, 152, 153.  
 Holman, William, 83, 84, 155.  
 Holmes, Elizabeth, 154.  
 Holmes, Henry S., 2.  
 Holmes, Mark, 199.  
 Holmes, William, 140.  
 Holzendorff, Dr., 147.  
 Holzendorff, Anna Rosanna, 92.  
 Holzendorff, Charles William Frederick, 92.  
 Holzendorff, Frederick, 92.  
 Honour, Elizabeth, 152, 153.  
 Honour, John, 157, 158 (2).  
 Honour, Rebecca, 149, 150, 151, 152, 153, 157, 158 (2), 210.  
 Honour, Sarah Anne, 149, 150, 151.  
 Honour, Dr. Thomas, 149, 150, 151, 152, 153, 157, 158 (2), 210.  
 Hooper, Thomas, 41.  
 Hopton, John, 41.  
 Hoskins, James, 88.  
 Hoster, William, 214.  
 House, Julia Eva, 186.  
 How, Daniel, 35.  
 How, Robert, 140.



- Howe, Maj. Gen. Robert, 44, 54, 55, 56.  
 Howorth, Prosport, 41.  
 Howzendorff, Doctor, 90.  
 Hudson, Elizabeth, 32, 34, 81.  
 Hudson, Joel, 38.  
 Hudson, John, 32, 34.  
 Hudson, Thomas, 23, 32, 34, 81.  
 Huey, Samuel, 214.  
 Huger, Col., 54, 55, 99, 103, 104, 105, 160, 219.  
 Huger, Benjamin, 63, 64, 65, 77.  
 Huger, Maj. Benjamin, 15, 65, 70, 71-74, 77.  
 Huger, Elizabeth, 70.  
 Huger, Col. Francis, 70.  
 Huger, Col. Francis Kinloch, 65, 73.  
 Huger, Gen. Isaac, 145.  
 Huger, Mary, 77, 78.  
 Hughes, Mary, 211, 213.  
 Hughes, Patrick, 211, 213, 216.  
 Hughes, Rebecca, 211, 213, 216.  
 Hughes, Sarah, 211, 213, 216.  
 Huel, Mary, 148.  
 Hull, Robert, 140.  
 Hussey, Edward, 24.  
 Hutchinson, John, 41.  
 Hutchinson, Thomas, 41.  
 Hybart, John, 41.  
 Hyrne, Col. Henry, 214.
- Imrie, John, 41.  
 Inglis, Thomas, 41.  
 Ingrahm, Hannah Harleston, 114.  
 Ingrahm, Robert Harleston, 113.  
 Ingram, Virginia Alma, 178.  
 Ingrham, William Postell, 113, 114.  
 Inns, Thomas, 24.  
 Irvin, Margaret, 187.  
 Irving, Dr., *Day on Cooper River*, 172, 203.  
 Irving, Thomas, 41.  
 Izard, Henry, 22.  
 Izard, Margaret, 22.  
 Izard, Martha, 6, 13.  
 Izard, Mary, 9.  
 Izard, Ralph, 6, 10, 22.  
 Izard, Walter, 9, 10.
- Jackson, Lieut., 110.  
 Jackson, Amey, 150.  
 Jackson, Ambrose, 150.  
 Jackson, Charles E., 6.  
 Jackson, Charlotte, 7.  
 Jackson, Ebenezer, 11.  
 Jackson, Ephraim, 150.  
 Jackson, Harriet, 11.  
 James Island, 4.  
 James, *Life of Marion*, 206.  
 Jamieson, John, 41.  
 Jarvey, Capt., 104.  
 Jeffrey, Dr. James, 123, 124,
- Jeffrey, Margaret Anne, 123, 124.  
 Jenkins, Rev. Edward, 41.  
 Jervey, Theodore D., 2.  
 Johnson, *Traditions of Am. Rev.*, 70, 71.  
 Johnson, Annie Cunningham, 194.  
 Johnson, Charles W., 186.  
 Johnson, Charlotte Cantey, 194.  
 Johnson, Elizabeth, 156 (2).  
 Johnson, Dr. George Milligan, 41.  
 Johnson, John, 156 (2).  
 Johnson, Margaret Ancrum, 194.  
 Johnson, Mary Douglas, 194.  
 Johnson, Nancy, 156 (2).  
 Johnson, Robert C., 194.  
 Johnson, Robert Cunningham, 194.  
 Johnson, William, (a free negro), 151, 152, 154.  
 Johnson, William E., 194.  
 Johnson, James, 41.  
 Jones', *History of Georgia*, 56.  
 Jones, Charles, 26, 207.  
 Jones, Charles Colcock Jr., 6.  
 Jones, Daniel M., 194.  
 Jones, David, 32, 34.  
 Jones, Elizabeth, 90, 92.  
 Jones, Dr. George, 10, 114.  
 Jones, James, 38.  
 Jones, Mary, 26, 32, 34, 90, 92, 148, 149, 150, 214.  
 Jones, Noble Wymberley, 114.  
 Jones, Samuel, 26, 32, 34, 90, 92, 148.  
 Jones, Sarah, 7, 148, 149, 150.  
 Jones, Thomas, 30, 90, 92.  
 Joor, Mrs., 60.  
 Joyce, Mary, 23.  
 Jucks, Elizabeth, 27, 33, 158.  
 Jucks, Jane, 27.  
 Jucks, Mary, 27.  
 Jucks, Thomas, 27, 33, 34, 88.
- Kalb, Baron de, 76.  
 Karnow, Thomas, 113.  
 Keating, Edward, 113.  
 Keating, Mary, 113.  
 Keating, Luke, 41.  
 Keeling, William, 41.  
 Keese, Zaydee Bancroft, 181.  
 Keith, James, 41.  
 Keith, William, 143.  
 Kelley, James, 41.  
 Kendall, Luke, 41.  
 Kennedy, John, 41.  
 Kensington plantation, 74.  
 Kershaw, Col., 163.  
 King, Mary, 59.  
 King, Col. Richard, 41.  
 King, Susanah, 27, 29, 31.  
 King, Thomas, 59.  
 King, William, 27, 29, 31.  
 Kingsley, Zepha, 41.

Kinloch, Francis, 101.  
 Kinloch, Marie Esther, 74.  
 Kirkland, Col. Moses, 41.  
 Kirkwood, Hugh, 41.  
 Kittery, Me., 136.  
 Knape, Jacob, 82.  
 Knox, Anna, 121.  
 Knox, William, 121.  
 Koester, Dora, 186.  
 Keowe expedition, 203.  
 Kollock, Charles W., 2.  
  
 Ladson, Abishag, 90, 92.  
 Ladson, Abraham, 90, 94, 95, 150.  
 Ladson, Benjamin, 32, 34, 94, 157.  
 Ladson, Elizabeth, 22, 26, 27, 28, 31, 32 (2), 33, 86, 87, 89, 93, 149, 150, 155, 216.  
 Ladson, Frances Jr., 30, 32 (2), 33, 86, 87, 155, 158.  
 Ladson, Frances Sr., 23, 90, 148, 157.  
 Ladson, Isaac, 32, 26, 32, 34, 89, 94, 95, 149, 150, 159, 209, 216.  
 Ladson, Jacob, 22.  
 Ladson, Jacob Snr., 93 (2).  
 Ladson, James, 86, 87, 94, 96.  
 Ladson, John Conway, 220.  
 Ladson, Keziah, 97.  
 Ladson, Macah, 27.  
 Ladson, Martha, 23, 147, 159, 209.  
 Ladson, Mary, 31, 94, 96.  
 Ladson, Rachel, 26, 32, 34, 89, 94, 95, 97, 149, 150, 159, 209, 216.  
 Ladson, Robert, 21 (2), 22, 23, 31.  
 Ladson, Sabina, 21 (2).  
 Ladson, Samuel, 31, 35.  
 Ladson, Sarah, 26, 27, 28, 90 (2), 92, 94, 96, 153.  
 Ladson, William, 147.  
 Ladson, Zacheus, 26, 27, 28, 90 (2), 92, 147.  
 Ladson, Zacharias, 26, 27.  
 Lafayette, Marquis de, (Landing of) 70-73.  
 LaFitte, Montague, 184.  
 Lafrong, Mary, 147.  
 Lake, Cheseman, 158, 159, 209.  
 Lake, Elizabeth, 90, 91, 92.  
 Lake, Henry, 210, 211.  
 Lake, Mary, 86, 87, 90, 91, 92, 149, 150, 151, 158, 159, 209, 210, 211.  
 Lake, Richard, 86, 87, 90, 91, 92, 149, 150, 151, 158, 159, 209, 210, 211.  
 Lake, Thomas, 86, 87.  
 Lake, William Charles, 150.  
 Lambright, Mary, 215.  
 Lance, Rev. Lucian Charles, 79.  
 Lander, Elizabeth, 216.  
 Lander, Capt. Francis, 216.  
 Lankestir, Joshua, 29.

Larnier, David, 41.  
 Laurens, Henry, 127, 130.  
 Law, Robert Adger, 171.  
 Lawrence, Dr., 197.  
 Lawrence, John, 58.  
 Lawton, Alexander B., 184.  
 Lawton, Anna, 185.  
 Lawton, Eusepia, 184.  
 Lawton, Martha, 184.  
 Lawton, Mary Jane, 184.  
 Lawtonville, S. C., 186.  
 Leay, John, 60.  
 Le Bas, Ann, 143.  
 Le Bas, James, 138.  
 Le Bas, Paul Peter, 138.  
 Le Bas, Pierre, 138.  
 Lee, Douglas Ancrum, 191.  
 Lee, Eleonor Orr, 182.  
 Lee, Elizabeth, 22.  
 Lee, Ellen Deas, 191.  
 Lee, M. Francis Dickinson, 191.  
 Lee, George, 22.  
 Lee, John, 205.  
 Lee, Pauline Loring, 178.  
 Lee, Lynch Deas, 191.  
 Lee, Mary Elizabeth, 191.  
 Lee, Washington Loring, 178.  
 Lee, William Fishburne, 178.  
 Lee, Mrs. W. Loring, 177, 178.  
 Lefroy, Sir Henry, 36.  
 Legare, Eliza Catherine, 113.  
 Leger, Peter, 214.  
 Legge, Benjamin Smith, 212.  
 Legge, Edward, 159, 209, 212, 215, 217.  
 Legge, Elizabeth, 159, 209, 212, 215, 217.  
 Legge, Elizabeth Rebekah, 159, 209.  
 Legge, Sarah, 215, 217.  
 Lejau, Francis, 201.  
 Lepord, Martha, 85.  
 Lestor, Eleanor, 41.  
 Lewis, ———, 104.  
 Lewis, Capt., 106.  
 Lewis, Lieut., 220.  
 Lewis, Charles, 79.  
 Lewis, Jane, 23.  
 Lewis, Robert, 59.  
 Libbey, Ethel, 177.  
 Lincoln, Maj. Gen., 98.  
 Lindsay, Elizabeth, 119.  
 Lindsay, Sir William, 119.  
 Lining, Capt., 99.  
 Lining, Charles Hill, 31.  
 Lining, James, 85.  
 Lining, Dr. John, 24, 25, 31, 85, 216.  
 Lining, Mary, 24.  
 Lining, Sarah, 24, 25, 31, 85.  
 Linthivait, Mr., 155.  
 Linthwait, William, 60.  
 Linwood, Nicholas, 63.  
 Lively, Ruben, 38.

- Livingston, Mary, 154.  
 Lockyear, Thomas, 25.  
 Logan, Col., 136.  
 Long, George, 38.  
 Lord, Benjamin, 41.  
 Lords Proprietors, 139.  
 Lottinger, Dominique, 104.  
 Lowndes, Elizabeth, 194.  
 Lowndes, James, 180.  
 Lowndes, Julia Hall, 180.  
 Lowry, James, 157.  
 Lowry, William, 122.  
 Loyalists in So. Ca., 36-43.  
 Lucas, Elizabeth, 29.  
 Lucas, Jonathan, 112.  
 Luckins plantation, 200, 201, 202.  
 Lumb, Hannah, 38.  
 Lumb, Joseph, 38.  
 Lydell, Col., 103.  
 Lynch's ferry, 73, 74.  
 Lyndon, Annabella, 38.  
 Lyndon, Henry, 38.  
  
 McAlister, Samuel, 38.  
 McCarley, John, 90.  
 Macauley, Angus, 41.  
 McClelland, Robert, 41.  
 McClough, James, 41.  
 McCulloch, Robert, 41.  
 McEowen, Patrick, 38.  
 McGilkrist, Rev. ———, 156.  
 McGillevray, Mr., 55.  
 Mchain, Robert, 93.  
 McIntosh, Lt. Col., 169, 220, 221.  
 McIntosh, John, 21.  
 McKee, Samuel, 41.  
 McKelvey, Jane, 35.  
 McKenna, Lt. James, 102, 163.  
 Mackenzie, Lady Mary, 19.  
 Mackenzie, Robert, 41.  
 McKeown, James, 41.  
 McKeown, Robert, 42.  
 Macklin, John, 42.  
 McLaurin, Isabella, 42.  
 McNeil, Margaret, 42.  
 McNeil, Sarah, 42.  
 McNeil, Thomas, 42.  
 McTeer, Mary, 89.  
 McUre, Mr., *History of Glasgow*, 122.  
 Magalan, Truman, 168.  
 Mail, Peter, 38.  
 Maitland, Sarah, 42.  
 Malona plantation, 175, 179.  
 Man, Anne, 25, 28, 31, 33, 81, 82 (2),  
     83 (2), 85, 87.  
 Man, Beulah, 150, 151.  
 Man, Catherine, 81.  
 Man, Elizabeth, 94, 95.  
 Man, John, 25, 28, 31, 33, 81, 82 (2),  
     83 (2), 85, 87, 88, 94, 95, 150, 151.  
  
 Man, Martha, 95, 150, 151.  
 Man, Richard, 82 (2), 83.  
 Man, Robert, 83, 87.  
 Man, Thomas, 25.  
 Manning, Mr., 32.  
 Manning, Elizabeth, 30, 96.  
 Manning, James, 20, 22, 24, 25, 26, 28  
     94.  
 Manning, Jemima, 26, 28, 154.  
 Manning, Martha, 22, 24.  
 Manning, Mary, 20.  
 Manning, Sarah, 20, 22, 24, 25, 26.  
 Mansell, Walter, 42.  
 Manson, Daniel, 39, 42.  
 Marietta plantation, 66, 67.  
 Marion, Benjamin, 216, 218.  
 Marion, Elizabeth, 216, 218.  
 Marion, Esther, 64.  
 Marion, Gen. Francis, 66.  
 Marion, Margaret, 216, 218.  
 Marion, Martha, 216, 218.  
 Marit, Angelica, 214.  
 Markey, Jacob, 35.  
 Marks, Conrad, 38.  
 Marks, Lawrence, 38.  
 Martin, Alexander, 42.  
 Martin, Edward, 66.  
 Martin, Richard, 20.  
 Martine, Dr., 172.  
 Martyn, Rev. Charles, 96, 153, 212, 213.  
 Martyn, Charles Fuller, 212.  
 Martyn, Sarah, 212, 213.  
 Matthews, Capt., 12.  
 Mathews, Edward, 158.  
 Mathews, Lois, 175.  
 Maverick, Angelica, 86, 87.  
 Maverick, Benjamin, 33.  
 Maverick, Catherine, 22, 86, 87, 91, 92.  
 Maverick, John, 91, 92.  
 Maverick, Samuel, 22, 33, 86, 87, 91, 92.  
 Maxwell, Isobel, 120.  
 Maxwell, Sir John, 120.  
 Maxwell, William, 120.  
 Medway Meeting House, 46.  
 Meek, William, 38.  
 Melichamp, Rev. Mr., 23.  
 Melichamp, Elizabeth, 155, 214, 217.  
 Melichamp, Thomas, 155, 217.  
 Melichamp, William, 155.  
 Mell, Anne, 27, 28, 82, 216, 218.  
 Mell, Elizabeth, 23, 156, 157, 212, 213.  
 Mell, James, 212, 213.  
 Mell, Mary, 27, 28.  
 Mell, Thomas, 27, 28, 82, 216, 218.  
 Mell, William, 97, 156, 157, 212, 213, 216,  
     218.  
 Melvin, Capt., 52.  
 Mepkin, 198.  
 Mergath, Barbara, 42.  
 Merideth, Joan, 23.

- Merkel, William, 196.  
 Michaux, ———, 66, 67.  
 Michie, Harry, 42.  
 Mickleborough, John, 149.  
 Middleton, Arthur, 9.  
 Middleton, Henry, 19.  
 Midway plantation, 74.  
 Migler, Daniel, 38.  
 Miles, Anne, 33, 34, 35, 81, 153, 158, 209, 211 (2), 213, 216 (2).  
 Miles, Edward, 158, 209, 214, 215, 217.  
 Miles, Elizabeth, 21, 28, 32, 86, 88, 90, 96, 215, 217.  
 Miles, Frances, 211 (2), 213.  
 Miles, John, 21, 28, 30, 32, 33, 34, 81, 89, 97, 148, 153, 158, 209, 211 (2), 213, 216 (2).  
 Miles, John Fitch, 153.  
 Miles, Margaret, 21.  
 Miles, Martha, 86, 88, 90.  
 Miles, Mary, 29, 81, 94.  
 Miles, Sophia Sarah, 148.  
 Miles, Susanah, 216.  
 Miles, Thomas, 21, 88, 89, 94.  
 Miles, William, 94, 210, 216.  
 Miles, William Jr., 28, 32, 96.  
 Miles, William Senr., 81, 86, 88 (2), 90, 93, 148.  
 Milford, Joseph, 91, 92.  
 Milford, Susanah, 91, 92.  
 Milford, William, 91, 92.  
 Miller, Betty Calhoun, 193.  
 Miller, Capt. James., 42.  
 Miller, John, 193.  
 Miller, Jonathan, 93.  
 Miller, Marjorie Dodd, 193.  
 Miller, Mary, 42.  
 Miller, Nelo, 186.  
 Miller, Olive, 186.  
 Mills, John, 42.  
 Mills, Robert, *Atlas of Charleston District*, 137.  
 Mills, Robert, *Statistics*, 80.  
 Mills, Wm. Henry, 42.  
 Milton Lodge plantation, 132, 185.  
 Milward, John, 58.  
 Minchin, Maj. Paul, 42.  
 Mitchell, Capt., 103, 108, 110, 160, 219, 222, 223, 224.  
 Mitchell, Anthony, 64.  
 Mitchell, Edward, 64, 65.  
 Mitchell, Elizabeth, 64.  
 Mitchell, Dr. Edward, 64.  
 Mitchell, Hester, 64.  
 Mitchell, Jean, 121.  
 Mitchell, Julian, 64.  
 Mitchell, Mary, 64.  
 Mitchell, Sarah, 64.  
 Mitchell, Thomas, 63, 64.  
 Mitchell, Capt., Wm., 169.  
 Mitton plantation, 142, 143.  
 Moffat, James, 38.  
 Mock, Elizabeth, 210.  
 Molholland, John, 96.  
 Molholland, Mary, 96.  
 Molholland, Patrick, 24, 96.  
 Monalin, Sarah, 127.  
 Monck, Edward, 140.  
 Monck, Joane, 140.  
 Monck, Joanna Broughton, 143.  
 Monck, Sarah, 139.  
 Monck, Thomas, 138, 139-146.  
 Monck's Corner, 138-146.  
 Monger, Jane, 207.  
 Monk, George, 141.  
 Monk, John, 139-141.  
 Monk, Martha, 141.  
 Monk, Stephen, 140, 141.  
 Montagu, Lord Charles Greville, 42.  
 Montgomery, Alexander, Lord, 119.  
 Monmouth, James, Duke of, 15.  
 Montserrat, 5.  
 Moore, Lieut., 219.  
 Moore, Albertus Adair, 189.  
 Moore, Andrew, 42.  
 Moore, Caleb Clark, 189.  
 Moore, Camilla Agnes, 189.  
 Moore, James, 14.  
 Moore, John, 199.  
 Moore, Mary, 64.  
 Moore, Thomas Ancrum, 189.  
 Moore, Anne, 24.  
 Morgridge, John, 42.  
 Morris, Capt., 51.  
 Mortimore, Edward, 211.  
 Mortimore, Sarah, 154.  
 Moss, Thomas, 42.  
 Mosse, Dr. George, 184.  
 Mosse, Mary Ann, 184.  
 Motier, Gilbert du, 70.  
 Motte, Mary, 214.  
 Moultrie, Gen., 160.  
 Mowbray & Chalmers, 125.  
 Mulberry plantation, 141.  
 Mulcaster, Frederick Wm., 8.  
 Mullins, Thomas, 148.  
 Mullryne, Claudia, 5.  
 Mullryne, John, 5, 6.  
 Mullryne, Mary, 5.  
 Murphy, Arthur, 171.  
 Murphy, James, 42.  
 Murphy, John, 38.  
 Murphy, Robert, 42.  
 Murray, Susannah, 42.  
 Murrill, Elizabeth, 59.  
 Murrill, John, 59.  
 Musgrove, Margaret, 23.  
 Myers, Andrew, 38.



- Nag's Head, N. C., 76.  
 Nairne, Thomas, 18.  
 Nash, Capt. Clement, 101.  
 Nassau, 130.  
 Nelson, Joshua, 42.  
 Nesbit, Emily Jordon, 189.  
 Neville family, 14.  
 Neville, Sarah, 13.  
*New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, 136.  
 New York Public Library, 37.  
 Neyles, Mrs., 222.  
 Nicholas, Isaac, 210.  
 Nichols, Roger, 58.  
 Nichols, Samuel, 58.  
 Nickels, James, 38.  
 Nielly, Christopher, 38.  
 North Carolina Brigade, 102.  
 North Island, 70, 73.  
 Norton, Phoebe N., 184.  
 Norton, Sarah, 35.  
 Nova Scotia, 37.  
 Nunkaser, Adam, 38.  
 Nutt, John, 42.  
  
 Oak Grave plantation, 202.  
 Oaks (The) plantation, 69, 74, 80.  
 Oak Hill plantation, 74.  
 O'Bryan, Elizabeth, 154.  
 Odingsells, Mary, 89.  
 Ogilvie, Charles, 41, 42.  
 Ogilvie, John Alexander, 41.  
 Ogilvy, William, 39, 42.  
 Ohair, Hugh, 149.  
 Olmutz, 73.  
 Otranto, Province of, *Bureau of Archives*, 36, 37.  
 Orde, Capt., 42.  
*Orphan of China (The)*, 171.  
 Orr, Rev. Mr., 21, 22.  
 Oryzantia plantation, 65.  
 Osborne, Catharine, 180.  
 Otranto, Goose Creek, 175.  
 Outerbridge, White, 42.  
 Owen, Jane Hutchinson, 178.  
  
 Page, John, 23.  
 Page, Joseph, 30.  
 Palmer, Martin, 215, 217.  
 Palmer, Roger, 215, 217.  
 Parker, Col., 223.  
 Parker, Sir Peter, 8.  
 Parmenter, James, 20.  
 Parrott, Ann, 83, 84, 91, 92, 95, 96.  
 Parrott, Benjamin, 35, 83, 84, 91, 92, 95, 96, 153, 154, 158.  
 Parrott, Sarah, 83, 84, 91.  
 Parrott, Thomas, 91, 92, 154.  
 Parsons, Margaret, 23.  
 Partridge's School, 180.  
  
*Patriot (The)*, a schooner, 75, 76.  
 Pasquereau, Louis, 59.  
 Paterson, Mrs., 124.  
 Paterson, Catherine, 122.  
 Paterson, George, 139.  
 Paterson, James, 122.  
 Paterson, John, 123.  
 Paterson, Margaret, 122.  
 Paterson, Mathew, 122.  
 Paterson, Walter, 122.  
 Paterson, William, 122.  
 Patey, Mrs., 16.  
 Patey, Edward, 4.  
 Patey, Elizabeth, 4.  
 Patey, Martha, 4, 5.  
 Patey, Sarah, 4.  
 Patey, Theophilus, 4.  
 Paul, Sir James Balfour, 117.  
 Pawley, Joseph, 68.  
 Pawley, Percival, 68, 77.  
 Pawley, William, 77.  
 Payne, William, 42.  
 Pearis, Col. Richard, 38.  
 Pearson, John, 42.  
 Pearson, Thomas, 38.  
 Peiho Forts, 3.  
 Pemberton, Jeremy, 36.  
 Penny, Samuel, 42.  
 Penyman, John, 81.  
 Pepper, Ann, 148, 149 (2), 150.  
 Pepper, Charlotte, 87, 92.  
 Pepper, Daniel, 86, 87 (2), 92, 148, 149 (2), 150, 151, 155, 156, 158, 209.  
 Pepper, Gilbert, 149.  
 Pepper, John, 151.  
 Pepper, Mary, 86, 87 (2), 92, 148, 150, 151, 155, 156, 158, 209.  
 Pepper, Parke, 158, 209.  
 Pepper, Peggy, 87, 92.  
 Pepper, Sarah Evelin, 86, 87.  
 Pepper, Samuel, 149.  
 Peronneau, Henry, 42.  
 Perriman, Mary, 58.  
 Perry, Mrs., 28.  
 Perry, Benjamin, 23, 27, 28, 95 (2), 152, 212 (2).  
 Perry, Elizabeth, 93, 95, 152.  
 Perry, John, 214.  
 Perry, Joseph, 212.  
 Perry, Rachel Ladson, 23.  
 Perry, Rebecca, 212.  
 Perry, Richard, 95.  
 Perry, Susannah, 27, 95 (2), 152, 212.  
 Petitt, Mathew, 90.  
 Petrie, Lieut. George, 164.  
 Phepoe, Thomas, 42.  
 Philbin, *see* Filbin.  
 Phillips, Col. John, 42.  
 Pickrin, Edward, 210.  
 Pidgin, C. F. *Theodosia*, 75.



- Pierce, Charlotte, 9.  
 Pierce, William Leigh, 9, 11.  
 Pike, Thomas, 42.  
 Pinckney, Col., 106, 162.  
 Pinckney, Charles, 15, 29.  
 Pinckney, Col. Charles, 10.  
 Pinckney, Charles Cotesworth, 10.  
 Pinckney, Capt. Thomas, 2.  
 Pinckney, Frances Susanna, 112.  
 Pinckney, Roger, 112.  
 Pinckney, Samuel Gourdin, 177.  
 Pinney, Mary G., 185.  
 Pirates, 126.  
 Platt, George, 42.  
 Pompion Hill Chapel, Inscriptions from, 112-114.  
 Porcher, Frederick A., 144.  
 Porcher, John Stoney, 190.  
 Porcher, Thomas Davis, 190.  
 Porcher's plantation, 224.  
 Port Au Prince, 176.  
 Powell, Col. Robert William, 42.  
 Poyas, Elizabeth Ann, 134.  
 Price, Hopkin, 42.  
 Price, William, 196.  
 Prince, Lieut. Charles, 42.  
 Prince Frederick's Parish Register, 127.  
 Prince George's, Win yaw, 76, 77.  
 Prioleau, Samuel, 141.  
 Prospect Hill plantation, 72, 73, 74.  
 Purcell, Ann, 176, 179.  
 Purcell, Rev. Robert, 42.  
 Purisburgh, Camp at, 98, 160, 222.  
 Purkis, George, 214.  
 Purkis, John, 20.  
 Quash, John Hasell, 113.  
 Quarles, Dixie, 193.  
 Quelch, Joseph, 58.  
 Quinsey, Mrs., 145.  
 Quinsey, Rev. Samuel, 85.  
 Quintyne, Mary, 18.  
 Quintyne, Richard, 18.  
 Radcliff, Abraham, 26.  
 Radcliff, Elizabeth, 26, 32, 33, 83, 84.  
 Radcliff, John, 83, 84.  
 Radcliff, Thomas, 26, 32, 33, 83.  
*Ralph ton, or the Young Carolinian*, 180.  
 Rae Hall plantation, 50.  
 Ramsay, *Hist. of S. C.*, 134.  
 Ransom, Charles, 89.  
 Ransom, Frank Brisbane, 182.  
 Ransom, George M., 182.  
 Ravenel, Paul, 135.  
 Ravenel, Rene, 135.  
 Ravenel, Samuel Fitz Simons, 178.  
 Ravenel, Theodore Du Bos, 177, 178.  
 Ravenel, William Fishburne, 178.  
 Ravenscroft, Edward, 171.  
 Rawdon, Lord, 145.  
 Rawlings, Susanah, 23.  
 Ray, Robert, 42.  
 Rayford, Capt. Robert, 161.  
 Read, John Harleston, 173.  
 Read, Mrs. Mary W., 173.  
 Read, Motte Alston, 2, 60.  
 Read, Sarah Annabell Withers, 173.  
 Read, William M., 60.  
 Read, J. Withers, 173.  
 Rebb, Lewis, 78.  
 Reed, Erma Gladys, 185.  
 Reed, Mrs. George B., 124.  
 Reed, George Benjamin, 185.  
 Reed, Herbert, 185.  
 Reed, Herbert Brisbane, 185.  
 Reed, Dr. James, 155, 157.  
 Reed, John Edward, 185.  
 Reed, Martha, 155, 157.  
 Reed, Mary Julia, 185.  
 Reed, William, 155 (2).  
 Reeves, Henry, 42.  
 Reid, Ann, 23.  
 Remington, Abraham, 214.  
 Reverstock, Richard, 155.  
 Reynolds, Constance, 28, 33.  
 Reynolds, Elizabeth, 28, 33.  
 Reynolds, James, 28, 33.  
 Reynolds, Margaret, 42.  
 Reynolds, William, 28, 33.  
 Rhett, Abott Brisbane, 182.  
 Rhett, Charlotte Haskell, 182.  
 Rhett, Edward Lowndes, 182.  
 Rhett, Henry Parker, 182.  
 Rhett, James Smith, 182.  
 Rhett, Julia Lowndes, 182.  
 Rhett, Mariana Parker, 182.  
 Rhett, Roland Smith, 182.  
 Rhett, Thomas Grimke, 182.  
 Rhett, William Brisbane, 182.  
 Rhodes, William, 42.  
 Rice Hope plantation, 74, 173, 203.  
 Rice machine, 130.  
 Rice planting (on Waccamaw), 67-68.  
 Richardson, General, 106.  
 Richmond, Elizabeth, 97, 149, 150.  
 Richmond, Henry, 96, 149, 150.  
 Richmond plantation, 74.  
 Richmond plantation (on Cooper River) 172.  
 Rittenhouse, William, 38.  
 Rivers, Anne, 22, 27, 28, 31, 32, 33, 35, 158.  
 Rivers, Ann Dill, 86, 87.  
 Rivers, Elizabeth, 20, 22, 27, 28, 31 (2), 82, 83, 91, 92, 212 (2), 213 (2).  
 Rivers, Frances, 32, 33, 212.  
 Rivers, Hannah, 20.  
 Rivers, John, 20, 22, 27, 28, 31 (2), 82, 83, 91, 92.

- Rivers, Jonathan, 154, 212, 213.  
 Rivers, Keziah, 21, 214.  
 Rivers, Love, 212, 213.  
 Rivers, Mary, 86, 87, 91, 92, 152, 153.  
 Rivers, Mallory, 153.  
 Rivers, Rebecca, 82, 83.  
 Rivers, Robert, 22, 24, 27, 28 (2), 31, 32, 33, 152, 153, 154, 158, 212, 213.  
 Rivers, Ruth, 214.  
 Rivers, Sarah, 95, 147.  
 Rivers, Sarah Anne, 95, 96, 148.  
 Rivers, Susanah, 27, 28, 31.  
 Rivers, Susannah Frances, 21.  
 Rivers, Thomas, 27, 28, 30, 31, 95, 96, 147, 148, 155.  
 Rivers, William, 4, 21, 27, 28, 35, 86, 87.  
 Rixem, Elizabeth, 147.  
 Robert I, King of Scotland, 118.  
 Robert III, King of Scotland, 118.  
 Roberts, John, 62, 63.  
 Roberts, Col. Owen, 45, 54, 98, 100, 103, 104, 105, 106, 107, 110, 111, 160, 162, 164, 219, 220, 221, 222.  
 Robertson, Mrs., 84.  
 Robertson, Andrew, 41, 42.  
 Robertson, John, 84.  
 Robertson, Margaret, 40.  
 Robertson, Patrick, 40.  
 Robinson, Mr., 20, 21.  
 Robinson, America, 195.  
 Robinson, John, 42.  
 Robinson, Joseph, 23, 38.  
 Robinson, Lloyd, 186.  
 Rocky Point, 204.  
 Rogers, Thomas, 42.  
 Rolland, Adam, 124.  
 Rose, Elizabeth, 85, 95, 96.  
 Rose, Francis, 27 (2), 33, 34, 90, 92, 95, 96, 150, 151, 154, 155, (2) 214.  
 Rose, Dr. Hugh, 42.  
 Rose, John, 42.  
 Rose, Mary Anne, 27, 29, 33, 34, 90, 92, 95, 96, 150, 151, 155 (2).  
 Rose, Richard, 90.  
 Rose, Robert, 27, 29.  
 Rose, Sarah, 150, 151.  
 Rose, Thomas, 33, 206.  
 Rose Hill plantation, 65.  
 Ross, Anne Booth, 85, 87.  
 Ross, Mary, 215.  
 Ross, William, 24, 85, 87.  
 Roulang, James, 23.  
 Rowan, Rev. John, 96, 148.  
 Rowand, Robert, 42.  
 Rowland, Catherine, 58.  
 Royal, Mary, 159, 209.  
 Royal, William, 159, 209.  
 Rugeley, Henry, 42.  
 Rupert, Barbara, 38.  
 Rupert, Catherine, 38.  
 Rupert, Christopher, 38.  
 Ruprecht, *see* Rupert.  
 Russell, George, 215, 217.  
 Russell, Jane, 27, 28.  
 Russell, John, 215, 217.  
 Russell, Judith, 27, 28.  
 Russell, Sarah, 215, 217.  
 Russel, Stephen, 27, 28, 155, 157.  
 Rutherford, General, 99, 100, 102, 163, 223.  
 Rutledge, Gov., 130.  
 Rutledge, Andrew, 15.  
 Rutledge, Edward, 172, 173.  
 Rutledge, Jane, 173.  
 Rutledge, Nicholas Harleston, 173.  
 Ryne, Doctor, 31.  
 Ryne, Rebecca, 31.  
 Sabb, Thomas, 143.  
 St. Andrew's Parish Church, 206.  
 St. Andrew's Parish, Register of, 5, 20-35, 81-97, 147-159, 209, 218.  
 St. Andrew's Town, 206-208.  
 St. Andrew's Society, 129, 132.  
 St. Bartholomew's Parish, 32.  
 St. George's Parish, 31.  
 St. Helena's Parish Register, 5.  
 St. James', Goose Creek, 35.  
 St. John the Evangelist Church (Waccamaw), 79.  
 St. John's Parish, Ga., 46, 47.  
 St. Julien, Mary de, 143.  
 St. Julien, Paul de, 143.  
 St. Julien List (of French Protestants), 138.  
 St. Paul's Church, 132, 133.  
 St. Thomas and St. Denis, Parish of, 112.  
 Salley, A. S. Jr., 2.  
 Salley, A. S. Jr., *Marriage Notices*, 122.  
 Salmond, Thomas, 188.  
 Samways, John, 217.  
 Samways, Mary, 215, 217.  
 Samways, Sarah, 215, 217.  
 Sanderson, John, 38.  
 Sandys, Mary, 43.  
 Sandys, Thomas, 43.  
 Sandys, William, 43.  
 Santee Canal, 146.  
 Sarrasin, Stephen, 199.  
 Saunders, Roger, 21, 84.  
 Saunders, Thomas, 85.  
 Savage, Christopher, 94.  
 Savage, Edward, 43.  
 Savage, Jeremiah, 43, 153.  
 Savage, John, 43, 59.  
 Savannah, Ga., 8, 44, 45, 49.  
 Saxbey, Mr., 30.  
 Saxbey, Ann, 23.  
 Saxby, George, 43.  
 Scarlet, James, 85.

- Schafus, Erik, 34.  
 Schafus, George, 34.  
 Schlesinger, Bertha Margaret, 181.  
 Schlesinger, Frank, 181.  
 School at Childsbury, 199-201.  
 School house at Bermuda Town, 136.  
 Scot, Agnes, 87, 91, 149, 150, 151, 152, 155, 156.  
 Scot, Archibald, 87, 91, 149, 150, 151, 152, 155, 156, 158.  
 Scot, David, 151, 152.  
 Scot, Jane, 87, 91.  
 Scot, John, 155, 156.  
 Scott, Captain, 99, 101.  
 Scott, Anne Gillon, 177.  
 Scott, George W., 177.  
 Scott, Hon. Henry, 15, 16.  
 Scott, Lord Henry, 16.  
 Scott, John, 15.  
 Scott, Martha, 149, 150, 151.  
 Scott, Mary, 158, 159, 209.  
 Scott, Nellie Benjamin, 177.  
 Scott, Thomas, 153, 158, 159, 209.  
 Scott, Dr. William, 97.  
 Scotts, of Buccleugh, 16.  
 Screven, Bridget, 135.  
 Screven, Permanow, 135.  
 Screven, Rev. William, 134, 135, 136.  
 Seabrook, Susannah, 89.  
 Seaton plantation, 141.  
 Secare, Peter, 63, 64, 66.  
 Seilhamer, *History of the American Theatre*, 171.  
 Sempil, Mary, 119.  
 Sempill, Margaret, 121.  
 Sempill, Umquhile Hew, Lord, 121.  
 Sempil, Sir William, 119.  
 Sereau, Mrs. Mary., 20, 32, 154.  
 Serjeant, Rev. Winwood, 214, 215.  
 Shalnet, George, 38.  
 Shannon, Charles J., 189.  
 Shannon, Charles John, 189.  
 Shannon, Charlotte Douglas, 189.  
 Shannon, Ellen Deas, 189.  
 Shannon, Leila Martha, 189.  
 Shannon, Mrs. N. A., 124.  
 Shannon, Ralph Nesbit, 189.  
 Shaw, Charles, 39, 43.  
 Shaw, James, 155.  
 Sheddle, Mary, 38.  
 Sheldon Church, 224.  
 Shem Town, *see* Ashley Ferry Town.  
 Shem-ee Creek, 137.  
 Shoolbred, John, 43.  
 Shough, Joseph, 196.  
 Silbey, Mary, 182.  
 Simons, Ann, 113, 154.  
 Simons, Benjamin, 112, 113.  
 Simons, Catherine, 112.  
 Simons, Maurice, 64.  
 Simpson, James, 43.  
 Simpson, John, 43.  
 Simpson, Judith, 214.  
 Simpson, Martha, 29.  
 Simpson, Sarah, 26.  
 Simpson, William, 153.  
 Singleton, Martha Rutledge, 194.  
 Singleton, Matthew R., 194.  
 Singleton, Richard, 194.  
 Singleton, Robert Johnson, 194.  
 Siteman, Henry, 38.  
 Skene, James, 43.  
 Skottowe, Thomas, 43.  
 Slann, Thomas, 214.  
 Slaves (baptized), 22, 26, 28.  
 Sloane, Robert, 38.  
 Small-pox, 126.  
 Smallwood, Matthew, 215.  
 Smith, Rev. ———, 210.  
 Smith, Anne Beecher, 192.  
 Smith, D. E. Huger, 2, 3.  
 Smith, Eliza Ann, 128.  
 Smith, Elizabeth, 43.  
 Smith, Henry, 97.  
 Smith, Henry A. M., 2, 61, 134, 198.  
 Smith, James, 153, 159, 210, 216.  
 Smith, John, 24, 128, 217.  
 Smith, Margaret, 128.  
 Smith, Martha, 159, 210, 216.  
 Smith, Mary, 35, 95, 96, 217.  
 Smith, Matthias, 95, 96.  
 Smith, Philip, 97.  
 Smith, Sarah, 159, 210.  
 Smith, Thomas, 154.  
 Smith, William, 35, 43.  
 Smithsonian Institution, 36.  
 Snell, George, 38.  
 Sniffen, Elizabeth A., 186.  
 Snipes, Mary, 97.  
 Snow, William, 43.  
 Snowden, Yates, 2.  
 Somerton, 134-138, map facing 134.  
 Somerville, Mrs., 50.  
 Song, Christian, 39.  
 So. Ca. Continentals, 1st Reg., 10.  
 South Carolina Loyalists, 36-43.  
 Sparkes, Jared, 71.  
 Sparkes, Thomas, 8.  
 Spence, Peter, 43.  
 Spence, Robert, 39.  
 Spencer, Clarendon R., 192.  
 Spencer, Clarendon Rivern, 192.  
 Spencer, Charles Holmes, 192.  
 Spencer, Douglas Ancrum, 192.  
 Spencer, Thomas Ancrum, 192.  
 Spiers, Alexander, 130.  
 Stanyarne, John, 131.  
 Stanyarne, Sally, 130, 131.  
 Stanyarne, Susannah, 132, 175.  
 Staples, Abraham, 127.



- Staples, Hannah, 126, 127.  
 Steel, John, 204.  
 Stevens, Eunice, 127.  
 Stevens, Rev. John, 127.  
 Stewart, Gen., 146.  
 Stewart, Adam, 126.  
 Stewart, John, 135.  
 Stewart, Margaret, 117, 126.  
 Stansmore, Robert, 20.  
 Stanyarne, Benjamin, 147.  
 Stent, Joseph, 81.  
 Sterland, William, 88.  
 Stevens, Miss., 42.  
 Stewart, Capt. Alexander, 43.  
 Stewart, Capt. Isaac, 43.  
 Stiles, David, 23.  
 Stoakes, Thomas, 82.  
 Stobo, Ann, 30.  
 Stobo, Richard Park, 154.  
 Stone, Barbbery, 211, 212, 213.  
 Stone, Benjamin, 158, 159, 209, 214.  
 Stone, Elizabeth, 154, 159, 209.  
 Stone, Frances, 154.  
 Stone, Jacob, 211, 212, 213.  
 Stone, James, 159, 209.  
 Stone, Philip, 211, 212, 213.  
 Stony Landing, 146.  
 Stony Point, 204.  
 Stott, Robert, 43.  
 Strawberry, 125, 198.  
 Strawberry Chapel, 200, 201, 202.  
 Strawberry Ferry, 201.  
 Strawberry Hill plantation, 66, 67.  
 Strawberry Jockey Club, 203.  
 Streater, Elizabeth, 88.  
 Street, Elizabeth, 24.  
 Stringfellow, Hattie, 197.  
 Stuart, Francis, 63.  
 Stuart, Rev. James, 43.  
 Stuart, Capt. John, 12.  
 Stuart, Col. John, 43.  
 Stuart, Sarah, 43.  
 Steuben, Baron de, 71.  
 Sturm, Henry, 39.  
 Sullivan, Mathew, 110.  
 Sumner, Col., 102, 103, 107, 160, 161, 163.  
 Sunbury, Ga., 46, 47.  
 Swallow, Mrs., 59.  
 Swiney, John, 91, 93.  
 Swiney, Mary., 91, 93.  
 Tapley, Henry, 25.  
 Tapley, Martha, 25.  
 Tapley, Thomas, 25.  
 Tarleton, Col., 145.  
 Tate, Lt., 103, 110.  
 Tatttnall, Claudia, 8.  
 Tatttnall, Elizabeth, 5.  
 Tatttnall, Joseph, 4.  
 Tatttnall, Mrs. Joseph, 16.  
 Tatttnall, Josiah, 5, 6.  
 Tatttnall, Commodore Josiah, 4, 6, 11.  
 Tatttnall, Josiah Jr., 6, 11.  
 Tatttnall, Thomas, 5.  
 Tatttnall and Fenwick Families, 3-19, 114.  
 Taylor, Barbbery, 156 (2).  
 Taylor, David, 152, 153, 157.  
 Taylor, Grace, 32, 33.  
 Taylor, Hester, 32, 33, 154.  
 Taylor, Isabella, 43.  
 Taylor, James, 32, 33.  
 Taylor, Jane, Baynes, 152, 153, 157.  
 Taylor, John, 156 (2).  
 Taylor, Peter, 43.  
 Taylor, Sarah, 156 (2).  
 Tennant, David, 43.  
 Ternant, Col., 50.  
 Tew, George, 215.  
 Thackson, Col., 165.  
 Theatre in Charleston, 171.  
 Theus, Simeon, 145.  
 Thompson, Rev. Mr., 31.  
 Thompson, Col. Benjamin, 206.  
 Thompson, Elizabeth, 43.  
 Thompson, Francis, 29.  
 Thompson, Martha, 90.  
 Thompson, Thomas, 8.  
 Thompson, William, 43.  
 Thomson, Col. William, 9, 73.  
 Thomson, George, 43.  
 Thornton, John, 39.  
 Thornton, Thomas, 39.  
 Tobias, Emanuel, 28.  
 Tobias, Mary, 28.  
 Tombstone inscriptions, Pompion Hill, 112; Richmond, 173; Hyde Park, 174.  
 Tomoka, 179.  
 Toogoodoo plantation, 148.  
 Toomer, Joshua, 85.  
 Toomer, Sarah, 30.  
 Tracy, Adeline Brisbane, 183.  
 Tracy, Cadwallader Colden, 182, 183.  
 Tracy, Caroline Ruth Colden, 183.  
 Tracy, Dr. Ebenezer, 128.  
 Tracy, Eliza Ann, 128.  
 Tracy, George Manning, 182.  
 Tracy, Harriet Ruth, 124.  
 Tracy, Julia Lowndes, 183.  
 Tracy, Mary Colden Willett, 183.  
 Trail, James, 43.  
 Trapier, Benjamin, 63, 64, 66.  
 Trapier, Paul, 63.  
 Tray, Christian, 211 (2), 212, 215, 217.  
 Tray, George, 211 (2), 212, 215, 217.  
 Tray, Hannah, 211, 212.  
 Trout, Catherine, 153.  
 Trout, Frederick, 153.  
 Trout, John Paul, 153.  
 True Blue plantation, 74.

- Trezevant, Daniel, 59.  
 Tuberville, Forthessque, 59.  
 Tucker, Deborah, 29.  
 Tucker, Arthur, 29.  
 Tucker, John H., 78.  
 Tummo, John, 43.  
 Turkey Hill plantation, 69, 74.  
 Turner, Capt. Alexander, 43.  
 Turner, Elizabeth, 88.  
 Turner, Jane, 43.  
 Tuscarora War, 14.  
 Tweed, Catherine, 43.  
 Tweed, William, 43.  
 Tyler, Elizabeth Virginia, 182.  
 Tyrrel, Adine, 191.  
  
 Ullett, Anna, 30.  
  
 Vangelder, Cornelius, 24, 26, 32, 83, 85,  
     93, 97, 154.  
 Vangelder, Elizabeth, 24, 26, 32, 83, 85.  
 Vangelder, John, 24.  
 Vangelder, Peter, 26, 93.  
 Vangelder, Samuel, 32, 83.  
 Vasser, Edward M., 196.  
 Venning, Martha, 137.  
 Venning, Mortimer Williams, 137.  
 Venning, Nicholas Jr., 137.  
 Verdity, Theodore, 143.  
 Vernon, James, 43.  
 Vicaridge, John, 138.  
 Visser, Thunas, 21.  
 Visser, William, 20, 21.  
  
 Waccamaw River, 62, 66, 67, 72, 80.  
 Wackendau Creek, 136.  
 Wachesaw plantation, 74, 78.  
 Wageman, George, 83, 86, 87.  
 Wageman, Margaret, 86, 87.  
 Wageman, Mary-Ann, 83.  
 Wageman, Sibila, 83, 86, 87.  
 Waight, Abraham, 207.  
 Waight, Ann, 89.  
 Walker, George, 43.  
 Walker, Geo. Richard, 43.  
 Walker, Henrietta, 43.  
 Walker, James, 43.  
 Walker, Thomas, 39.  
 Wallace, William, 39.  
 Walter, Lucy, 27, 28.  
 Walter, Elizabeth, 91, 92.  
 Walter, John Alleyne, 149, 150.  
 Walter, Mary, 21 (2), 27, 28, 91, 92,  
     149 (2), 150.  
 Walter, William, 21 (2), 27, 28, 91, 92,  
     149 (2), 150.  
 Walton, Col., 48, 49.  
 Walton, George, 187.  
 Walton, William, 43.  
 Wampee, 135.  
  
 Wando Neck, 14.  
 Wando River, 59.  
 Ward, Gen. Artemas, 128.  
 Ward, Eliza Maria, 128.  
 Ward, Franklin Samuel, 128.  
 Ward, Henry Dana, 128.  
 Ward, Henry Dana Artemas, 128.  
 Ward, Col. John Joshua, 78.  
 Ward, Maria, 128.  
 Waring, Joseph Ioor, 112, 173.  
 Washington, George, 187.  
 Washington, George, *Writings of*, 72.  
 Washintgon, Col. William, 145.  
 Waverly plantation, 74.  
 Weaver, Lieut, 219.  
 Weaver, George, 39.  
 Weaver, Maria, 216.  
 Weaverly, Mary, 33, 34.  
 Weaverly, Rebecca, 33, 34.  
 Weaverly, Thomas, 33, 34.  
 Webb, Charles, 43.  
 Webber, Mabel L., 1, 2, 20, 36, 81, 124,  
     147.  
 Webster, Benjamin, 163.  
 Weehauka plantation, 74.  
 Weir, James, 43.  
 Wells, Allen, 23.  
 Wells, John, 43.  
 Wells, Joseph, 88.  
 Wells, Mary, 24.  
 Wells, Robert, 43.  
 Wells, William, 84.  
 Welsh, Anne, 86, 87.  
 Welsh, George, 30, 86, 87.  
 Welsh, William Carlile, 86, 87.  
 Wenlock, Priory of, 117.  
 Wenze, Baroness de,  
 West, James, 211, 212.  
 West, Joseph, 138.  
 West, Mary, 154, 211, 212.  
 West, Samuel, 211, 212.  
 West, Wilowbey, 210.  
 Westcoat, Mary, 26.  
 Westcoat, Nicholas, 26.  
 Westcoat, Thomas, 26.  
 Weston, F. H., 2.  
 Weston, Mrs. Francis M., 78.  
 Weston, Plowden Charles Jennett, 74,  
     78, 79.  
 Wetherick, Elizabeth, 135, 136.  
 Wetherick, Robert, 135, 136.  
 Wheeler, Rev. ———, 210, 211, 216, 217.  
 Whitaker, Benjamin, 204.  
 Whitaker, John, 43.  
 White, Col., 52.  
 White, Adeline E., 180.  
 White, John Blake, 180.  
 Whitefield, Samuel, 82.  
 Whitehead, William, 168.  
 Whitley, Lt. Moses, 39.



- Whitmarsh, Edith, 128.  
 Whitter, Hannah, 86, 94, 95, 153.  
 Whitter, John, 30, 86, 94, 95.  
 Whitter, John Jr., 86, 94, 95.  
 Whitter, Mary, 153.  
 Whitter, Thomas, 23.  
 Whittington, Isaac, 15.  
 Widdicomb, Martha, 126.  
 Wilkins, Lois, 30.  
 Wilks, Capt. Hardy, 122.  
 Wilks, Martha, 122.  
 Willett, Mary Colden, 182.  
 Williams, Ann, 83, 84, 93.  
 Williams, Edward, 39.  
 Williams, Elizabeth, 33, 34, 81.  
 Williams, George W., 10.  
 Williams, Joseph, 34, 81, 83, 84, 88, 93.  
 Williams, Capt. Macjah, 162.  
 Williams, Mary, 21, 33, 34, 83, 84.  
 Williams, Robert, 42, 43.  
 Williams, Rowland, 168.  
 Williams, Thomas, 33, 34, 81.  
 Williamson, Dove, 58.  
 Williamson, Elizabeth, 211.  
 Williamson, Robert, 43.  
 Williamson's plantation, 222, 224.  
 Wilson, Alexander, 79.  
 Wilson, John, 43, 174, 176.  
 Wilson, Nathaniel, 41.  
 Wilson, William, 43.  
 Wiltown, S. C., 180.  
 Withrow, John, 39.  
 Wood, Anne, 22, 81.  
 Wood, Charles, 155, 156.  
 Wood, Elizabeth, 82, 84, 113.  
 Wood, Henry, 22, 34, 81, 82, 84, 88, 94,  
     95, 96, 150, 151, 155, 156, 210, 211,  
     212.  
 Wood, Henry Jr., 156, 157.  
 Wood, James, 156, 157.  
 Wood, Janet, 211, 212.  
 Wood, John, 32, 150, 151.  
 Wood, Margaret, 88.  
 Wood, Mary, 35, 95, 96, 150, 151, 155,  
     156, 211, 212.  
 Wood, Mary-Ann, 82, 84, 94.  
 Wood, Obediah, 32.  
 Wood, Ralph, 22.  
 Wood, Sindiniah, 20.  
 Wood, William, 20, 95, 96.  
 Woodburn plantation, 74.  
 Wordmann, Re. H. G. B., 214.  
 Workman, Elizabeth Brisbane, 192.  
 Workman, John J., 191.  
 Workman, John James, 192.  
 Workman, William Gatewood, 192.  
 Wragg, William, 39, 43.  
 Wright, Alexander, 43.  
 Wright, Elizabeth, 81, 85.  
 Wright, James, 39.  
 Wright, Mary, 27, 29, 35, 82.  
 Wright, Richard, 23, 27, 29, 82.  
 Wright, Thomas, 23, 81, 85.  
 Yahaney, or Yauheney, Island, 74.  
 Yaw, Hannah, 90.  
 Yaw, Henry, 90.  
 Yaw, Robert, 90.  
 Yemassee War, 19.  
 Yoemans, George, 156.  
 Yoemans, Mary, 156.  
 Yonge, Mrs., 157.  
 Yonge, Elizabeth, 210.  
 Yonge, Robert, 89, 148.  
 Young, John Casper, 21.  
 Young, Thomas, 39, 65, 66.  
 Young, Col. William, 43.  
 Youngville plantation, 66.  
 Zubly's Ferry, 110, 221.

# LIST OF PUBLICATIONS

OF THE

## SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

### COLLECTIONS.

Vol. I., 1857, \$3.00; Vol. II., 1858, \$3.00; Vol. III., 1859, out of print. Vol IV., 1887, unbound, \$3.00, bound, \$4.00; Vol. V., 1897, paper, \$3.00.

### PAMPHLETS.

Journal of a Voyage to Charlestown in So. Carolina by Pelatiah Webster in 1765. Edited by Prof. T. P. Harrison, 1898. 75c.

The History of the Santee Canal. By Prof. F. A. Porcher. With an Appendix by A. S. Salley, Jr., 1903. 75c.

### THE SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL MAGAZINE.

Volume I, 1900, Edited by A. S. Salley, Jr. Complete Volume. \$10.00

Single copies of Nos. 2-4, \$1.25 each.

Volume II to IX, 1901-1908, Edited by A. S. Salley, Jr. Unbound \$5.00 each.

Volume X to XIII, 1909-1912, Edited by Mabel L. Webber. Unbound \$5.00 each.

Members get a discount of 25 per cent. on the above prices.

Address: South Carolina Historical Society,  
Charleston, S. C.

9967











